





Gc  
929.2  
B731br  
1202832

M. L.

## GENEALOGY COLLECTION



ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01181 7647

214

GC  
929.2  
B731BR







ANCESTRY  
OF  
THOMAS CHALMERS BRAINERD









Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/ancestryofthomas00unse>



*Mrs. Thomas Chalmers Brainerd  
with the author, Dwight Brainerd*



ANCESTRY  
OF  
THOMAS CHALMERS BRAINERD

Dwight Brainerd

MONTREAL

1948

*Printed in the United States of America*  
*The Anthoensen Press, Portland, Maine.*

## PREFACE

12C2832

*FOR* years, pressure engendered by a feminine love of tidiness was put on this reluctant bachelor demanding that he "clear out" Father's genealogical desk. Finally yielding, I at once became interested in ancestral delvings and decided to publish a modest brochure perpetuating an exceedingly good piece of work and serving as tribute to the author thereof.

Originally, it was merely intended to print Father's magnum opus, the "chart" or, in vulgar parlance, "family tree," in the shape Mr. Brainerd left it, adding thereto his "notes" as an appendage. The aforesaid document, drafted on a large sheet of tracing muslin in his own beautiful lettering, was pet baby with its sponsor. He carried female ramifications through in their entirety, a stupendous job as names, when one goes backwards, increase by arithmetic progression. Father's "Ten Generations" show over a thousand name spaces.

Forgetting this elementary fact, I ordered a skeleton on the same scale, to cover one additional lot of forebears, and unrolled a page nearly ten feet long. Verily, the difficulties facing a novice in genealogical research are many. He is without the familiarity that permits spotting fresh entries at sight, is bewildered when reading a "tree," and has not the experience needed to distinguish between wishful thinking and proof.

A Chicago cousin changed the original plan by offering her services towards filling blanks, and to her belongs credit not only for embellishments contributed but aid given in the set-up of the book itself. I also wish to thank Mr. Donald Lines Jacobus whose professional skill and suggestions have helped over many hurdles.

Search for ancestors with us was begun by grandfather, Rev. Thomas Brainerd, who, in the course of other investigations, collaborated with Dr. Field in publishing the first genealogy covering the Brainerds in America.

Father lived at a period when town and church records were available only in musty originals and biographies were few and far between. He hoped, on retiring from business, to visit many New England towns where material since made public, then availed culling. Unfortunately illness intervened, but library work was continued all his life. Though born of good yeoman stock, Father cared less for establishing notable connections than he did about turning up ridiculous little anecdotes relevant to his predecessors. These stories sea-



son otherwise dry data and furnish an additional excuse for our venturing into print.

*I have been persuaded into drafting this preface, into writing four rather pointless forewords having to do with the stem branches of the line, and into making brief sketches to cover my parents and grandparents—people with whom I have had personal contact. In this last effort, as full account of their doings is already extant (Brainerd and Laflin genealogies, biographies of Henry Whiting, Col. H. M. Boies, Dr. Brainerd, et al.), I have confined myself, more or less, to their foibles, leaving abler pens to record (and exaggerate) any deep footsteps left in the sands of time.*

*Biologists to the contrary (they explain by environment), it is interesting to note how tribal characteristics do in families persist from generation to generation. With us, Brainerds were scholarly—as example, father read his testament in Greek. Offsetting this, we find the Whitings erratic, full of charm, in modern parlance, possessing “it.” The Laflins were “industrial pioneers, blessed with business acumen and foresight.” Our Boieses resemble them but have greater balance. A Boies blood-strain is as desirable as an income based on gilt-edge bonds.*

*For the period covered by my father’s “Ten Generations” entries are well authenticated—conscientious amateur work professionally supervised. Back of that time data is largely taken from books and is inserted without guarantee. Even here, Robin Hood has been deleted as a proved progenitor and all references to “Battle Abbey knights” have been sternly suppressed.*

*Finally, Mr. Critic, remember that you are perusing a “memorial” designed primarily for family circulation, rather than a formal genealogy.*

—Dwight Brainerd.

# CONTENTS

Preface	v	DOANE	105
Charts	ix-xvi	DUDLEY	112
Family Histories		FLETCHER	115
ADAMS	3	FOOTE	116
ADGATE	8	GIBBS	119
ALDEN	10	GILBERT	127
ALLGAR	12	GODFREY	135
ALLYN	13	GOODE	137
ANDERSON	17	GOULD	138
ANDREW	18	HALL (Middletown)	139
APPES	19	HALL (Yarmouth)	141
ARNOLD	20	HAMBLIN	144
BACKUS	22	HAMILTON (John)	146
BALDOCK	27	HAMILTON (Hugh)	148
BARET	29	HANSON	151
BARNES	30	HARRIS	152
BEARSE	32	HAYWARD	158
BIGGE	34	HINSDALE	159
BLAIR	36	HOPKINS	162
BLAKE	39	HORTON	165
BOIES	40	HOUSE	166
BOYD	49	HUNTINGTON	168
BRADFORD	50	JOHNSON	171
BRADISH	57	JONES	176
BRAINERD	60	JUDD	177
BROOKS	75	KITCHEREL	179
BROWN	79	LAFLIN	180
CARPENTER	81	LATHROP	193
CHAPMAN	84	LEVITT	203
CHURCH	85	LOOMIS	204
CHURCHILL	88	LUTMAN	210
CHURCHMAN	89	MARTIN	211
CLARK	90	McLAFLIN	212
COLLINS	93	MARVIN	213
CUTLER	98	MORLEY	215
DEANE	100	MULLINS	217
DEMING	102	PADDOCK	219

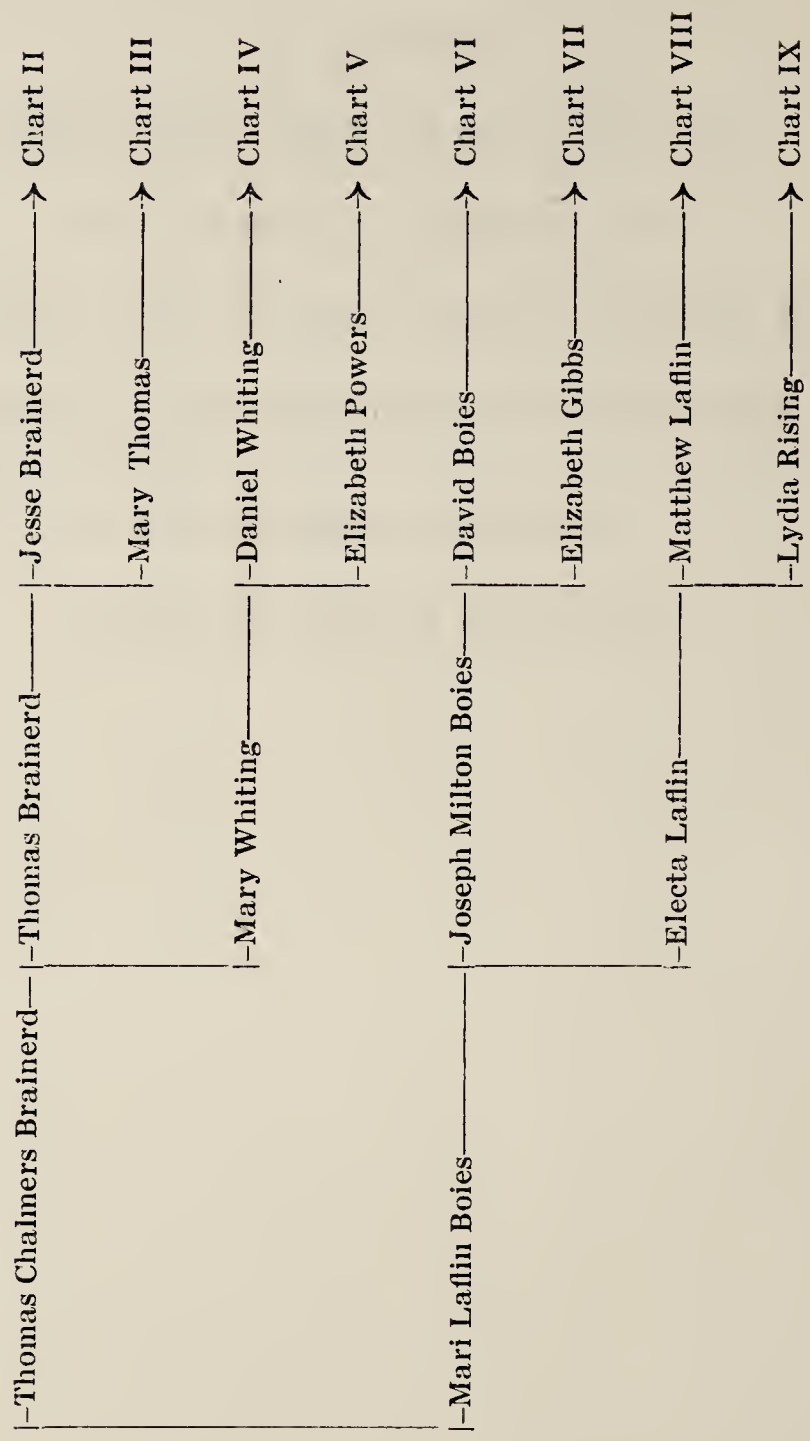
PABODIE	222	SNOW	270
PIERCE	225	SPENCER	273
PORTER	227	SQUIRE	277
POWERS	228	STOW	278
PRATT	234	SYMONDS	281
PYNCHON	236	THOMAS	282
RANKIN	239	THOMPSON	286
RICHARDS	240	TRYON	287
RING	243	WAKEMAN	290
RISING	245	WARNER	293
ROE	250	WELD	296
ROGERS	252	WHITE	299
SCUDDER	255	WHITING	303
SEARS	257	WICKHAM	319
SELDEN	259	WRIGHT	322
SHEPARD	264	WYATT	324
SMITH (Springfield, Mass.)	265		
SMITH (Haddam, Conn.)	267	Index	327



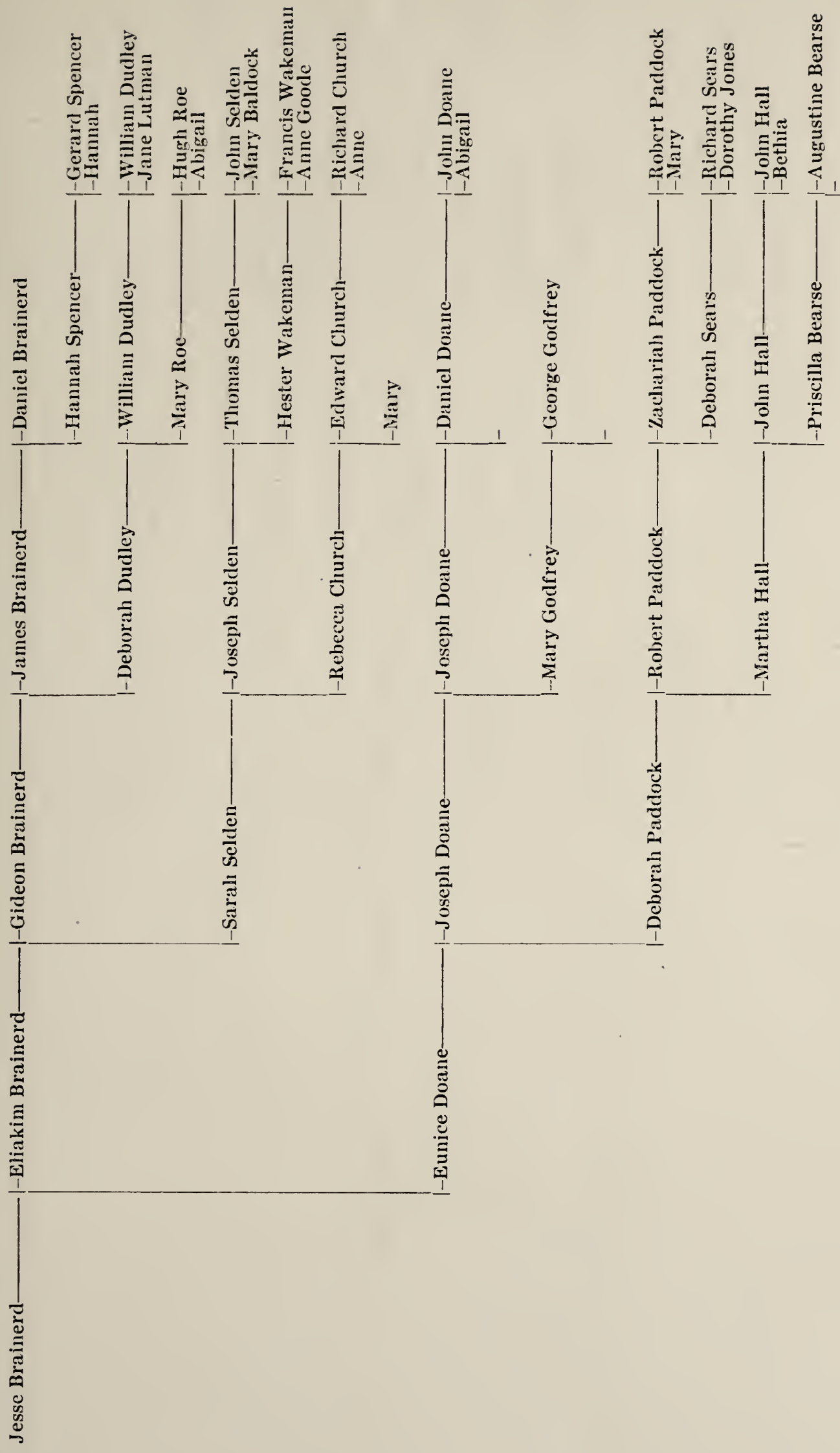
NOTES OF  
THOMAS CHALMERS BRAINERD  
ON CHART ENTRIES OF  
BRAINERD—BOIES ANCESTRAL NAMES  
ARRANGED IN ALPHABETICAL ORDER

COMPLETED AND EDITED BY  
DONALD LINES JACOBUS

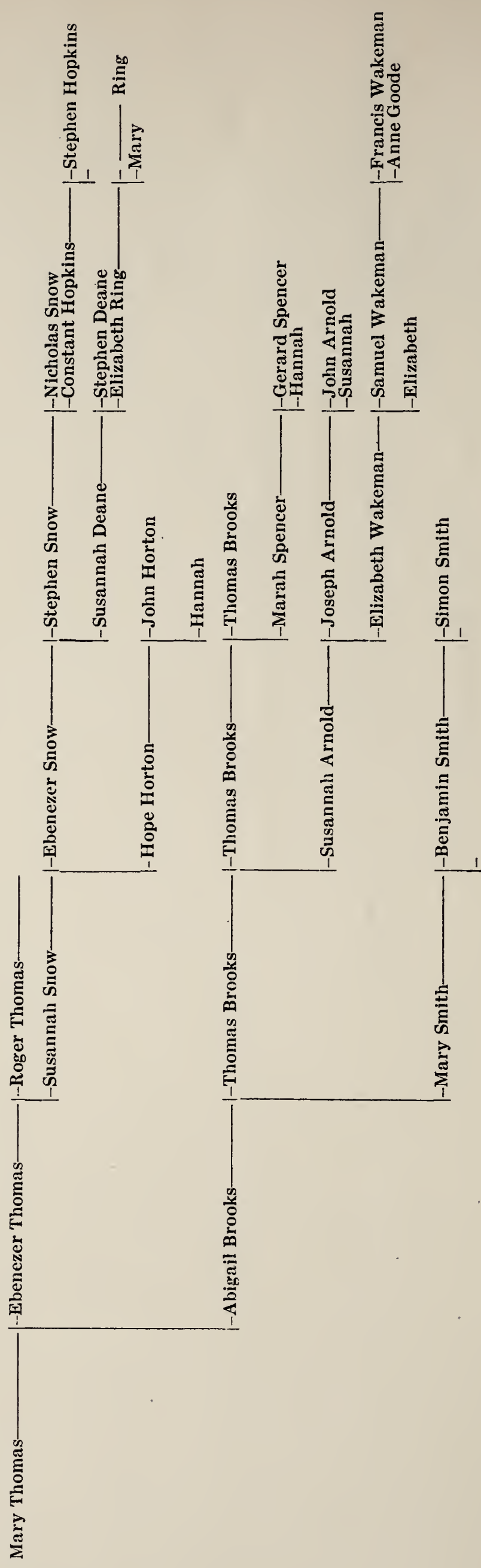
# CHART I



## CHART II

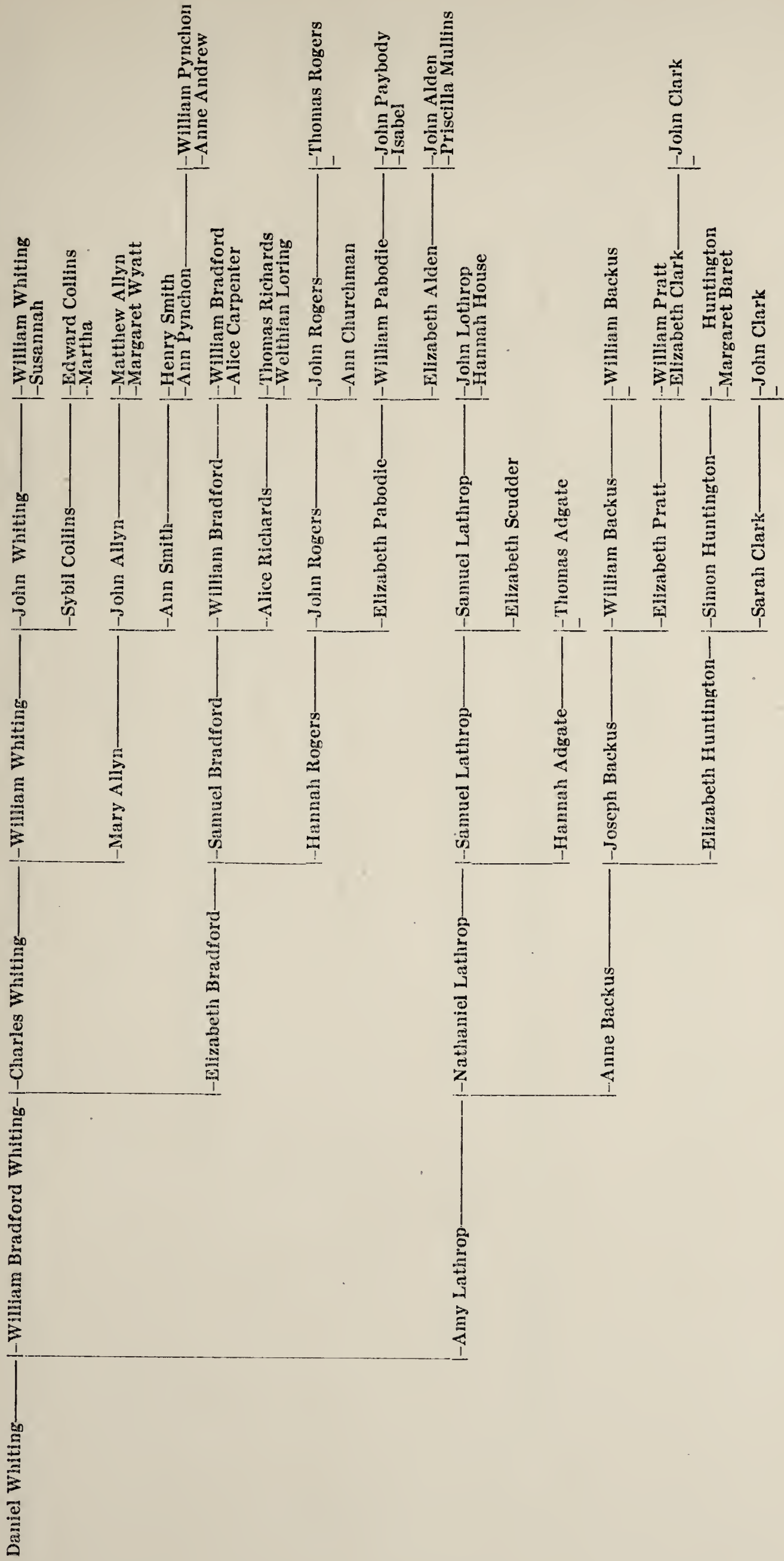


## CHART III

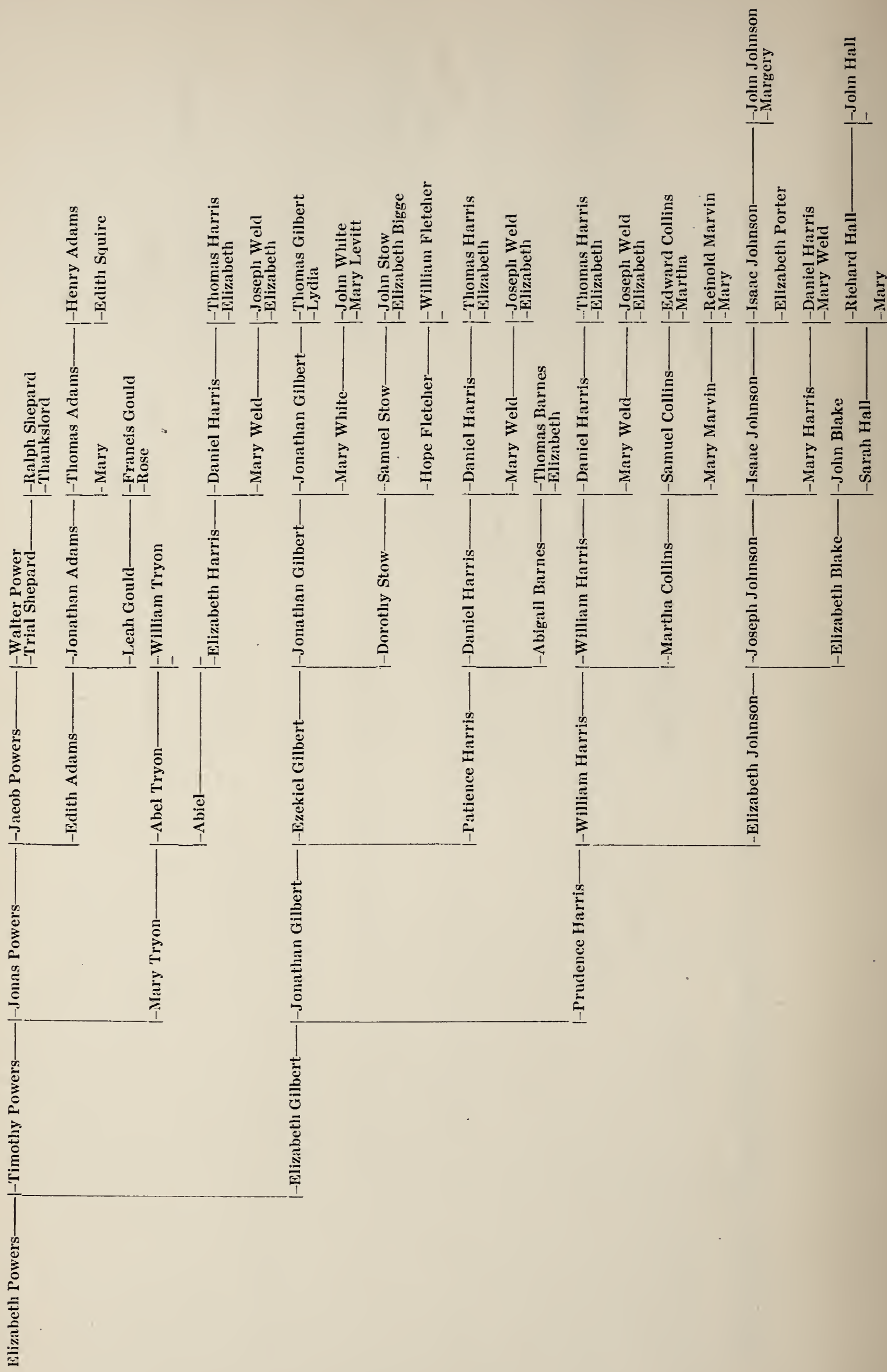




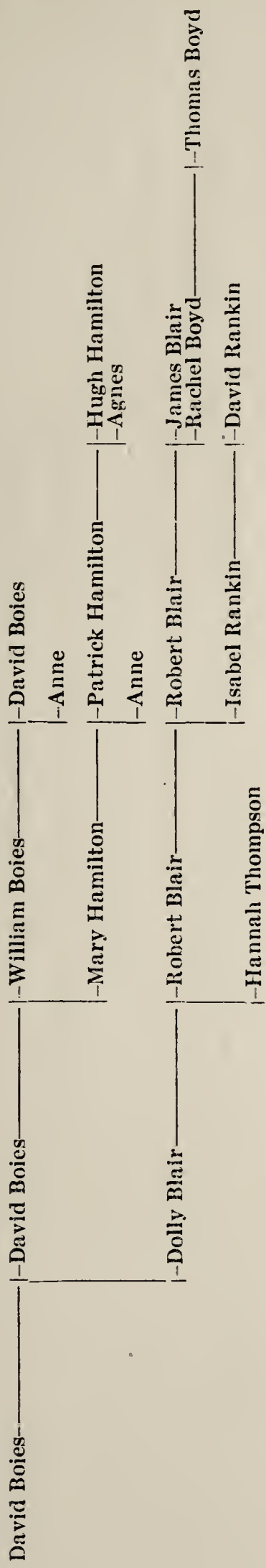
# CHART IV



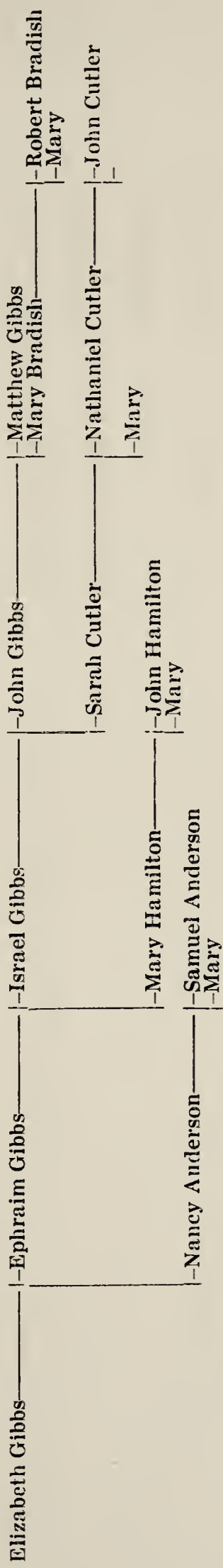
## CHART V



## CHART VI

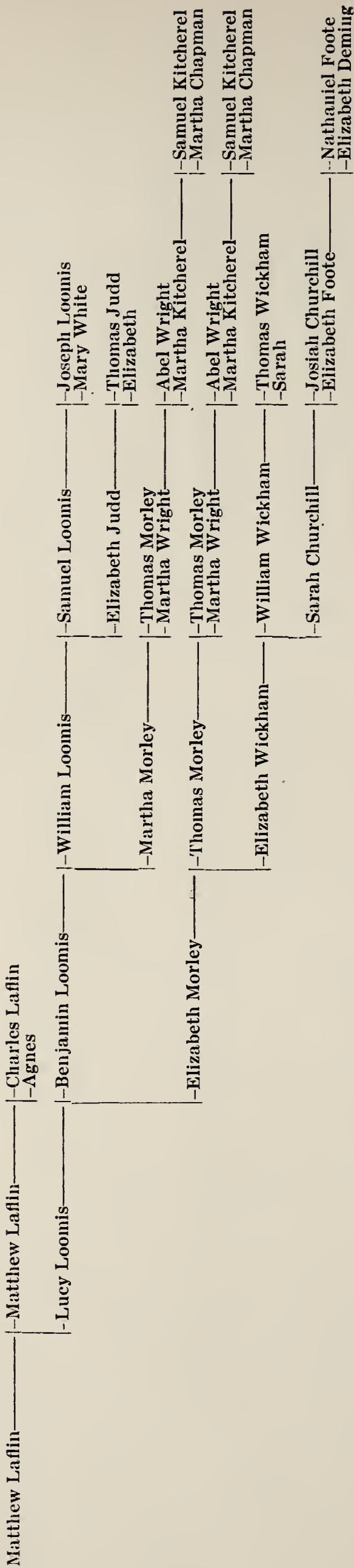


## CHART VII

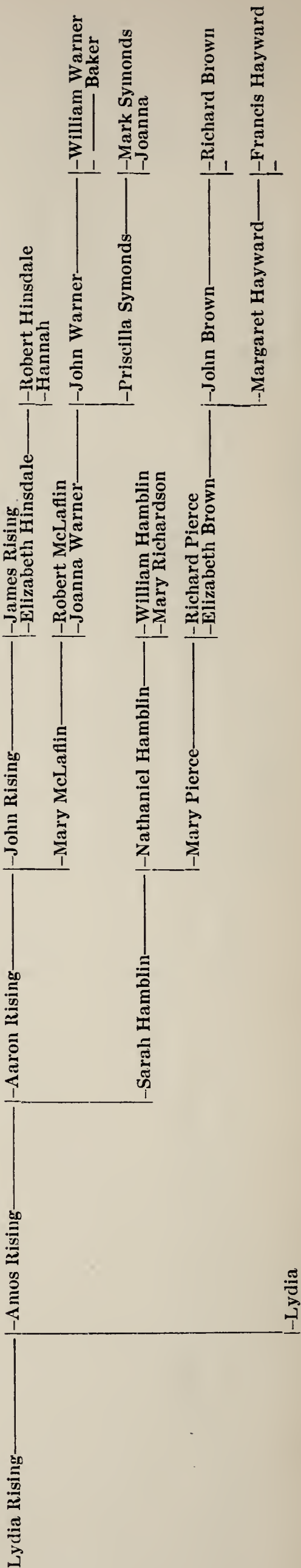




# CHART VIII



# CHART IX





ANCESTRY  
OF  
THOMAS CHALMERS BRAINERD



# ANCESTRY of THOMAS CHALMERS BRAINERD

---

## ADAMS

### EDITH ADAMS

Daughter of Jonathan and Leah (Gould) Adams, born at Chelmsford, Mass., Dec. 1, 1683; married, probably at Littleton, Mass., JACOB POWERS.

Her father and her husband had adjoining farms at Littleton, on the south side of the Harvard Road, near the town line.

For her children see JACOB POWERS.

### JONATHAN ADAMS

Son of Thomas and Mary (——) Adams, born at Concord, Mass., Mar. 6, 1645/6; died at Chelmsford, Mass., Nov. 25, 1712; married at Chelmsford, Mass., Aug. 29, 1681, LEAH GOULD.

Lived at Littleton, Mass., "on the south side of the Harvard road, near the town line," his farm adjoining that of Jacob Powers who married his daughter Edith. He himself was married "by Samuel Adams, Commissioner," he and wife both being twins. In 1688, by his father's will, he received "sixteen acres of land, more or less, together with a parcel of land adjoining to the same eastward lately purchased from the Town of Chelmsford," also over four acres of meadow.

Except for illegible words, marked xxx, the record in probate is as follows.

Midd. County. To Messrs. John Swallow & Timothy Addams both of Chelmsford, and Samuel Cory of Littleton all in said County Suffuock, freeholders vs: At the nomination of Jonathan Adams, Jacob Powers and his wife Edith, Abigail Adams, Thomas Robins and his wife Lydia in behalf of themselves and ye rest of the children of Jonathan Addams sometime of Chelmsford in ye said County deceased intestate (his widow being also dead). I do xxx constitute you a committee to apprise all the personal real estate of which he dyed seized in this county at the present value thereof in Province Bills xxx in NewEngland, make ye valuation of every xxx or parcell by it self in words at length desirable and shown to be the quantity and indorse ye doing hereon under your hands sealed up. Served by eldest son, Camb. 2 Octob. 1718

The appraisal was 58/10s.

F. Foxcroft Je prob. Midd.



## CHILDREN OF JONATHAN AND MARY (——) ADAMS

- +1. EDITH, b. at Chelmsford, Dec. 1, 1683.
2. MARY, b. at Chelmsford; d. before 1718; m. May 13, 1707, WILLIAM HAGGETT of Andover, Mass.
3. MARGARET, b. at Chelmsford, Mass., June 24, 1688; d. young.
4. LYDIA, b. at Chelmsford, Mass., Apr. 2, 1691; m. Aug. 6, 1713, THOMAS ROBBINS.
5. ABIGAIL, b. at Chelmsford, Mass., Nov. 9, 1693.
6. JONATHAN, b. at Chelmsford, Mass., Mar. 28, 1695/6.
7. DAVID, b. at Chelmsford, Mass., Mar. 29, 1699; d. at Canterbury, Conn., Mar. 3, 1745/6; m. at Canterbury, Conn., Aug. 27, 1723, DORCAS PAINE, daughter of Elisha and Rebecca (Doane) Paine, b. at Eastham, Mass., Feb. 20, 1699; d. at Canterbury, Conn., Mar. 3, 1745/6.
8. ELIZABETH.
9. EDWARD.
10. RACHEL.

AUTHORITIES. *Henry Adams of Braintree, Mass.* (1898), Andrew N. Adams, pp. 87-88. *Chelmsford Vital Records. Putnam's Monthly Historical Magazine*, Vol. 4, p. 90.

## THOMAS ADAMS

Son of Henry and Edith (Squire) Adams, baptized in England, Mar. 25, 1612; died at Chelmsford, Mass., July 20, 1688; married in England, about 1642, MARY ——, born about 1613, died at Charlestown, Mass., Mar. 23, 1694/5.

Came to New England, with his parents, in 1638. Was first of Braintree, Mass. Admitted freeman May 10, 1643. On record, in 1646, as of Concord, Mass., where he, with his brothers John and Samuel, became a landholder. Thomas Adams of Concord sold to Samuel Stratton of Concord, Jan. 1, 1654, "the house lately called the house of John Adams, last inhabited by William How." In 1655 became one of the founders of Chelmsford, Mass., where he held various town offices. Deputy to General Court in 1673. May, 1678, appointed Ensign and May, 1682, Lieutenant of the Chelmsford military company, of which his brother Samuel was Captain.

## CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND MARY (——) ADAMS

1. MARY, b. at Braintree, Mass., July 24, 1643; d. "soon."
- +2. JONATHAN, b. at Concord, Mass., Mar. 6, 1645/6.
3. PELETIAH, b. at Concord, Mass., Mar. 6, 1645/6; d. at Chelmsford, Mass., Apr. 29, 1725; m. 1670-80, RUTH —— who d. Sept. 18, 1719.
4. TIMOTHY, b. at Concord, Mass., Apr. 15, 1648; d. at Chelmsford, Mass., July 1, 1708; m. MARY ——.
5. GEORGE, b. at Concord, Mass., May 29, 1650; prob. d. young.



6. SAMUEL, b. about 1652; bapt. Feb. 1, 1656; d. Nov. 26, 1727; m. MARY ——— who d. at Canterbury, Conn., Mar. 28, 1718. Was a wheelwright. Removed to Charlestown, Mass., thence to Canterbury, Conn., where he became a prominent citizen. Said to have had twelve children, five of whom died young.
7. MARY, b. about 1654; bapt. Feb. 1, 1656/7; m. ——— COOPER.
8. EDITH, b. at Chelmsford, Mass., Feb. 21, 1655/6; prob. d. unmarried.
9. THOMAS, b. at Chelmsford, Mass., July 22, 1660; d. Nov. 20, 1660.

**AUTHORITIES.** *Henry Adams of Somersetshire, England, and Braintree, Mass.* (1927), J. Gardner Bartlett, pp. 74-75. *Massachusetts Colony Records. Chelmsford Vital Records. Middlesex County Deeds. Births, Marriages and Deaths, Concord.*

## HENRY ADAMS

Son of John and Agnes (Stone?) Adams, born at Barton St. David, co. Somerset, England, about 1583; died at Braintree, Mass., October, 1646; married at Charlton Mackrell, co. Somerset, England, Oct. 19, 1609, EDITH SQUIRE.

Was of a yeoman family living for generations at Barton St. David, as farmers and cattle raisers. His earliest known progenitor was John Adams of Barton St. David, born about 1500, who is recorded on the Muster Rolls for the tithing of Barton, Somersetshire, in 1539, and whose wife was probably the Alyce Adams, widow, named in the Somersetshire Subsidy Rolls for 1542-3. This John's son was another Henry, a husbandman of Barton St. David, born about 1531, whose wife was probably the Rose Adams buried at Barton St. David, Sept. 20, 1598. Their son John, born about 1555, had a wife Agnes, presumably the daughter of John Stone. This John and Agnes were the parents of our Henry Adams.

Henry is on record at Barton St. David as an executor of his father's will, dated March 19, 1603/4, and his brother John's will, dated May 9, 1609. After his marriage, he continued living at Barton St. David for some years, then removed to the adjoining parish of Kingweston, where he probably remained until his emigration, with his family, to New England in 1638. Although he was a non-conformist, there is no known record of his having left his native land because of the persecutions under Archbishop Laud except the statement of his great-great-grandson, President John Adams that he "took his flight from the Dragon of persecution" (see below). We do know, however, that, in 1638, he embarked for America, with his wife and all his children except his son Jonathan. It is believed by some that he was one of the commercial company known as the Dorchester Adventurers, for his wife's brother-in-law was interested in this enterprise.



Earliest mention of him in New England is dated Feb. 24, 1639/40, when he was granted by the town of Boston, Mass., a lot of forty acres at Mount Wollaston, afterwards Braintree, for a family of ten heads, at three shillings an acre. He settled in this place, his house being in that part of the town which, in 1792, became Quincy, and lived there until his death. On his deathbed he made his will which names his wife, his sons Peter, John, Samuell, Joseph, and Edward, and his daughter Ursula, and leaves, among other belongings, his books to "be divided amongst all my Children."

In his memory his distinguished descendant, President John Adams, erected a granite column in the churchyard at Braintree, on which are inscribed these words: "In memory of Henry Adams who took his flight from the Dragon of persecution in Devonshire, England, and alighted with eight sons near Mount Wollaston. One of the sons returned, and, after taking time to explore the country, four removed to Medfield and the neighboring towns; two to Chelmsford. One only, Joseph, who lies here at his left hand, remained here, who was an original proprietor in the township of Braintree, 1639. This stone and several others have been placed in this yard by a great-grandson from a veneration of the piety, humility, sympathy, prudence, patience, temperance, frugality, industry and perseverance of his ancestors, in hope of recommending an emulation of their virtues to their posterity."

#### CHILDREN OF HENRY AND EDITH (SQUIRE) ADAMS

1. HENRY, b. at Barton St. David, 1610; d. at Medfield, Mass., Feb. 21, 1675/6; m. at Braintree, Mass., Nov. 17, 1643, ELIZABETH PAINE, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth (Sheaffe) Paine, bapt. at Tenterden, co. Kent, England, July 23, 1620; d. at Medfield, Mass., Feb. 22, 1675/6. Came to New England, with his parents, in 1638. Settled at Braintree, Mass., where he was known as Henry Adams, Jr. One of the founders of Medfield, Mass. Deputy to General Court, 1659, 1665, 1674, 1675. Lieutenant of local military company. Killed by Indians, during King Philip's War, while standing in his doorway. His wife was accidentally shot the same day. Ill and lying in bed, she was struck by a bullet, from a gun which exploded while held in the hands of the captain of her husband's company, which passed through the ceiling and her bed.
- +2. THOMAS, bapt. Mar. 25, 1612.
3. JONATHAN, b. in England about 1614; m. (1st) at Baltonsborough, co. Somerset, England, Feb. 7, 1638/9, JOAN CLOSE; m. (2nd) in New England, about 1665, ELIZABETH HOLMAN, daughter of William and Winnifred Holman, b. at Cambridge, Mass., May 19, 1644. When his parents, with their other children, crossed to America in 1638, he remained on the farm owned by his grandfather, Henry Squire. Afterwards came to New England and settled at Medfield, Mass.
4. SAMUEL, b. in England, about 1616; d. at Charlestown, Mass., Jan. 24, 1688/9; m. (1st) in New England, about 1646, MARY EGGLESFIELD, d. in 1650, daughter



of Emanuel and Susanna (Gray) Egglesfield of London, England, who came to America and settled with her relations at Charlestown; m. (2nd) 1651, REBECCA GRAVES, a cousin of his first wife, daughter of Captain Thomas and Katherine (Gray) Graves, b. about 1631; d. at Chelmsford, Sept. 8, 1664; m. (3rd) at Chelmsford, Mass., May 7, 1668, ESTHER SPARHAWK, daughter of Deacon Nathaniel and Mary (Angier) Sparhawk of Cambridge, Mass., b. 1636; d. 1692.

5. URSULA, b. in England, about 1619; m. (1st) about 1640, STEPHEN STREETER of Charlestown, Mass.; m. (2nd) Oct. 13, 1657, SAMUEL HOSIER of Watertown, Mass.; m. (3rd) about 1666, WILLIAM ROBINSON of Dorchester, Mass.; m. (4th) July 15, 1673, GRIFFIN CRAFT of Roxbury, Mass. Came to New England with her parents in 1638. Named in her father's will, 1646.
6. PETER, b. in England, 1621; d. at Medfield, Mass., 1690; m. about 1650, RACHEL ———. Came to New England, with his parents, in 1638. Settled at Braintree, Mass. Removed to Medfield, Mass.
7. JOHN, bapt. at Kingweston, England, Dec. 4, 1622; d. at Cambridge, Mass., 1706; m. Anne ———.
8. JOSEPH, b. 1626; d. at Braintree, Mass., Dec. 6, 1694; m. Nov. 26, 1650, ABIGAIL BAXTER, who d. Aug. 27, 1692. Great-grandfather of President John<sup>5</sup> Adams (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>).
9. EDWARD, bapt. at Kingweston, England, Apr. 19, 1629; d. at Medfield, Mass., Nov. 12, 1716; m. (1st), about 1652, LYDIA PENNIMAN, daughter of James and Lydia (Eliot) Penniman, bapt. at Boston, Mass., 1634/5; d. at Medfield, Mass., Mar. 3, 1675/6; m. (2nd), at Dedham, Mass., Dec. 7, 1678, ABIGAIL (CRAFT) (RUGGLES) DAY, daughter of Lieutenant Griffin and Alice Craft and widow of John Ruggles of Roxbury and Ralph Day of Dedham, b. at Roxbury, Mass., Mar. 28, 1634; d. at Medfield, Mass., Jan. 19, 1706/7; m. (3rd) at Medfield, Jan. 6, 1709/10, SARAH TAYLOR.

**AUTHORITIES.** *Henry Adams of Somersetshire, England, and Braintree, Mass.* (1927), J. Gardner Bartlett for Edward Dean Adams, pp. 59-93. *Paine-Shepard Genealogy* (1913), Clara Paine Ohler. *The Powers Family* (1884), Amos H. Powers. *American Biographical Dictionary*, William Allen. *Famous Families of Massachusetts*, Mary Caroline Crawford.

# ADGATE

## HANNAH ADGATE

Daughter of Thomas and ——— (——) Adgate, born at Saybrook, Conn., Oct. 6, 1653; died at Norwich, Conn., Sept. 18, 1695; married at Norwich, Conn., November, 1675, SAMUEL LATHROP.

Her birth and baptism are recorded at Saybrook. She was about seven years old when her father removed to Norwich. There the household consisted of herself, the eldest, four sisters and one brother, with two step-brothers and two step-sisters. It has been remarked that the family must have been not only a very united one but an uncommonly attractive one as well, for Richard Bushnell married his step-sister, Elizabeth Adgate, and, one by one, the neighbors succumbed to the charms of the remaining daughters.

For her children see SAMUEL LATHROP.

AUTHORITIES. *Lo-Lathrop Family* (1884), Rev. E. B. Huntington. *Norwich Vital Records. Ancestry of Lawrence Williams* (1915), Cornelia B. Williams. *Old Houses of the Antient Town of Norwich* (1895), Mary E. Perkins.

## THOMAS ADGATE

Born about 1620; died at Norwich, Conn., July 21, 1707; married (1st) ———; married (2nd) about 1660, MARY (MARVIN) BUSHNELL.

None other of his name is found among the early settlers of New England. He is first on record at Saybrook, Conn., as taking part in a town meeting Jan. 7, 1645/6. An original proprietor of Norwich, Conn., in spring of 1660. His family, when he removed to this place, consisted of his two daughters, their step-mother, his second wife, and her four Bushnell children. He was deacon in the church and one of the committee to seat the members "with due regard to rank." Townsman in 1674 and after. One of the witnesses to the deed executed Sept. 6, 1692, by Owaneco, son and successor of Chief Uncas. In 1702 deeded one half of his property to his son. Made his will May 22, 1704.

His gravestone, a rough granite slab, was still standing in 1889, the oldest in the town except that of Simon Huntington. The inscription upon it reads as follows:

Here lies  
The body of  
Deacon Thomas  
Adget who  
died July 1707  
Aged 87 Years



His second wife, daughter of Matthew and Elizabeth (——) Marvin, was baptized at Great Bentley, Essex, England, Dec. 16, 1628, died at Norwich, Conn., Mar. 29, 1713; married at Hartford, Conn., Oct. 11, 1648, Richard Bushnell who was baptized at Horsham, Sussex, England, Apr. 20, 1623; died at Norwalk, Conn., before July 17, 1660. Their son, another Richard, was a prominent man of Norwich. His will leaves his heirlooms to his eldest son, among them being a double-barreled gun, a silver-hilted sword and belt, an ivory-headed cane and a silver whistle. His epitaph closes with these lines:

As you are  
So was we  
But as we are  
You shall be

CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND ——— (——) ADGATE

1. ELIZABETH, b. at Saybrook, Conn., Oct. 10, 1651; m. Dec. 7, 1672, RICHARD BUSHNELL, her step-brother.
- +2. HANNAH, b. at Saybrook, Oct. 6, 1653.

CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND MARY (MARVIN BUSHNELL) ADGATE

3. ABIGAIL, b. August, 1661; d. Sept. 23, 1711; m. Sept. 19, 1682, DANIEL TRACY of Norwich.
4. SARAH, b. January, 1663; d. February, 1705/6; m. May 26, 1681, CHRISTOPHER HUNTINGTON.
5. REBECCA, b. June, 1666; d. Nov. 22, 1748; m. Nov. 28, 1687, JOSEPH HUNTINGTON.
6. THOMAS, b. March, 1669/70; d. Dec. 10, 1760; m. (1st) June 15, 1692, RUTH BREWSTER, daughter of Benjamin and Anna (Dart) Brewster, b. 1671; d. Aug. 22, 1734; m. (2nd), 1749, ELIZABETH (MORGAN) STARR, daughter of Captain James Morgan and widow of Captain Jonathan Starr of Groton, Conn., b. 1678; d. 1763.

AUTHORITIES. *Norwich Vital Records. History of Norwich, Connecticut* (1874), Frances M. Caulkins. *Gates and Allied Families* (1932), Mary Walton Ferris.

# ALDEN

## ELIZABETH ALDEN

Daughter of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden, born at Plymouth, Mass., 1623/4; died at Little Compton, R. I., May 31, 1717; married at Duxbury, Mass., Dec. 23, 1644, WILLIAM PABODIE.

Her parents were the hero and heroine of Longfellow's poem, "The Courtship of Miles Standish." It has been claimed that she was the first white woman born in New England. In 1650, in his *History of the Plymouth Plantation*, William Bradford writes of her and her family as follows: "Mr. Molines and his wife, his sons and his servant dyed the first winter. Only his daughter survived and married with John Alden who are both living and have 11 children. And their eldest daughter is married and hath five children."

Tradition credits her with the following rhyme celebrating the birth of her great-great-grandchild:

Rise, daughter, to thy daughter run,  
Thy daughter's daughter hath a son.

The *Boston Newsletter* of June 17, 1717, contains this entry concerning her death: "Little Compton, 31 May. This morning died here Mrs. Elizabeth Paybody, in the 93rd year of her age. She was daughter of John Alden, Esq. and Priscilla his wife, daughter of Mr. William Mullins. This John Alden and Priscilla Mullins were married at Plymouth in New England, where their daughter Elizabeth was born. Her granddaughter Bradford is a grandmother."

For her children see WILLIAM PABODIE.

AUTHORITIES. *Massachusetts Historical Collections*, Vol. 3. *The Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island* (1887), John Osborne Austin. *The Story of the Pilgrim Fathers*, Edward Asber. *Betty Alden*, a novel, Jane G. Austin. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 52, p. 54. *Putnam's Monthly Historical Magazine*, Vol. 5, pp. 1-5.

## JOHN ALDEN

Born at Southampton, England, about 1600; died at Duxbury, Mass., Sept. 12, 1687; married, about 1621, PRISCILLA MULLINS.

Came to New England in the Mayflower in 1620. According to Governor Bradford, "John Alden was hired for a cooper at South Hampton wher the ship victualed and being a hopfull young man, was much desired but left to his own liking to go or stay when he came here; but he stayed and maryed here."



He became a "partner" or "undertaker" in the Colony July, 1627. Was "Assistant" to all the governors of the Colony except Governor Carver, being elected to this office from 1633, with few interruptions, until his death, and for the last twenty years of his life was Senior Assistant, presiding in the absence of the governor. From 1641 to 1649 he was Representative from the town of Duxbury to the General Assembly.

While serving with Miles Standish as Assistant under Governor Prence, he, with his fellow assistant, authorized the following unusual order: "July 2, 1638. Liberty is graunted to Mr. Starr to cut hey this yeare at or els vpon the hey ground graunted to Captaine Standish and Mr. Alden and to build a house there if he please to winter his cattle and the Captaine and Mr. Alden will pay him what it is worth when he hath down with it."

Was arrested by the Colony of Massachusetts "for trading at Kenebeck and in ye Piscataway river" but was released by Governor Dudley after much correspondence on Colonial rights.

Is said to have been the first American furniture maker, though none of his pieces has as yet been identified.

In 1631 he took up a tract of land on the south side of Bluefish river and here were still living, in 1892, his direct descendants in the eighth generation.

The story of his marriage to Priscilla Mullins gave to Longfellow the theme for his poem, "The Courtship of Miles Standish." He was a man of great natural ability and sound judgment.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND PRISCILLA (MULLINS) ALDEN

1. ELIZABETH, b. about 1623/4.
2. JOHN, b. about 1626; d. at Boston, Mass., Mar. 14, 1701/2; m. (1) ELIZABETH ———; m. (2) Apr. 1, 1660, ELIZABETH (PHILLIPS) EVERILL.
3. JOSEPH, b. about 1627; d. at Bridgewater, Mass., Feb. 8, 1696/7; m. MARY SIMMONS.
4. SARAH, b. about 1629; m. ALEXANDER STANDISH.
5. JONATHAN, b. about 1632; d. at Duxbury, Mass., Feb. 14, 1696/7; m. Dec. 10, 1672, ABIGAIL HALLETT.
6. RUTH, b. about 1634; d. Oct. 12, 1674; m. Feb. 3, 1657/8, JOHN BASS of Braintree, Mass., son of Deacon Samuel Bass. He d. Sept. 12, 1716, aged 83.
7. REBECCA, b. about 1637.
8. PRISCILLA.
9. ZACHARIAH, b. say 1641; m. MARY ———.
10. MARY, b. about 1643; m. by 1667, THOMAS DELANO.
11. DAVID, b. about 1646; d. in 1719; m. MARY SOUTHWORTH.

**AUTHORITIES.** *History of the Plimouth Plantation*, William Bradford, in *Massachusetts Historical Collections*, Vol. 3. *American Biographical Dictionary*, William Allen, D.D. *Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder*, vol. 7. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, vols. 51, 52, 54, 90. *Early American Furniture Makers*, Ormsbee.

# ALLGAR

## BRIDGET ALLGAR

Daughter of William and ——— (———) Allgar, baptized at Shalford, Essex, England, Mar. 11, 1562/3; married at Shalford, June 24, 1585, ROBERT WHITE.

She was an ancestor in both the Brainerd and Boies families, in the Powers and Laflin lines. Her father, William Allgar the elder, was buried at Shalford, Aug. 2, 1575.

For her children see ROBERT WHITE.

AUTHORITIES. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 55, pp. 22-31.



## ALLYN

### MARY ALLYN

Daughter of John and Ann (Smith) Allyn, born at Hartford, Conn., Apr. 3, 1657; died at Hartford, Conn., Dec. 14, 1724; married at Hartford, Conn., Oct. 6, 1686, WILLIAM WHITING.

For her children see WILLIAM WHITING.

### JOHN ALLYN

Son of Matthew and Margaret (Wyott) Allyn, born at Braunton, Devonshire, England; baptized Feb. 24, 1630; died at Hartford, Conn., Nov. 6, 1696; married (1st) Nov. 19, 1651, ANN SMITH; married (2nd) after 1675, HANNAH (LAMBERTON) WELLES.

His father gave him lands at Hartford as a marriage portion and, in 1655, he is on record as "Townsmen" there. March, 1657/8, chosen Cornet of the Troop; October, 1673, Captain of the Hartford Train Band; and September, 1689, Lieut-Colonel of the Hartford County Regiment. Served as Town Clerk of Hartford from 1659 to 1696. Deputy, 1661. Magistrate, 1662 and in many subsequent sessions. Secretary of the Colony from 1663 to 1665 and from 1667 to 1695. He was a Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1674, 1675 and 1677.

With Samuel Wyllys and John Talcott, was chosen by the freemen of the colony, Oct. 9, 1662, to take the charter into custody for safe-keeping, and, presumably, was one of those who hid it in the "Charter Oak."

His epitaph reads: "Here lyes interred the body of the Honorable Lt. Col. John Allyn who served his Generation in the capacity of a Magistrate, Secretary of the Colony 34 years, who died Nov. 6th, in the year 1696."

In December, 1696, it was "voted and ordered in Council that a letter be sent to our Agent, giving him an account of what we have sent for his supply, and also what low condition the providence of God hath brought us into by the death of Honourable Colonel Allen."

Ede says of him: "Few men enjoyed to a greater degree the confidence and esteem of their contemporaries more than he. He was possessed of fine abilities, of great energy and untiring industry. His official letters and records bear ample testimony to his intelligence. The influence he possessed over the political affairs of Connecticut was vast."

His second wife was daughter of Captain George Lamberton of New

Haven and widow of Hon. Samuel Welles of Wethersfield, Conn., who died July 15, 1675 and who was son of Thomas Welles, Governor of the Colony. When Allyn married her, she received from him a dower, "Lbs. 479/2/7," and "a silver tankard." Each of his daughters received "lbs. 315."

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ANN (SMITH) ALLYN

1. ANNA, b. Aug. 18, 1654; d. Mar. 3, 1735; m. 1676, JOSEPH WHITING, son of William Whiting (see Whiting family).
- +2. MARY, b. Apr. 3, 1657.
3. MARGARET, b. July 29, 1660; m., as his second wife, WILLIAM SOUTHMAYD of Middletown, Conn.
4. REBECCA, b. Mar. 2, 1664/5; d. young.
5. MARTHA, b. July 27, 1667; m. AARON COOKE, son of Capt. Aaron Cooke.
6. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 1, 1669; m. (1st) 1704, ALEXANDER ALLEN of Windsor, Conn. Their son, Fitz John Allen, lived in New Haven. M. (2nd) 1710, JOHN GARDINER of Gardiner's Island.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogical Notes* (1856), Nathaniel Goodwin. *History of Ancient Windsor*, H. R. Stiles. *Colonial Records of Connecticut. The Founding of New England* (1926), Ernest Flagg, pp. 267-268. *Digest of Early Connecticut Probate*, C. W. Manwaring, Vol. 1, pp. 395-396. *Connecticut Historical Society Collections*, Vol. 14, p. 584.

#### MATTHEW ALLYN

Son of Richard and Margaret (Wyatt) Allyn, born at Braunton, Devonshire, England, Mar. 9, 1605; died at Hartford, Conn., Feb. 1, 1670/1; married at Braunton, Devonshire, England, Feb. 2, 1626/7, MARGARET WYOTT.

Was of Cambridge, Mass. in 1632. Largest landowner in the town. Freeman Mar. 4, 1634/5. Representative at General Court, 1636.

Removed to Hartford, probably in 1637, as an original proprietor. Became large landholder there. Owned first mill at Hartford which stood at the foot of Pearl Street.

In 1638 purchased the Plymouth Trading House in Windsor, together with all the lands, "houses, servants, goods and chattels" then owned by the original group of Plymouth Colonists. Established his home near the site of the Trading House and became one of the leading citizens of Windsor. Few men in the Colony had more influence or received higher honor. Deputy from Windsor, 1648 to 1651, and 1654 to 1657. Assistant, 1658 to 1667. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1664. Frequently appointed on important committees by the General Court, to settle boundaries with New York, Massachusetts, and Rhode Island.

On May 20, 1662, he, with Governor Wyllys, bought from the Indians "for 30 coats a tract of land 12 miles along and 6 miles back on each side



the Connecticut river between Middle town and Saybrook." This property was afterwards deeded to a party of twenty-eight men, including Daniel Brainerd, Jared Spencer and Thomas Brooks.\*

In 1661 he was moderator of the committee that petitioned Charles II for a charter, and when this was granted the following year, "Matthew Allyn" was named among the grantees, he being one of the "persons principally interested in our Colony or Plantation of Connecticut."

Early authorities supposed him to be the son of Samuel Allen of Chelmsford, England, but it is now proved that his father was Richard Allin of Braunton. The connection of his mother, Margaret Wyatt, with his wife's prominent family has as yet not been determined.

#### CHILDREN OF MATTHEW AND MARGARET (WYOTT) ALLYN

- +1. JOHN, bapt. Feb. 24, 1630.
2. THOMAS, d. Feb. 14, 1695/6; m. Oct. 21, 1658, ABIGAIL WARHAM, daughter of Rev. John Warham of Windsor, Conn. He lived in Windsor in a house given him by his father at the time of his marriage.
3. MARY, d. Dec. 14, 1703; m. June 11, 1646, CAPT. BENJAMIN NEWBERRY of Windsor.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Ancient Windsor*, H. R. Stiles. *History of the Towns of Haddam and East Haddam*, David Dudley Field. *A New History of Old Windsor, Connecticut*, Daniel Howard. *Fulton-Hayden-Warner Ancestry in America* (1923), Clarence Etienne Leonard. *Digest of Early Connecticut Probate*, C. W. Manwaring, Vol. 1, pp. 171-172.

#### RICHARD ALLIN

Married at Braunton, co. Devon, England, Sept. 24, 1583, MARGARET WYATT.

His parentage and birthplace are unknown. On the Braunton records the name is generally spelled Allin or Allen, not Allyn as his son Matthew wrote it.

His will, in addition to other bequests, leaves "to the poor of Braunton 3 pounds, to be distributed to their houses within ten days after my decease. . . . To every servant in my house at the time of my death two shillings sixpence apiece," and to Thomas five pounds, Matthew five pounds, Mary, daughter of Thomas, twenty shillings, and the three children of Matthew twenty shillings each.

#### CHILDREN OF RICHARD AND MARGARET (WYATT) ALLIN

1. EMETT, bapt. Dec. 19, 1584.
2. WILMOT, bapt. Jan. 9, 1590/1.

\* See accounts of these families herein.

3. THOMAS, bapt. Dec. 24, 1597.
4. RICHARD, bapt. May 6, 1601.
- +5. MATTHEW, bapt. April 17, 1605.

AUTHORITIES. *The Founding of New England* (1926), Ernest Flagg, p. 307. *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (1901), Henry F. Waters, p. 1212. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 51, pp. 212-214.

## ANDERSON.

### NANCY ANDERSON

Daughter of Samuel and Mary (——) Anderson, born 1750/51; died at Blandford, Mass., Jan. 29, 1808; married EPHRAIM GIBBS.

According to church records and to the inscription on her gravestone in the Old Burying Ground at Blandford, Mass., she died "Jan. 29, 1808 ae 57." In the same cemetery are buried her husband, Ephraim Gibbs, her father and mother, Samuel and "Molly" Anderson, and two daughters of James Anderson who was undoubtedly Samuel's son.

For her children see EPHRAIM GIBBS.

AUTHORITIES. Blandford Records. Cemetery Inscriptions.

### SAMUEL ANDERSON

Born 1707; died at Blandford, Mass., Feb. 10, 1800; married MARY ——, born in 1719; died Feb. 10, 1796.

On record as having bought land at Blandford in 1761. According to United States Census, was living in this town in 1790. May 28, 1782 sold land in Blandford to James Anderson, undoubtedly his son. Is buried in the Old Burying Ground at Blandford where also are interred his wife, his daughter Nancy and her husband, Ephraim Gibbs, and two of his granddaughters, children of his son James.

The surname of his wife is unknown. She is on record as having signed a deed of sale with her husband on May 28, 1782, and is called "Molly" on her gravestone in the Old Burying Ground at Blandford.

### CHILDREN OF SAMUEL AND MARY (——) ANDERSON

1. JAMES.

+2. NANCY, b. 1750/1.

Perhaps not in order of birth. There were doubtless other children.

AUTHORITIES. Hampden County Registry of Deeds. Blandford Records. United States Census, 1790.



## ANDREW

### ANNE ANDREW

Daughter of William and Bridget (Rysley) Andrew, died at Roxbury, Mass., 1630; married WILLIAM PYNCHON.

Was of Twiwell, Northampton Co., England, and came of an old Warwickshire family. Married William Pynchon in England. Their names are recorded in Burke's *Landed Gentry* where, however, William Pynchon's surname is spelled Pritchon.

For her children see WILLIAM PYNCHON.

AUTHORITIES. *Record of the Pynchon Family in England and America* (1885), Joseph C. Pynchon. *Old Northwest Genealogical Quarterly*, Vol. 3, p. 143.



## APPES

### MARY APPES

Buried at Wadhurst, co. Sussex, England, Oct. 29, 1617; married at Ticehurst, co. Sussex, England, June 24, 1576, WILLIAM SELDEN.

Her parentage is as yet unknown.

For her children see WILLIAM SELDEN.

**AUTHORITIES.** *Selden Ancestry* (1931), Edwin Van Deusen Selden, pp. 21, 394, 395.

# ARNOLD

## SUSANNAH ARNOLD

Daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Wakeman) Arnold, born 1675; married at Haddam, Conn., Nov. 16, 1696, THOMAS BROOKS.

Susannah was but sixteen when her father died, so the probate does not establish her marital name. The entry of her marriage at Haddam omits her maiden name. Her identity is based on several considerations. She was about twenty-one when Thomas Brooks married, hence was suitable in age. Her father died at Haddam, and her brothers lived there. Thus, both age and locality are right. She named a son Joseph and a daughter Elizabeth, after both parents. Her son, Joseph Brooks, named his eldest son Wakeman Brooks, and it seems impossible to explain how this name, not found in Haddam, got into the Brooks family unless the mother of Joseph Brooks was Susannah Arnold, whose mother was Elizabeth Wakeman. There are also many small indications, such as Joseph Arnold [her brother] being one of those who took the inventory of the estate of Thomas Brooks, and Thomas Brooks performing similar services in connection with estates of Arnold brothers-in-law.

For her children see THOMAS BROOKS.

AUTHORITIES. "Manuscript Account of Brooks Family," in Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, Conn., compiled by Homer W. Brainard. Manwaring's *Digest of Early Connecticut Probate Records*, Vol. 1, p. 401.

## JOSEPH ARNOLD

Son of John and Susannah (——) Arnold, born about 1637; died at Haddam, Conn., Oct. 22, 1691; married ELIZABETH WAKEMAN.

Admitted freeman at Hartford, Conn. in 1658. One of the first settlers of Haddam, Conn.

Probate records of his estate give the following: "Joseph Arnold of Haddam. Died 22 October, 1691. Inventory, £151-10-00, taken 2 March, 1691/2, by Daniel Braynard, Timothy Spencer. The children: John age 29 years, Joseph 26, Samuel 23, Josiah 21, Susannah 16, Jonathan 12, Elizabeth 9. Administration granted 21 July, 1692 to the Widow, with Joseph and Josiah Arnold. 30 March, 1693: An agreement by the Children to settle their Father's Estate: John, Joseph & Jonathan to receive £11 each. Samuel has his portion by a Deed of Gift of Land from his Father at Machamoodus. Josiah to have £118 out of this to pay £10 apiece to his two sisters and to pay all the debts. There being no provision for the wife, although she be

married this Court confirms the Agreement with the caution that if the woman see Cause she shall have her thirds of the profits during life, the agreement to the Contrary notwithstanding."

#### CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND ELIZABETH (WAKEMAN) ARNOLD

1. JOHN, b. 1662.
2. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 7, 1666; m. at Haddam, Conn., Jan. 28, 1695/6, SUSANNAH SMITH, daughter of Simon Smith.\*
3. SAMUEL, b. 1668.
4. JOSIAH, b. 1670; d. at Haddam, Conn., Jan. 27, 1711/12, aged about 41; m. MARY WELLS, daughter of Capt. James Wells of Haddam.
- +5. SUSANNAH, b. 1675.
6. JONATHAN, b. 1679; d. at Haddam, Conn., Jan. 6, 1728/9 in his 49th year; m. at Haddam, Conn., Aug. 14, 1699, ELIZABETH ———.
7. ELIZABETH, b. 1682.

AUTHORITIES. *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 65-66. *Memorial History of Hartford County*, Vol. 1, pp. 228-229. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 401, 592; Vol. 2, pp. 151, 352, 461.

#### JOHN ARNOLD

Died December, 1664; married SUSANNAH ———.

Parentage as yet unknown. Emigrant ancestor of Arnold line. Freeman, Cambridge, Mass., May 6, 1635. One of the original proprietors of Hartford, Conn. Received sixteen acres in division of 1639/40.

In his will, dated Aug. 22, 1664, names his wife Susana, his sons Josiah, Joseph and Daniel, and a granddaughter, Mary Buck. Proved Mar. 2, 1664/5. The inventory of the small estate was taken Dec. 26, 1664.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND SUSANNAH (——) ARNOLD

1. JOSIAH.
- +2. JOSEPH.
3. DANIEL, d. at East Hartford in 1692.
4. A Daughter; m. ——— BUCK.

AUTHORITIES. *Wakeman Genealogy* (1900), Robert Peel Wakeman. *Memorial History of Hartford County*, Vol. 1, p. 228. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 173-174, 400.

\* See Simon Smith family herein.



# BACKUS

## ANNE BACKUS

Daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Huntington) Backus, born at Norwich, Conn., Jan. 27, 1695/6; died at Norwich, Conn., Aug. 24, 1761; married at Norwich, Conn., Apr. 25, 1717, NATHANIEL LATHROP.

For her children see NATHANIEL LATHROP.

AUTHORITIES. *Norwich Vital Records.*

## JOSEPH BACKUS

Son of William and Elizabeth (Pratt) Backus, born at Norwich, Conn., Sept. 6, 1667; married at Norwich, Conn., Apr. 9, 1690, ELIZABETH HUNTINGTON.

On record as of Norwich, Conn., Mar. 11, 1699, when, a blacksmith being needed in the town, there was "granted to Joseph Backus so much land upon the hill by Thomas Park's house as may be needful for him to set a shop and coal-house upon, provided he improves it for the above use."

In 1708 when the "Saybrook Platform" was adopted in Connecticut, the minister of the Norwich church read to his congregation all but the last two clauses which allowed to each church freedom of discipline. Whereupon Richard Bushnell, step-son of Thomas Adgate,\* and Joseph Backus rose from their pews and "announced the whole law to the people." They then withdrew and thereafter held private Sabbath meetings. For this they were expelled by the Legislature at its next session but eventually they were sustained and the minister resigned.

On Jan. 26, 1712, "Lieut. Joseph Backus was moderator of the town meeting."

"Joseph Backus kept goats" and had fifty impounded in 1722.

Sunday, July 26, 1725, eight of the sect of Rogerines were arrested by the town authorities for "traveling on the Sabbath." When brought before Joseph Backus as Justice, he sentenced them to be fined and whipped, and to a subsequent proclamation on the subject by the Governor of Rhode Island, made reply, in a printed report, as follows: "The Party timed their arrival in town so as to meet the people coming from morning worship. They called out loudly to some of them and, when brought before a magistrate, acknowledged that they knew it to be against the law to travel on that day but that they did it in defiance of the law. The stripes

\* See Adgate family herein.

did not exceed ten except in the case of the most obstinate of them, viz. Davis, who received fifteen. The instrument was a single cord without a knot in it. By this resolute choice they constrained me to order this punishment or disregard the law. Moreover some of the people freely offered to some of them to pay their fines for them. But they refused the kindness with disdain, and saying in such significant expressions that they would not take up a pin from the table or give the dust of their nails to be discharged, and would not miss of the stripes for a great sum."

#### CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND ELIZABETH (HUNTINGTON) BACKUS

1. JOSEPH, b. March, 1691; m. Mar. 1, 1721/2, HANNAH EDWARDS, daughter of Richard and Mary (Talcott) Edwards of Hartford, Conn., b. 1696; d. 1747. He and his brother Simon were the first two of the Backus name to graduate from Yale. Had a son Elijah who owned the iron works at Yantic, Norwich, and furnished valuable supplies to the colonists in the Revolutionary War. His son, another Elijah, wrote "The Journal of Elijah Backus, Junior, at Yale College, From Jan. Ye first to Dec. 31, 1777," which gives an interesting insight into happenings of Revolutionary times.
2. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 6, 1693/4; d. Nov. 24, 1740; m. Jan. 18, 1715/16, ELIZABETH TRACY, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Leffingwell) Tracy, b. 1698; d. 1769. He was a prominent and wealthy citizen of Norwich.
- +3. ANNE, b. Jan. 27, 1695/6.
4. SIMON, b. Feb. 11, 1700/1; d. Feb. 2, 1746; m. 1729, EUNICE EDWARDS, daughter of Rev. Timothy and Esther (Stoddard) Edwards of East Windsor, Conn., b. 1705; d. 1758. He graduated at Yale in 1724.
5. JAMES, b. Aug. 14, 1703; d. Oct. 15, 1753; m. Nov. 1, 1747, LYDIA HUNTLEY.
6. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 27, 1705; d. Aug. 7, 1787; m. Sept. 26, 1725, CYPRIAN LORD.
7. SARAH, b. July, 1709; d. Nov. 22, 1790; m. July 6, 1732, ISAAC BINGHAM.
8. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 30, 1712; d. Nov. 4, 1768; m. (1st) Jan. 29, 1740/1, ABIGAIL TRUMBULL; m. (2nd) May 2, 1745, EUNICE DYER; m. (3rd) July 26, 1753, SARAH CLARK.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Norwich, Connecticut* (1866), Frances M. Caulkins. *Old Houses of the Antient Town of Norwich* (1895), Mary E. Perkins. *Norwich Vital Records*.

#### WILLIAM BACKUS

Son of William and ——— (——) Backus, died at Norwich, Conn., 1721; married (1st) SARAH CHARLES; married (2nd) about 1664, ELIZABETH PRATT.

One of the original Proprietors of Norwich, Conn., probably settling there as early as 1660. The house-lot assigned to him in the purchase was near "Bean Hill."

Freeman, 1669. In 1673 one of a committee to build a new meeting-house. In 1689 on a committee "to consider and contrive to the enlargement of the meeting-house" which was accomplished by building a "lean



to" containing several new pews. Townsman in 1679 and for several years after. Representative May and October, 1680, October and November, 1683, October, 1684, and October, 1689. Ensign of Train Band, May, 1680, and Lieutenant, May, 1693.

In 1694, with others of the town, "the inhabitants being sensible of their neglect in not recording at first settling," appointed "to reach out and do the best they can" for ascertaining the share of each original settler, what estate each one put in, the division of the land, etc.

In 1694 appointed to "treat with Rev. James Fitch about accepting the ministry."

In 1694 William Backus, Simon Huntington, Thomas Adgate, Lieutenant Leffingwell and Seargeant Tracy, "five of the oldest and most respected inhabitants," comprised a committee "to seat the congregation with due regard to rank, the square pue to be considered first in dignity, the new seats and the fore seats in the broad ally next, are alike in dignity," and so on through eight classes.

On record Oct. 18, 1682, as one of the four signers of the agreement with Uncas, Sachem of the Mohegans, "gratifying said Uncas, as an Old Friend of the Town, with a Gift of Land."

In 1702 one of the nine surviving original proprietors of Norwich when an act was passed for the division of the common lands.

In 1720 the town list of the "magazeans of amunition and other accotremments for war injoynd by law" included "344 pounds of bullets at Lieut. Backuses and one half Barrel of Powder and 31 pounds of bullets and 400 flints at Deacon Simon Huntington's."

His will, dated Feb. 8, 1693/4, proved Apr. 17, 1721, names his wife Elizabeth, sons Joseph and "Nathaniell," son John and grandson William, daughters Sarah, Elizabeth, Hannah and Mary. Son William had by deed of gift. With regard to his sons William and John, and his daughter Sarah, he writes: "what I have given them formerly with that which I Doe give them in this my will shall be the whole of their portions of my estate, anything that I Received of their Grandfather Charlls his estate notwithstanding."

His first wife, mother of his first three children, was Sarah Charles, daughter of John Charles of Branford, Conn., born October, 1637. The order for the distribution of the estate of John Charles refers to William Backus' children by John Charles' daughter Sarah, deceased.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND SARAH (CHARLES) BACKUS

1. WILLIAM, b. May 11, 1660; d. Jan. 25, 1707/8; m. (1st) Nov. 3, 1681, ELIZABETH ———; m. (2nd) Aug. 31, 1692, MARY BENTON, b. 1662; d. 1757. He removed to Windham, Conn., about 1692.



2. JOHN, b. Feb. 9, 1661/2; d. Mar. 27, 1744; m. Feb. 17, 1691/2, MARY BINGHAM, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Rudd) Bingham of Norwich, b. July, 1672; d. Feb. 19, 1747. He removed to Windham, Conn., with his brother William.
3. SARAH, b. June 14, 1663; m. Jan. 15, 1682, EDWARD CULVER of Lebanon, Conn.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ELIZABETH (PRATT) BACKUS

4. SAMUEL, b. May 2, 1665; d. young.
- +5. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 6, 1667.
6. NATHANIEL, b. Apr. 15, 1669; d. Aug. 16, 1728; m. (1st) Mar. 22, 1693/4, LYDIA EDGERTON, daughter of Richard and Mary (Sylvester) Edgerton, b. 1675; m. (2nd) July 7, 1702, ELIZABETH TRACY, daughter of John and Mary (Winslow) Tracy, b. 1676; d. 1739.
7. ELIZABETH, d. Dec. 29, 1728; m. Feb. 10, 1686/7, CAPTAIN THOMAS HUNTINGTON.
8. HANNAH, d. Feb. 25, 1752; m. (1st) Feb. 17, 1691/2, THOMAS BINGHAM; m. (2nd) Mar. 4, 1711/12, DANIEL TRACY; m. (3rd) 1729, SAMUEL GRISWOLD.
9. MARY, d. Mar. 27, 1752; m. December, 1697, THOMAS HYDE, who d. Apr. 9, 1755.

**AUTHORITIES.** *History of Norwich, Connecticut* (1866), Frances M. Caulkins. *Old Houses of the Antient Town of Norwich* (1895), Mary E. Perkins. New Haven County Court Records, Vol. 1. New London Probate Records. *Norwich Vital Records, passim.*

#### WILLIAM BACKUS

Born in England; died at Norwich, Conn., (before June 7), 1664; married (1st) ————; married (2nd) at New London, Conn., ANN (STENTON) BINGHAM.

Little is known of his history. Came from England in 1637 and settled at Saybrook, Conn., where he does not appear as a proprietor, the first town lots being taken in the name of his sons. His lot adjoined that of Simon Huntington.

Removed to Norwich, probably soon after the drawing of his will. This is dated June 12, 1661, and was recorded in New London, Conn., June 21, 1665, signed with his initials only but on record as allowed by the court.

The inventory of his effects was found among some court documents at Hartford, Conn., and is dated June 7, 1664. It is short as there was little to bequeath except his land, house, cows, corn, household stuff and "the tools belonging to the trade of a smith and cutler."

According to some biographies, his first wife was Sarah Charles. She, however, was not his wife but the first wife of his son William. The identity of his first wife is as yet unknown. His second wife, Ann (Stenton) Bingham, was widow of Thomas Bingham.

## CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ——— (———) BACKUS

+1. WILLIAM.

2. STEPHEN, died before 1700; m. December, 1666, SARAH SPENCER.

Children:

1. Sarah, b. April, 1668.
2. Stephen, b. October, 1670.
3. Mary, b. November, 1672.
4. Ruth, b. Dec. 19, 1674.
5. Lydia, b. November, 1677.
6. Timothy, b. Oct. 7, 1682.
7. Elizabeth, b. July 20, 1686.

3. SARAH, m. JOHN REYNOLDS.

4. MARY, m. Apr. 23, 1655, BENJAMIN CRANE.

5. A daughter, m. JOHN BAYLEY.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Norwich, Connecticut* (1866), Frances M. Caulkins. *Old Houses of the Antient Town of Norwich* (1895), Mary E. Perkins. *The Pratt Family* (1864), F. W. Chapman. *Fulton-Hayden-Warner Ancestry in America* (1923), Clarence Etienne Leonard. *Genealogical Memoir of the Backus Family* (1889), William W. Backus. *The Granberry Family and Allied Families* (1945), E. F. Waterman and D. L. Jacobus, p. 163. *Norwich Vital Records*.



## BALDOCK

### MARY BALDOCK

Daughter of William and Elizabeth (——) Baldock, baptized at Wadhurst, Sussex, England, Mar. 14, 1585/6;\* married at Wadhurst, Sussex, England, Nov. 24, 1612, JOHN SELDEN.

The name Baldock, though uncommon, occurs a number of times in English history and genealogy. Ralph de Baldock, who died in 1313, was Bishop of London and Lord Chancellor. Ralph de Baldock, also Lord Chancellor, died in 1327. Samuel Baldock was chaplain to the Earl of Dorchester and held the rectory of Greenstead, Colchester, up to 1638. Jane and Martha Baldock, with their brother John, "three children of my daughter Margaret, deceased," are beneficiaries under the will of Jane Jefferie, of Pepinburie *als* Pemburie, Kent, widow," proved Mar. 11, 1623. And another will, that of John Robins, St. Martin's Le Orgar, London, dated Aug. 23, 1627, mentions "William Balducke, my sister Whiting's† son."

Whether or not any of the foregoing names are connected with Mary Baldock's ancestry is as yet unknown. That she was a daughter of William Baldock and was married to John Selden in the Church of St. Peter and St. Paul at Wadhurst is proved by Selden records. And in this church her son Thomas, emigrant ancestor of the American branch of the Selden family, was baptized.

For her children see JOHN SELDEN.

AUTHORITIES. *Selden Ancestry* (1931), Edwin Van Deusen Selden, p. 395. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 24, p. 127; Vol. 49, p. 373; and Vol. 50, p. 508. *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (1901), Henry F. Waters, pp. 1215-1216.

### WILLIAM BALDOCK

Died at Wadhurst, Sussex, England, 1624; married Elizabeth ——.

His parentage and the surname of his wife Elizabeth are as yet unknown. He was of Wadhurst, Sussex, England, and his will, dated Nov. 6, 1622, proved July 7, 1624, names the following children. One item reads, "I give unto Mary Selden, my daughter, wife of John Selden, twelve pence."

\* So stated in *Selden Ancestry*, p. 23, but Wadhurst registers do not begin until 1604 (see p. 395). Her baptism is not found in other parish registers cited in the Appendix, and the date (1585/6) would make her nearly fifty-one at the birth of her youngest child, so the date is quoted above with misgiving as to its accuracy.

† Wife of Thomas Whiting. Not known as yet to be a member of our Whiting line.



## CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ELIZABETH (——) BALDOCK

1. WATCHER, had sons Thomas and John.
2. ELIZABETH, m. THOMAS MANSER.
3. DANIEL.
- +4. MARY, allegedly bapt. Mar. 14, 1585/6.
5. THOMAS, m. at Wadhurst, May 14, 1611, MARY WEMBORNE.
6. ANNE, m. THOMAS AUSTEN.
7. JOHN.
8. WILLIAM.

AUTHORITY. *Selden Ancestry* (1911), Edwin Van Deusen Selden, pp. 395, 403.

# BARET

## MARGARET BARET

Perhaps daughter of Christopher and ——— (———) Baret; married (1st) at Norwich, England, SIMON HUNTINGTON; married (2nd) THOMAS STOUGH-  
TON.

Her mother's name, her own birthplace, and the dates of her birth, death and marriage are unknown.

After her first husband's death by smallpox on the voyage over, she, with her four children, settled at Roxbury, Mass. Upon her second marriage, before 1635, to Thomas Stoughton, the family removed to Windsor, Conn., his home.

Thomas Stoughton was a man of prominence in the community. He came from England on the *Mary and John* or in the fleet with Winthrop. He had been married before and his son was another Thomas.

For her children see SIMON HUNTINGTON.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Norwich, Connecticut* (1866), Frances M. Caulkins. *Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage. *Ancestry of Lawrence Williams* (1915), Cornelia Bartow Williams.

## CHRISTOPHER BARET

Died 1649.

His birthplace, parentage, and the name of his wife are as yet unknown.

He was Mayor of Norwich, England, in 1634 and 1648.

Undoubtedly the name Christopher, so common among the Huntingtons, came from him. And it is probable that the town of Norwich, Conn., was named by Christopher and Simon Huntington for their home-town across the sea.

### POSSIBLE CHILDREN

+1. MARGARET.

2. PETER, whose letter from Norwich, England, to his cousin [i. e. nephew] Christopher Huntington proves that he was brother of Margaret.

AUTHORITIES. *The Huntington Family* (1915). *The Waterman Family* (1939), E. F. Waterman and D. L. Jacobus, Vol. 1, pp. 669-670.

# BARNES

## ABIGAIL BARNES

Daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (——) Barnes, born at New Haven, Conn., Mar. 16, 1656/7; died at Middletown, Conn., May 22, 1723; married at Middletown, Conn., Dec. 14, 1680, DANIEL HARRIS.

On her gravestone are inscribed these lines:

Here lies one dead which in her life  
Was my loving, pious wife.

For her children see DANIEL HARRIS.

AUTHORITIES. *The Barnes Family Year Book*, Prescott C. Barnes. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 23, p. 154.

## THOMAS BARNES

Born in England; died at Middletown, Conn., June 10, 1691; married ELIZABETH ——, who died at Middletown, Jan. 4, 1689/90.

His birthplace in England, his parentage, and the surname of his wife are as yet unknown. He first appears in New Haven records in 1643, and he took the oath of fidelity the following year. He remained active in New Haven until 1670, and since his wife Elizabeth was admitted to the Middletown church from the church in New Haven in 1678, we take it that the family had then recently moved to Middletown.

### CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND ELIZABETH (——) BARNES

1. MARTHA, b. 1643.
2. MERCY, b. 1645; m. (1st) Dec. 20, 1666, BARTHOLEMEW JACOBS; m. (2nd) Nov. 22, 1694, JOSEPH THOMPSON.
3. JOHN, b. 1648; m. Nov. 16, 1669, MERCY BETTS.
4. ELIZABETH, b. May 28, 1650; m. (1st) Mar. 24, 1668/9, BENJAMIN BROCKETT; m. (2nd) Jan. 21, 1684/5, JOHN AUSTIN.
5. THOMAS, b. Aug. 26, 1653; d. 1712; m. (1st) June 26, 1675, MARY HUBBARD; m. (2nd) ABIGAIL FROST.
- +6. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 16, 1656/7.
7. DANIEL, b. Aug. 29, 1659; d. Jan. 1, 1730/1; m. Jan. 13, 1686, MARY TAPPEN.
8. MAYBEE, b. June 25, 1663; d. Mar. 6, 1749; m. Nov. 19, 1691, ELIZABETH STOW.

AUTHORITIES. *The Barnes Family Year Book*, Prescott C. Barnes. *The Descendants of William and Elizabeth Tuttle* (1883), George F. Tuttle. *New Haven Genealogical Magazine*, Vol. 1, pp. 115-117.



## NOTE

The Barnes family presents problems, and proved solutions have not been reached. The wife of Thomas Barnes in 1678 was Elizabeth, and in his will he refers to her as mother of his sons John and Thomas, which if understood literally would make her his only wife and mother of all the children.

The son, Thomas Barnes, Jr., remained in New Haven, and married, June 26, 1675, Mary Hubbard, probably the daughter of Thomas Hubbard of Middletown who was born Jan. 3, 1656/7. The death of Mary wife of Thomas Barnes occurred in New Haven in April, 1676. This has been supposed by some to refer to a first wife of Thomas, Sr., who could have married Elizabeth before 1678, when she was admitted to the Middletown church. In New Haven records his wife was always called "Goodwife Barnes," so it cannot be absolutely proved that his wife was always Elizabeth.

Usually, however, the Mary who died in 1676 has been identified as Mary (Hubbard), wife of Thomas Barnes, Jr., whose first child was born Nov. 21, 1679. He is known to have married Abigail Frost, but as she was not born until 1670, she could not have been mother of his older children, and in fact there is a record which proves that she did not marry him until 1690. Hence, if Mary (Hubbard) died in 1676, his first four children must have been by a second, unknown wife, and Abigail Frost was his third wife. But if the wife of Thomas Barnes who died in 1676 was Mary, a first wife of the older Thomas, then Mary (Hubbard) survived to be the mother of the older children of Thomas, Jr.

A further confusing factor is the recorded marriage of John Frost, Jr., to Abigail Barnes in New Haven, Aug. 20, 1692. If this was the daughter of Thomas Barnes, she was then 35 years old, more than a decade older than Frost. Because of this, it seems more likely that the Abigail who married Daniel Harris at Middletown, Dec. 14, 1680, was the daughter of Thomas, and that is partially confirmed by the fact that Daniel Harris was a witness to the will of Thomas Barnes. This leaves Frost's wife unplaced, and it is an odd coincidence that Frost's sister, as mentioned above, was already the wife of Thomas Barnes, Jr.

D. L. J.

# BEARSE

## PRISCILLA BEARSE

Daughter of Augustine and ——— (——) Bearse, born at Barnstable, Mass., about Mar. 10, 1643/4; died at Yarmouth, Mass., Mar. 30, 1712; married, 1660, JOHN HALL.

For her children see JOHN HALL.

AUTHORITIES. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 2, p. 214.

## AUGUSTINE BEARSE

Born 1618; died between 1686 and 1697.

His birthplace, parentage and the name of his wife are as yet unknown.

Augustine, or Austin Bearse came in the ship *Confidence* from Southampton, England, Apr. 24, 1638.

Went to Barnstable with the "first company" in 1639, his house and lot of twelve acres of rocky land being in the East Parish. He owned also six acres of meadow and two thatch islands still known as Bearse's Islands.

Joined Mr. Lathrop's church Apr. 29, 1643. Made freeman 1653. Grandjuror 1653 and 1662. Surveyor 1674. Was living in 1686 but died before 1697.

Is on record as being one of the few settlers against whom no complaint was ever made, a fact which speaks well for his character as a man and a citizen. He was a farmer, living on the produce of his land and bringing up a large family to be useful members of society.

His marriage is unrecorded\* but all his children were born in Barnstable. The first children were not baptized until he joined the church in 1643, owing to a local controversy in regard to infant baptism, but, after he had had six daughters, his first son, Joseph, was carried two miles to the church to receive this sacrament on the day the boy was born.

### CHILDREN OF AUGUSTINE AND ——— (——) BEARSE

1. MARY, b. 1640.
2. MARTHA, b. 1642.
- +3. PRISCILLA, b. about Mar. 10, 1643/4.

\* It has been asserted by one of his descendants that Augustine, or Austin, Bearse was of the Romany, or Gypsy, race, was deported from England to America and married an Indian princess, Mary Hyanno, a granddaughter of the Sachem Ihyannough. This assertion has been proved without foundation. See "Austin Bearse and his Alleged Indian Connection" by Donald Lines Jacobus in *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 15, pp. 111-118.



4. SARAH, b. Mar. 28, 1646; m. August, 1667, JOHN HAMLIN of Barnstable. Had twelve children.
5. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 18, 1647; m. Apr. 12, 1670, ALLEN NICHOLS. Had nine children.
6. HANNAH, b. Nov. 16, 1649.
7. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 25, 1651; m. Dec. 3, 1676, MARTHA TAYLOR. Had eight children.
8. HESTER, b. Oct. 2, 1653.
9. LYDIA, b. about the end of September, 1655.
10. REBECCA, b. about September, 1657; m. Feb. 17, 1670/1, WILLIAM HUNTER.
11. JAMES, b. about the end of July, 1660.

AUTHORITIES. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 2, pp. 213-214; Vol. 6, p. 137. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 2, pp. 65, 109, 195, 196, 316. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 15, pp. 111-119. *Genealogical Record of Austin Bearse*, Fanny Louisa Meadows. *A Contribution to the Genealogy of the Bearse or Bearss Family in America, 1618-1671*, John Bearss Newcomb.



# BIGGE

## ELIZABETH BIGGE

Daughter of John and Rachel (Martin) Bigge, baptized at Cranbrook, Kent, England, Nov. 1, 1590; buried at Roxbury, Mass., Aug. 21, 1638; married at Biddenden, Kent, England, Sept. 13, 1608, JOHN STOW.

Came to New England, with her husband and children, May 17, 1634. The "Apostle Eliot" writes of her: "Elizabeth Stow, the wife of John Stow, she was a very godly matron, a blessing not only to her family but to all the church & when she had lead a christian conversation a few years among us, she dyed & left a good savor behind her."

For her children see JOHN STOW.

**AUTHORITIES.** Rev. John Eliot's Record. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 70, p. 348; Vol. 92, p. 398.

## JOHN BIGGE

Buried at Cranbrook, Kent, England, Aug. 13, 1605; married at Tenterden, Kent, England, Sept. 14, 1583, RACHEL MARTIN.

His birthplace and parentage are as yet unknown.

He was a clothier and probably a descendant of Richard Bigg of Cranbrook, also a clothier, whose will, dated Nov. 4, 1532, was proved Aug. 5, 1533.

May have been a brother of Elizabeth Bigg who married John Scotchfork of Bronkley, and of Mary Bigg who married John Bettes, or Betts, of West Peckham, Kent, England.

### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND RACHEL (MARTIN) BIGGE

1. ANNA, bapt. at Cranbrook, Kent, England, Aug. 16, 1584; probably d. young.
2. SMALEHOPE, or Smallhope, b. probably 1586; d. between May 3, 1638 and Oct. 3, 1638; m. ELLEN ——— who d. between Nov. 24, 1638 and Feb. 12, 1638/9. In his will he makes bequests to many relatives in New England, including his mother and his sisters Patience Foster and Elizabeth Stow.
3. PATIENCE, b. probably 1588, though shipping list of ship *Elizabeth* records her as "aged 40" in 1635; m. RICHARD FOSTER of Biddenden, Kent, England, who d. 1630.
- +4. ELIZABETH, bapt. Nov. 1, 1590.
5. JAMES, bapt. at Cranbrook, Kent, Jan. 28, 1592/3; bur. at Cranbrook, Jan. 12, 1593/4.
6. RACHEL, bapt. at Cranbrook, Oct. 20, 1594; d. at Cranbrook, before May 3, 1638; m. (1st) at Biddenham, Kent, England, Mar. 4, 1616/17, MOREGIFT STARR, who

was bapt. at Cranbrook, Oct. 1, 1592; bur. at Ashford, Kent, England, Dec. 18, 1617; m. (2nd) at Cranbrook, Nov. 9, 1619, PETER MASTERS of Cranbrook and Tonbridge.

7. ANNA, bapt. at Cranbrook, Jan. 30, 1596/7; bur. at Cranbrook, May 16, 1597.
8. JOHN, bapt. at Cranbrook, June 25, 1598; bur. at Cranbrook, Dec. 18, 1598.
9. MARY, bapt. at Cranbrook, May 18, 1600; bur. at Cranbrook, Apr. 24, 1610.
10. JOHN, bapt. at Cranbrook, Dec. 19, 1602; d. at Maidstone, Kent, England, between Aug. 17, 1640 and Feb. 7, 1642/3; m. (1st) 1626, MARY MAPLISDEN, daughter of Edward Maplisdén; m. (2nd) 1634, SIBYLLA BEACON, widow, of Otham, Kent, England, who was living Feb. 7, 1642/3. He was a clothier. In his will left bequests to his relatives in New England—his mother, surviving sister, nieces and nephews. Had a son Samuel, probably first wife's child, who d. before Aug. 17, 1640, when his father made his will.
11. THANKFUL, bapt. at Cranbrook, Feb. 17, 1604/5; bur. at Cranbrook, Aug. 14, 1605.

AUTHORITIES. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 92, pp. 395-398.

12C2832



# BLAIR

## DOLLY BLAIR

Daughter of Robert and Hannah (Thompson) Blair, born at Worcester, Mass., Dec. 9, 1752; died at Blandford, Mass., Sept. 13, 1807; married at Blandford, Mass., Dec. 10, 1772, DAVID BOIES.

For her children see DAVID BOIES.

AUTHORITY. Blandford Vital Records.

## ROBERT BLAIR

Son of Robert and Isabel (Rankin) Blair, born at Rutland, Mass., June 20, 1720; died at Blandford, Mass., June 22, 1801; married at Worcester or Sudbury, Mass., June 24, 1746, HANNAH THOMPSON.

Was of Worcester, Mass. Removed to Blandford, Mass., and purchased the tract of land since called the "Gore," then consisting of five hundred acres. Built a log house and cleared an opening in the unbroken forest, with a foot-path leading to the nearest fort two miles away. Here he remained a few years, when his fear of the Indians, his homestead being so far removed from the fort, induced him to return to Worcester. He made the journey on horseback, taking his wife, children and household furniture with him. Later he again removed to Blandford, where he became a permanent settler and was for many years a deacon in the church.

### CHILDREN OF ROBERT AND HANNAH (THOMPSON) BLAIR

1. ROBERT, b. Apr. 3, 1747; d. Sept. 3, 1800; m. at Warren, Mass., Aug. 14, 1769, HANNAH HAYWARD.

Children: (all born at Blandford)

1. *Robert*, b. Mar. 20, 1772.
  2. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 21, 1773.
  3. *Jonas*, b. Mar. 5, 1776.
  4. *Deborah*, b. Jan. 19, 1778.
  5. *Sally*, b. Apr. 21, 1780.
  6. *Rachel*, b. Dec. 14, 1783.
  7. *Sherman*.
  8. *Julia*, b. Dec. 9, 1789.
2. DAVID, b. Mar. 30, 1749; m. 1771, MIRIAM BOIES.
  - +3. DOLLY, b. Dec. 9, 1752.
  4. ASA.
  5. RUFUS, b. at Warren, Mass., Feb. 24, 1758; d. Oct. 7, 1800; m. 1780, DOLLY BOIES, b. 1758; d. 1842. He was grandfather of William Blair of Chicago for whom *The Blair Family in New England* was compiled.



## Children:

1. *Samuel.*
2. *Phineas.*
3. *Dolly.*
4. *Rufus.*
5. *Sylvester.*
6. *Increase.*

6. HANNAH, b. at Warren, Mass., Mar. 13, 1760; d. June 18, 1781; m. May 10, 1779, SAMUEL BOIES. Had one son, Obadiah.

AUTHORITIES. Blandford Vital Records. Warren Vital Records. Blandford Address, William H. Gibbs. *The Blair Family in New England* (1900), Emily Wilder Leavitt.

## ROBERT BLAIR

Son of James and Rachel (Boyd) Blair, born 1684; died at Worcester, Mass., Oct. 14, 1774; married ISABEL RANKIN.

Was of Scotch descent, his ancestors having removed, in Cromwell's time, from Scotland to Ireland where they joined a colony "retaining the peculiar religious and political views of their country."

With his wife and children, joined the company of one hundred families who emigrated from County Londonderry, Ireland, in 1718, and landed at Boston, Mass., in August of that year.

Settled at Worcester, Mass., purchased land and became a prominent citizen. His homestead lot is described as being "next west to McFarland," and in the house in which he lived and died, three generations of his family lived after him, his son Joseph, his grandson Robert, and his great-grandson Charles Blair.

In 1733, at the distribution of "sittings" in the Old Meeting House, he is on record as being assigned a place "in ye fourth section of ye body."

Ninety years old when he died, he left six sons, four daughters, eighty-seven grandchildren, one-hundred-six great-grandchildren, and six great-great-grandchildren—in all two-hundred-nine descendants.

His gravestone, in the Old Common at Worcester, bears the inscription:

In memory of Mr. Robert Blair  
who died Octr ye  
14, A. D. 1774, in the 91  
year of his age.\*

\* *Collections of the Worcester Society of Antiquity* accompanies the foregoing epitaph with the following footnote: "Son of Abraham Blair who distinguished himself in the Siege of Londonderry, A. D. 1689. In recognition of his services he was made free of taxation throughout the British provinces." *The Blair Magazine*, Nov. 1, 1925, makes Robert the brother of this Abraham.

## CHILDREN OF ROBERT AND ISABEL (RANKIN) BLAIR

1. MATTHEW, b. 1704; d. at Blandford, Mass., Sept. 28, 1770; m. (1st) Nov. 21, 1727, MARY HAMILTON, who d. at Blandford, Mar. 21, 1753; m. (2nd) Feb. 21, 1754, JANE ALEXANDER. Had six sons and four daughters.
2. DAVID, b. about 1708; d. at Western, Mass., Feb. 20, 1804, aged 96.
3. JOHN, b. about 1710; d. at Western, Mass., May 10, 1796, in 86th year; m. at Brookfield, Mass., May 24, 1734, MERCY HAYWARD.
4. DOLLY.
5. JAMES, settled at Rutland, Mass.; m. and had children.
6. SARAH, b. 1715/16; d. at Blandford, Mass., Sept. 11, 1802, in 85th year; m., probably at Worcester, Mass., JOHN HAMILTON. They removed to Blandford, Mass., with the first settlers. John Hamilton was town treasurer 1742, 1743, 1753, 1755, 1756; assessor 1752; moderator of town meeting 1758. Their son, John Hamilton, b. July 31, 1755, also married a Sarah Blair.
7. WILLIAM, b. about 1718; d. at Onslow, Nova Scotia, Aug. 4, 1791; m. at Leicester, Mass., Feb. 21, 1744/5, JANE BARNES.
- +8. ROBERT, b. June 20, 1720.
9. ELIZABETH, b. about 1724; d. at Leicester, Mass., Oct. 31, 1779; m. at Worcester (intention at Leicester, Dec. 4, 1742), DEACON OLIVER WATSON, b. about 1718, d. at Leicester, Dec. 20, 1804.
10. MARY, b. Apr. 1, 1725; m. at Worcester, Mass., Jan. 12, 1744, JOHN WATSON, b. about 1717, d. at Leicester, Mass., Nov. 9, 1795.
11. JOSEPH, b. about 1727; d. at Worcester, Mass., Feb. 8, 1804; m. MARY ———, who d. at Amherst, Mass., March, 1810, aged 79. Settled at Worcester, Mass., in the old homestead. During the Revolution was deemed a Tory and unworthy of the confidence of the patriots. Was given an opportunity by the Committee of Correspondence either to join the Continental Army or provide a substitute. Was afterwards disarmed and forbidden to leave the town without a permit.

AUTHORITIES. *The Blair Family in New England* (1900), Emily Wilder Leavitt, pp. 29-49. *Worcester Vital Records. New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 23. *Collections of the Worcester Society of Antiquity. Blair Magazine*, Nov. 1, 1925.

## JAMES BLAIR

## Married RACHEL BOYD.

Was of Aghadowey, County Londonderry, Ireland, his family originally of Argyleshire, Scotland. Though there is no record of his immediate ancestry, his grandfather probably was the David Blair who removed from Ayreshire to Aghadowey in 1610. James emigrated to America, possibly with two of his brothers, his wife having died at Aghadowey in 1700.

## CHILD OF JAMES AND RACHEL (BOYD) BLAIR

- +1. ROBERT, b. 1684.

AUTHORITIES. *The Blair Family in New England* (1900), Emily Wilder Leavitt, pp. 20-25. *Blair Magazine*, May, 1927. *Ulster Scots and Blandford Scouts* (1928), Sumner Gilbert Wood.



# BLAKE

## ELIZABETH BLAKE

Daughter of John and Sarah (Hall) Blake, born at Middletown, Conn., Mar. 16, 1679; died at Middletown, Conn., Mar. 24, 1720/1; married at Middletown, Conn., Jan. 25, 1698/9, JOSEPH JOHNSON.

For her children see JOSEPH JOHNSON.

AUTHORITY. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 12, pp. 210, 217.

## JOHN BLAKE

Born (date not found); died at Middletown, Conn., Nov. 11, 1690; married SARAH HALL.

The inventory of John Blake's estate, amounting to £230-12-06, was taken Jan. 19, 1690/1. The children were named as Mercy, aged 17 years, Sarah, 16, Mary, 14, Elizabeth, 12, Abigail, 10, John, 8, Jonathan, 6, Stephen, 4, Richard, 11 months. Administration was granted to the widow, Mar. 5, 1690/1, with Richard Hall and John Hall, her father and brother, to assist. An agreement to divide the estate was made, Apr. 6, 1705, by Sarah Blake, Widow, John, Jonathan, and Stephen, Mary Johnson (now widow), Joseph Johnson and Elizabeth his wife, and Thomas Bibbins and Abigail his wife.

### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND SARAH (HALL) BLAKE

1. MERCY, b. Nov. 16, 1673; m. at Middletown, Sept. 22, 1691, SAMUEL ROBERTS.
2. SARAH, b. Feb. 15, 1675; d. at Middletown, May 6, 1737; m. at Middletown, Dec. 27, 1693, JOHN ROBERTS, d. July 6, 1721.
3. MARY, b. July 29, 1677; m. at Middletown, February, 1699, NATHANIEL JOHNSON, b. Jan. 17, 1678/9; d. Feb. 18, 1704/5.
- +4. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 16, 1679.
5. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 25, 1681; m. THOMAS BEVIN.
6. JOHN, b. May 19, 1683; d. at Middletown, Dec. 8, 1724; m. at Middletown, Oct. 20, 1705, ELIZABETH JOHNSON; d. Mar. 17, 1735/6.
7. JONATHAN, b. July 27, 1685; d. at Middletown, Oct. 17, 1733; m. at Middletown, Sept. 19, 1710, MARY JOHNSON, b. Jan. 18, 1686; d. Oct. 17, 1736.
8. STEPHEN, b. July 15, 1687; d. at Middletown; m. at Middletown, July 2, 1711, HANNAH COLE of Hartford.
9. RICHARD, b. February, 1689/90; cast away and d. at Newfoundland, Oct. 20, 1736; m. Mar. 5, 1729/30, ABIGAIL CLARK. She m. (2nd) Nov. 16, 1738, Jonas Green.

AUTHORITIES. Middletown Vital Records. Manwaring's *Digest*, Vol. 1, p. 410.



# BOIES

## BOIES FOREWORD

Our branch of the Boies, or Du Bois, family was, with its Laflin contemporaries, part of the North Ireland drift that settled New Hampshire and Western Massachusetts. They were of French extraction, and it has been taken for granted the various infiltrations here came either direct from France, via Holland, or from an English group, all leaving their native country during the troublesome times that culminated in the revocation of the Edict of Nantes. But a genealogist employed on the other side by my cousin H. W. Boies, forwarded details about a much earlier migration to Britain than is above depicted. The name became anglicized, Boyce in rural Yorkshire, Boyes, later Boies, for the Leeds settlement, and it is to this latter city, at a guess, that forebears of our David may eventually be traced.

David's people, by tradition, were in Londonderry during the siege. They were Protestants and at least one Ulster-Leeds link then existed, forged by a Rev. Joseph Boies who had a Protestant pastorate in Dublin. Note too how the Leeds baptismal names, David, Matthew, etc., drift down in America to the present day.

Let us, however, cut the cloth city out from surmises for a moment, casting genealogical hounds into coverts of the recognized Hibernian branch—"Boys" in every sense. Our progenitor, if started there, would share the ignominy of a local Sir Joseph who shot a friend, "a major," merely for "sitting alongside Boys' intended."

David was possibly one of the little band that, under leadership of another ancestor, their minister William Boyd, embarked at Londonderry, reaching Boston, Aug. 4, 1718.

Other early Boies immigrants include James, pioneer paper manufacturer, successful enough at Neponset to warrant starting a branch plant in Pennsylvania. Matthew, father of the Rev. Joseph, already cited, was a freeman in Roxbury, 1639. Evidently a restless character, he, after representing Rowley at the General Court, returned to Leeds—in ample time, under my hypothesis, to imbue a young relative with a desire to see America.

A vessel, the *Golden Otter*, sailed from Holland, 1660, and docked at Wiltwick, near Kingston, on the Hudson River. Well received by the Dutch there, its Huguenot passengers obtained a patent from Governor Andros, founding the settlement of New Paltz, sixteen miles away. Three of the agents for the transaction were Du Boises, Louis, Isaac and Abraham.

Holding in mind the wholesale destruction of Erin's records by revolutionaries, as well as the researches Mr. Louis Laflin made before then, no attempt later than Mr. Laflin's has been undertaken towards tracing the foreign habitat either of the Laflins or of their closely allied Boies connection. And New Hampshire documents are very meagre even in comparison with the slim statistics available in Connecticut.

Of course, the lack of written word concerning all American pioneers is pitiable. But paper was precious, ink homemade, and early New Englanders thought more about dodging Indian arrows than they did about writing history.

"The Boieses have always been good citizens, comfortably off, and with business interests outside their farms." The Victorian lady responsible for this quotation could not have better described the family.

—D. B.

### MARI LAFLIN BOIES

Daughter of Joseph Milton and Electa Caroline (Laflin) Boies, born at Kiskatom, N. Y., Nov. 24, 1844; died at Montreal, Canada, May 6, 1924; married at Saugerties, N. Y., Jan. 5, 1865, THOMAS CHALMERS BRAINERD.

For children and account of her, see under THOMAS CHALMERS BRAINERD.

### JOSEPH MILTON BOIES

Son of David and Elizabeth (Gibbs) Boies, born at Blandford, Mass., Apr. 20, 1809; died at Chicago, Ill., Apr. 18, 1891; married at Westfield, Mass., Nov. 28, 1834, ELECTA CAROLINE LAFLIN.

Grandfather Boies' life, to me, has always represented the acme of happy attainment, the enjoyment of an existence impossible under our modern complexities. Director in many large corporations, a leader in the activities of his little town, his chief interest, however, outside a beloved farm, lay in two small powder plants, both within driving distance of his home at Saugerties. These, behind a team of fast horses, Grandfather would visit weekly, stopping on the way out at "Old Betty's" for a glass of her root beer. At the mills he was confidant of every employee, interesting himself in their slightest troubles.

The *Laflin Genealogy* quotes Grandfather as starting business with Luther Laflin in Blandford, removing thence to Westfield. He held, as a side line, during these early days, a partnership with Walter Laflin in the manufacture of paper, at Lee.



Once, put in charge of a cargo shipped to New Orleans, Grandfather travelled by stage to the Ohio River, by boat to Cincinnati, and then on horseback to his destination. After many adventures "with Indians and highwaymen" (*sic*), he disposed of his paper in Texas, taking in exchange sugar, tobacco and furs, which produce was sent back to New York.

A fund of anecdotes exists about him. Business, in these early days, was largely done through barter. Finding it necessary to team a season's supply of blasting powder for Erie Canal construction, Mr. Laflin said: "I would put young Boies in charge of this consignment were it not for his urge to trade horses." Promise to refrain was made, but the boy returned next autumn preceded by a bunch of mustangs. The colts, raised on Western pastures, proved too much for his probity.

It is recounted that, during the '73 depression, a New York broker said: "Mr. Boies, if you will sit in my window with that smile on, confidence and prosperity should soon come back again."

And, a straw showing his conservatism, Grandfather never brought us children candy in other form than a blue cornucopia containing cinnamon sticks.

#### CHILDREN OF JOSEPH MILTON AND ELECTA (LAFLIN) BOIES

1. A daughter, b. June 10, 1836; d. June 10, 1836.
2. HENRY MARTYN, b. at Lee, Mass., Aug. 18, 1837; d. at Wilkes-Barre, Pa., Dec. 11, 1903; m. (1st) at Philadelphia, Pa., Dec. 26, 1861, EMMA GERTRUDE BRAINERD, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Whiting) Brainerd and sister of Thomas Chalmers Brainerd who later married Henry's sister Mari; b. at Philadelphia, Pa., Jan. 3, 1841; d. at Scranton, Pa., Nov. 1, 1868; m. (2nd) ELIZABETH LINEN DICKSON, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Marvin) Dickson, b. at Carbondale, Pa., Aug. 15, 1850; d. at Scranton, Pa., July 3, 1926. He was a distinguished man, prominent in public life.\*

Children: (1st wife)

1. Mary, b. at Philadelphia, Pa., Jan. 22, 1863; d. at Scranton, Pa., Aug. 13, 1866.
2. Carrington, b. at Philadelphia, Pa., May 13, 1865; d. at Scranton, Pa., Aug. 18, 1866.
3. Henry Whiting, b. at Scranton, Pa., Feb. 5, 1867; d. 1906.  
(2nd wife)
4. Mary Dickson, b. at Scranton, Pa., Jan. 25, 1872; d. at Scranton, Pa., July 8, 1876.
5. Joseph Milton, b. at Scranton, Pa., Aug. 8, 1873; d. Apr. 27, 1898.
6. Ethel Marvin, b. at Scranton, Pa., Oct. 2, 1878; d. at Scranton, Pa., Dec. 26, 1936.
7. David, b. at Scranton, Pa., Sept. 29, 1881; d. at Scranton, Pa., June 2, 1928.
8. Helen Elizabeth, b. at New York, N. Y., Jan. 6, 1886.

\* See his biography, *Henry Martyn Boies*, published by the Knickerbocker Press, New York, 1904.



3. ALBERT LAFLIN, b. Mar. 9, 1840; d. Mar. 19, 1844.
  4. EDWARD BIGELOW, b. at Malden, N. Y., June 2, 1842; d. at Malden, N. Y., June 5, 1871; bur. at Saugerties, N. Y.
  5. HELEN LAFLIN, b. at Kiskatom, N. Y., Nov. 24, 1844; d. at Malden, N. Y., Feb. 24, 1846.
  - +6. MARI LAFLIN, b. at Kiskatom, N. Y., Nov. 24, 1844.
  7. ELLA JESSUP, b. at Kiskatom, N. Y., June 16, 1847; d. at Winnetka, Ill., Nov. 13, 1930; m. at Saugerties, N. Y., Nov. 15, 1876, LUTHER LAFLIN MILLS, son of Walter Norman and Caroline (Smith) Mills, b. at North Adams, Mass., Sept. 3, 1848; d. at Chicago, Ill., Jan. 18, 1909. He was a distinguished lawyer and State's Attorney of Illinois for eight years.
- Children:
1. *Matthew*, b. at Chicago, Ill., Aug. 30, 1877.
  2. *Electa Boies*, b. at Chicago, Ill., Dec. 14, 1878; d. Jan. 4, 1947. She took a great interest in the family history, and labored long towards the preparation of the data for the present volume.
  3. *Mari Brainerd*, b. at Chicago, Ill., Sept. 12, 1880.
  4. *Caroline Bigelow*, b. at Chicago, Ill., Jan. 5, 1883.
  5. *Agnes Sheffield*, b. at Chicago, Ill., Aug. 12, 1885.
8. MATTHEW LAFLIN, b. at Kiskatom, N. Y., Sept. 3, 1849; d. at Middletown, N. Y., Jan. 17, 1894; bur. at Saugerties, N. Y.

## DAVID BOIES

Son of David and Dolly (Blair) Boies, born at Blandford, Mass., Aug. 17, 1781; died at Blandford, Mass., Sept. 18, 1852; married at Blandford, Mass., Mar. 26, 1804, ELIZABETH GIBBS.

Little is known of his history. He was a large property holder in Blandford and, after his wife's death, continued living in his old home with his two unmarried daughters.

### CHILDREN OF DAVID AND ELIZABETH (GIBBS) BOIES

1. ALMIRA, b. Mar. 11, 1806; d. July, 1860. Unmarried.
2. CURTIS HOOKER, b. Oct. 18, 1807; d. January, 1893; m.
- +3. JOSEPH MILTON, b. at Blandford, Mass., Apr. 20, 1809.
4. ALBERT R., b. at Blandford, Mass., Feb. 2, 1811; d. Jan. 9, 1840.
5. RUSSELL, b. at Blandford, Mass., July 6, 1813.
6. CAROLINE E., b. at Blandford, Mass., July 6, 1813; d. Sept. 11, 1852; m. (as his 1st wife) EDWARD BIGELOW of Malden-on-Hudson, N. Y. He was a brother of John Bigelow, author, journalist and diplomatist, an editor and proprietor of the New York Evening Post and Minister to France from 1865 to 1866. Father of Poultney Bigelow, the author.
7. CATHERINE, b. at Blandford, Mass., Oct. 14, 1815; d. Sept. 27, 1843. Unmarried.
8. ORPHA MARIA, b. at Blandford, Mass., Mar. 6, 1818; d. Sept. 19, 1843; m. DAVID P. ROBINSON.
9. SYLVESTER W., b. Dec. 28, 1819; d. Apr. 3, 1821.



10. NANCY CORDELIA, b. Mar. 18, 1822; d. Aug. 6, 1886; m. EDWARD W. HATCH, M.D.
11. MARY A., b. May 6, 1825; d. Nov. 9, 1901; m. (as his 2nd wife) EDWARD BIGELOW.

### DAVID BOIES

Son of William and Mary (Hamilton) Boies, born at Blandford, Mass., Jan. 15, 1750/1; died at Blandford, Mass., Feb. 6, 1839; married (1st) at Blandford, Mass., Dec. 10, 1772, DOLLY BLAIR; married (2nd) 1809, CLARISSA METCALF, who died at Blandford, Dec. 21, 1810, aged 43 years.

Born, lived and died at Blandford, Mass. As Ensign David Boies was moderator of the town meeting, Apr. 6, 1795. As Lieutenant David Boies was appointed First Selectman, Mar. 6, 1797. After that is styled Captain David Boies in the town records. Surveyor of Highways, Mar. 23, 1801. Representative to the State Legislature, 1805, 1820 and 1821. Jan. 13, 1813, performed a marriage ceremony, being at that time Justice of the Peace.

May 6, 1816, "David Boies, Esq. was chosen to petition Congress to revise the law on due observance of the Lord's Day."

Recorded on Massachusetts Muster and Pay Rolls, David Boies, private in Capt. William Cannon's Company of David Leonard's Regiment, marched May 6, 1777, on Ticonderoga Expedition, returned July 14, 1777, and was allowed two months, ten days time of service. Corporal in Capt. Phineas Stebbins' Company of Col. Nathan Sparhawk's Regiment from Oct. 7 to Dec. 12, 1778. Enlisted in Col. Elisha Porter's Regiment, July 31, 1779, and was discharged in September of that year, being allowed one month and six days time. On Dec. 25, 1799, "David Boies and Enos Boies who went to Granville to be mustered as Minute Men" were granted four shillings each.

According to account given by a relative, he was "financially comfortable and had other business besides a farm. Gave all his children a good education. Was a magistrate and known as 'The Squire'."

### CHILDREN OF DAVID AND DOLLY (BLAIR) BOIES

1. WILLIAM, b. July 24, 1773; d. 1823; Williams College, 1801; a clergyman, lived at Watertown, Ohio; m. and had sons William, Eli, David.
2. GARDNER, b. May 2, 1775; lived in Lewis Co., N. Y.
3. RUFUS, b. Oct. 17, 1777; Captain, of Homer, N. Y.
4. DOLLY, b. Jan. 30, 1780.
- +5. DAVID, b. at Blandford, Mass., Aug. 17, 1781.
6. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 2, 1783; Williams College, 1807; a lawyer and judge at Greenwich, N. Y.
7. LEMUEL, b. Feb. 15, 1786; d. July 21, 1832; m. and had sons John, Franklin, Henry.
8. CYNTHIA, b. Aug. 11, 1788; d. December, 1843. Not married.
9. ORPHA, b. Sept. 24, 1790.



10. ARTEMAS, b. Sept. 8, 1792; d. at New London, Conn., 1844; Williams College, 1816; a clergyman; m. and had sons William [Yale College, 1844], Henry M. [of Sangamon, Ill.], Albert, and Charles [Yale College, 1860].
11. JUSTUS, b. Mar. 21, 1795.

AUTHORITIES. Blandford Vital Records. "Address Delivered before the Literary Association. Blandford, Mass.," William H. Gibbs. Family records. *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the War of the Revolution*, Vol. 2, p. 236.

## WILLIAM BOIES

Son of David and Anne (——) Boies, born 1721; died at Blandford, Mass., July 9, 1804; married at Westborough, Mass., Feb. 10, 1745/6, MARY HAMILTON.\*

Was of Blandford, Mass., July 6, 1775, "chosen delegate to send to Congress at Watertown," and later allowed £3/12 for attending Congress 12 days. Representative to General Court 1777 and 1778. Made Deacon June 20, 1778. The same year "Dea. Wm. Boies and Samuel Boies appointed a committee to consider the constitution that has been sent us for approbation or disapprobation, and make report to the town of their doings." Aug. 31, 1779, "Chosen Dea. William Boies to go to Cambridge to assist in framing a constitution or bill of rights." Moderator of town meeting the same year. Known as "Major" as well as "Deacon."†

His will, dated Mar. 20, 1794, proved Nov. 27, 1804, bequeaths to his wife Mary "one Horse or Mair, One Good Cow, six Sheap and One suit of Mourning Apperal," and requests that she be comfortably provided for. At her decease his children are to receive portions as follows: "Son David Boies, 6 shillings, 8 pence and my Great Bible. Son Joel Boies, 12 shillings, 8 pence. Son William Boies, my desk. Son Elias Boies, 13 shillings and a Plain Chest, any money left. My Farming Utensils, wearing Apperal and Books to be equally Divided between my Four Sons." His daughters, Anna Scott, Sarah Blair, Molly Shepard and Abigail Shepard were to receive equal portions of his household furniture.

His gravestone reads:

Deac'n William Boies, Died  
July 9th, 1804. Aged 83.  
Behold thyself in me.  
Such one was I as thou.  
And thou in me shall be  
Even dust as I am now.

\* The *Strong Genealogy* erroneously gives the name of his wife as Mary Dewey, with dates of her birth and death the same as those of Mary Hamilton.

† The "Bibble" of Deacon William Boies was presented by Mrs. Edward Bigelow to Henry M. Boies, her nephew. On the first page is written: "Left to Capt. David Boies att his decess." and contains entries of the deaths of William and his wife.



## CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND MARY (HAMILTON) BOIES

1. ANNA, b. Nov. 3, 1748; m. WILLIAM SCOTT.
- +2. DAVID, b. Jan. 15, 1750/1.
3. JOEL, b. Jan. 7, 1753; m. 1781, BETTY BLAIR. Their son Eber was the father of Governor Horace Boise of Iowa.
4. SARAH, b. Jan. 5, 1756; m. 1776, ROBERT BLAIR.
5. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 21, 1758; m. JERUSHA ———.

## Children:

1. *Harper*, b. 1797; Williams College, 1825; of Harperville, N. Y.
2. *Milton*, b. 1798.
3. *John P.*, b. 1803; Union College; Judge; lived in Illinois.
6. MOLLY, b. Sept. 22, 1760; m. 1781, EZRA SHEPARD.
7. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 20, 1764; d. May 19, 1816; m. 1781, JONATHAN SHEPARD. Had thirteen children.
8. ELIAS, b. Aug. 21, 1768.

AUTHORITIES. Blandford Town Records. Hampshire County Probate Records.

## DAVID BOIES

Born 1690; died at Blandford, Mass., Dec. 13, 1752; married ANNE ———, born 1684; died Aug. 23, 1766.

Was of Huguenot descent but his immediate ancestry is as yet unknown.

Among Scotch-Irish settlers who came to New England from Ireland between 1718 and 1730 and settled at Hopkinton, Mass., and other places. His name is not on the list of the first arrivals of August, 1718,—Blairs, Hamiltons and so on, but his family and theirs were closely connected in their Colonial life and his being on record as a "ruling elder" proves him to have belonged to the Presbyterian faith as they did.

In 1735 the proprietors of Blandford, Mass., made proposals for the settlement of that town by fifty families of Hopkinton. Two lots of land of sixty acres each were to be granted to each of these families. Among those taking advantage of this offer was David Boies who thus became a first settler.

Mar. 30, 1737, Christopher Jacob Lawton of Leicester, Gent., and John Foye, Merchant, convey to David Boies, now or late of "Hopkintown," Taylor, "Two Certain Lotts of land Containing by Estimation Sixty Acres Each, being the Thirty Eighth Lott in the first Division and Third Lott in the Second Division East in Glasgow\* Lands, which said two Lotts are now in the possession of the said David Boies, Rendering therefore yearly and every year on the Twenty fifth day of December to the said Christo-

\* Blandford was first named Glasgow by its Scotch settlers and that city promised to give the village a church-bell if the name was retained. The General Court, however, changed the name to Blandford after the ship in which Governor Shirley arrived at Boston.



pher Jacob Lawton the Rent of Sixpence If the same shall be Lawfully demanded."

May 24, 1745, "David Boies, Robert Huston and John Osborne Having Received a Deed of an Hundred and Twenty acres of land from Christopher Jacob Lawton of Leicester and Sarah, his wife for the only Proper use, Benefit and behoof of the first Settled Minister in a Township then Called Glasgow now Blandford therefore in as much as God in his Good Providence hath Settled a Minister with us (viz) the Rev. William McClenachan who is the first Learned & Orthodox Minister that has been Settled with us we do hereby Convey unto him" all that certain parcel of land.

Little is known of his life in Blandford except that he held extensive properties, was a man of prominence, town clerk in 1745 and 1750, and ruling elder of the church.

His "Covenant with God," dated Apr. 18, 1738, has been printed in facsimile and concludes as follows: "O, Lord God, seeing that thou art pleased of thy infinite mercy to Condescend so Low as to invit me poor sinfull misarabl me to Com and Enter into Covenant with thee: which would have indeed Been unpardonable presumption in me to have atempted to do were it not that thou had invited me to Com, I do hartily embrace the offer. Lord God Let it be a Bargain. Lord of Belief help my unbelief. Lord I give myself to thee to be for thee and to serve thee for ever. Lord let thy grace be sufficient for me and now o Lord my request and my petition is to thee for Grace to help me to perform this Covenant aright and o Lord God let not my failings mak void this Covenant: now o Lord God what I have now don on Earth let it be ratified in heaven amen and amen."

In his will, made June 18, 1750, "being very frail and weakly of body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be given to God therefor," he calls himself "Yeoman." His real estate, which was extensive, was divided between his "well beloved" sons, no mention being made of his having any daughters. The first clause is "Imprimis, I give and bequeath unto Anna my dear and well beloved wife, Sixty pounds old tenor, and a Cow & all the beding & furniture of my house and also the east room of my dwelling house in Blandford & convenience of the cellar while she lives." To his son David he leaves the homestead and chattels and "orders" him "to take care of his dear mother and keep a cow for her summer and winter & give her every year twelve bushels of meal as she needs it at her house, that is to say eight bushels of indian meal & four bushels of rye meal every year, and also to provide firewood for her cut & ready at her door, and also to lay in sufficient of sauce for her, and I order that she shall have part of the apples or cider every year, this I order my son David to do for and give unto my dear wife." He appoints his son, Samuel, sole executor and requests that he take care of his mother and see that she be not

wronged and suffer not for lack of anything. "I also order if there be any money left after all is cleared off, that it be equally divided between my dear wife and my children."

The epitaph on his gravestone in the Old Cemetery at Blandford reads: "David Boies, Ruling Elder of ye Church in Blandford, who died Dec. 13, 1752 in ye 63rd year of his age. Blessed are the dead who died in the Lord." His wife's epitaph reads: "Anne, wife of Mr. David Boies, who died Aug. 23<sup>d</sup> 1766, in ye 83 year of her age. Reader remember Death and Eternity."

#### CHILDREN OF DAVID AND ANNE (——) BOIES

1. JOHN, b. 1716; d. Feb. 28, 1783; m. ANNA CROOKS.\*
- +2. WILLIAM, b. 1721.
3. SAMUEL, b. June 6, 1724; d. Feb. 27, 1784; m. ELIZABETH CROOKS.\*
4. DAVID, b. 1726; d. Sept. 21, 1757; m. RACHEL CROOKS.\*

**AUTHORITIES.** Blandford Vital Records. Hampshire County Land and Probate Records. *Taverns and Turnpikes of Blandford*, Sumner Gilbert Wood.

\* The wives of John, Samuel and David were sisters.



## BOYD

### RACHEL BOYD

Daughter of Thomas and ——— (——) Boyd, born 1644; died at Aghadowey, Ireland, Mar. 10, 1700; married JAMES BLAIR.

Her birthplace and her mother's name are as yet unknown.

Is said to have come from an Oxfordshire family, her great-grandfather being a Thomas Boyd who settled at Craig in 1576 and there married Elizabeth Douglas whose parents were Scotch. Her grandfather, name unknown, removed to Dungiven, County Derry, Ireland.

She never saw America, her death occurring before her husband emigrated to New England.

For her children see JAMES BLAIR.

AUTHORITY. *The Blair Family in New England* (1900), Emily Wilder Leavitt, pp. 20-25.

# BRADFORD

## ELIZABETH BRADFORD

Daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Rogers) Bradford, born Dec. 15, 1696; died May 10, 1777; married (1st), at Hartford, Conn., Jan. 10, 1716/7, CHARLES WHITING; married (2nd) March, 1739, JOHN NOYES.

For her children (1st husband) see CHARLES WHITING.

Her second husband was Deacon John Noyes of Stonington, Conn. Their child was:

1. DOROTHY, b. Mar. 10, 1740.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogical Notes*, Nathaniel Goodwin. *Old Houses of the Antient Town of Norwich*, Mary E. Perkins.

## SAMUEL BRADFORD

Son of William and Alice (Richards) Bradford, born 1668; died Apr. 11, 1714; married at Plymouth, Mass., July 31, 1689, HANNAH ROGERS.

Known as Lieutenant Samuel Bradford. Was of Duxbury, Mass. Lived a third of a mile north-east from the mouth of Island Creek where he had a grant of land adjoining his house.

His name appears on Duxbury records as early as 1700 when he was chosen as a juryman. Constable 1701. Selectman 1702. In 1710 one of those appointed to divide the common lands. A full abstract of his will was published in *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 16, pp. 116-119.

### CHILDREN OF SAMUEL AND HANNAH (ROGERS) BRADFORD

1. HANNAH, b. Feb. 14, 1689/90; m. June 16, 1709, CAPT. NATHANIEL GILBERT of Taunton.
2. GERSHOM, b. Dec. 21, 1691; m. Oct. 23, 1716, PRISCILLA WISWALL.
3. PEREZ, b. Dec. 28, 1694; d. June 19, 1746; m. ABIGAIL BALCH.
- +4. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 15, 1696.
5. JERUSHA, b. Mar. 10, 1699; m. Nov. 3, 1719, REV. EBENEZER GAY of Hingham.
6. WELTHIA, b. May 15, 1702.
7. GAMALIEL, b. May 18, 1704; d. Apr. 24, 1778; m. Aug. 30, 1728, ABIGAIL BRADFORD.  
The distinguished Revolutionary officer, Colonel Gamaliel Bradford, was their son. He died at Duxbury, Jan. 9, 1807.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogical Notes*, Nathaniel Goodwin. *The American Biographical Dictionary*, William Allen. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 13, p. 205.



## WILLIAM BRADFORD

Son of William and Alice (Carpenter) Bradford, born at Plymouth, Mass., June 17, 1624; died at East Kingston, Mass., Feb. 20, 1703/4; married (1st) soon after Apr. 23, 1650, ALICE RICHARDS; married (2nd) ———; married (3rd) MARY (ATWOOD) HOLMES, who died June 6, 1714, widow of Rev. John Holmes.

Major William Bradford, son of the Pilgrim and himself Deputy-Governor of Plymouth, commanded the Plymouth troops in King Philip's War. His force numbered two hundred men, one third of them Indians. In the Narragansett Fort Fight at East Kingston, Dec. 19, 1675, he received a ball in his body which he bore during the remainder of his life. He was Deputy for Plymouth, 1657-58; Assistant of Plymouth Colony, 1658-81; Deputy-Governor, 1682-86, 1689-91; Treasurer of the Colony, 1679-84, 1686, 1689 and 1690; Commissioner of the United Colonies, 1674, 1675, 1680-84, 1686. His military offices were Ensign, 1648, Captain of the Troop of Horse, 1659, and Major of Plymouth County, 1685.

His home was on the north side of Jones River in what is now Kingston. The lot upon which he built his homestead, the foundations of which still remain, was presented to the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants at a special meeting of that society held on the ground Sept. 30, 1897. Sept. 8, 1900, a bronze tablet was erected in the presence of several hundred Mayflower descendants.

He was buried, at his request, by the side of his father, in the Foot Hill Ground at Plymouth, his body brought to the burial place from the family homestead with great difficulty because of the deep snow.

These homely lines are on his monument:

He lived long but still was doing good,  
And in his country's service lost much blood.  
After a life well spent he's now at rest;  
His very name and memory is blest.

## CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ALICE (CARPENTER) BRADFORD

1. JOHN, b. Feb. 20, 1652/3; d. Dec. 8, 1736; m. Jan. 6, 1674, MERCY WARREN, daughter of Joseph and Priscilla (Faunce) Warren of Plymouth, Mass., b. Sept. 23, 1653; d. March, 1747.
2. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 11, 1655; d. 1687; m. 1679, REBECCA BARTLETT, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Brewster) Bartlett of Duxbury, Mass. He lived in Kingston, Mass.
3. THOMAS, b. 1658; d. Oct. 1, 1731; m. (1st) about 1681, ANN RAYMOND, daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth (Smith) Raymond, and granddaughter of Nehemiah and Ann (Bourne) Smith, b. May 12, 1664; m. (2nd) KATHERINE ———. He lived at Norwich, Lyme, and Windham, Conn.



4. ALICE, b. 1661; d. at Canterbury, Conn., Mar. 15, 1745; m. (1st) Mar. 29, 1680, as his second wife, REV. WILLIAM ADAMS of Dedham, Mass., son of William Adams of Ipswich, Mass., b. May 27, 1650; d. Aug. 17, 1685; m. (2nd) May 8, 1687, MAJOR JAMES FITCH of Norwich, Conn. Her daughter Elizabeth Adams married Rev. Samuel Whiting of Windham.
5. MERCY, bapt. at Boston, Mass., Sept. 2, 1660; m. Sept. 16, 1680, SAMUEL STEELE of Hartford, Conn., son of John and Mercy (Warner) Steele of Farmington, Conn., b. Mar. 15, 1652.
6. HANNAH, b. May 9, 1662; d. at Windham, Conn., May 28, 1738; m. Nov. 28, 1682, JOSHUA RIPLEY, son of John and Elizabeth (Hobart) Ripley of Hingham, Mass., b. Nov. 9, 1658; d. May 18, 1739.
- +7. SAMUEL, b. 1668.
8. MELATIAH, m. (1st) JOHN STEELE of Norwich, Conn.; m. (2nd) SAMUEL STEVENS.
9. MARY, m. WILLIAM HUNT of Weymouth, Mass.
10. SARAH, m. KENELM BAKER, son of Samuel and Elinor (Winslow) Baker of Marshfield, Mass., b. 1658.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ——— (——) BRADFORD

11. JOSEPH, b. 1674; d. at New London, Conn., Jan. 17, 1747; m. (1st) Oct. 5, 1698, ANNE FITCH, b. April, 1675; d. at Lebanon, Conn., Oct. 7, 1715; m. (2nd) MARY (SHERWOOD) FITCH, widow of Capt. Daniel Fitch. Was of Lebanon and New London, Conn.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND MARY (ATWOOD HOLMES) BRADFORD

12. ISRAEL, b. 1679; m. 1701, SARAH BARTLETT, daughter of Benjamin and Ruth (Peabody) Bartlett.
13. EPHRAIM, d. at Kingston, Mass., 1746; m. 1710, ELIZABETH BREWSTER.
14. DAVID, d. at Kingston, Mass., Mar. 16, 1729/30; m. Feb. 23, 1713/14, ELIZABETH FINNEY, daughter of John and Mary (Rogers) Finney of Plymouth, Mass., b. 1691.
15. HEZEKIAH, m. MARY CHANDLER, perhaps daughter of Joseph and Martha (Hunt) Chandler of Duxbury, Mass.

AUTHORITIES. *One Branch of the Bradford Family* (1898), H. S. Bradford, pages 5-13. *Gov. William Bradford and His Son, Major William Bradford* (1900), James Shepard. *The Waterman Family* (1939), D. L. Jacobus and E. F. Waterman, Vol. 1, pp. 626-630.

### WILLIAM BRADFORD

Son of William and Alice (Hanson) Bradford, baptized at Austerfield, England, Mar. 19, 1589/90; died at Plymouth, Mass., May 9, 1657; married (1st) at Amsterdam, Holland, Dec. 10, 1613, DOROTHY MAY, drowned in Cape Cod Bay, Dec. 7, 1620; married (2nd) at Plymouth, Mass., Aug. 14, 1623, ALICE (CARPENTER) SOUTHWORTH.

Austerfield where Governor Bradford was born, is a small village in northern Yorkshire. His father died there when he was one year old and



his mother while he was still young. His grandfathers Bradford and Hanson were the only persons of property in the town and he inherited a comfortable patrimony. He was cared for by his grandfather Bradford and his uncle Robert who "educated him simply in the affairs of husbandry" which he regarded "as God's providence preventing his yielding to temptation."

About 1600 he was "converted" by Rev. Mr. Clifton, became a member of the Pilgrim Church, and was "much scoffed at" by his family. With a number of his friends, he hired a ship at Boston, England, to escape to Holland. But the travellers were "betrayed, arrested, stripped and imprisoned," he with Brewster and five others being bound over to appear at the next assizes.

In 1608 the party made another attempt, hiring a Dutch vessel at Hull. But, as they were about to embark, "the whole country rose against them," and the captain, to escape arrest, weighed anchor with those on board, leaving their families in sight on shore. For fourteen days they were in a storm off the coast of Norway but eventually reached Amsterdam where William apprenticed himself to a silk-dyer.

When twenty-one years old, he received his inheritance from England and started business on his own account at Leyden, to which place he had removed with the Pilgrim Church. He was prominent in persuading the Leyden Congregation to go to America, went to England July 22, 1620, and sailed from there in the *Mayflower* Sept. 6 of that year. Bradford was the guiding spirit of the Colony. Soon after the death of Carver, he was elected Governor and served continuously from 1621 until his death in 1657, with the exception of three years, 1633, 1636 and 1644, when he "got off by importunity." To straighten out the financial affairs of the Colony, he took all trade matters into his own hands, borrowing money at thirty per cent interest to terminate the claims of the "Merchant Adventurers." His fearless conduct during the Lyford treachery and with the Indians secured the public safety.

He educated himself while in Holland and was familiar with Dutch, French, Latin, Greek and Hebrew. Cotton Mather says he "was skilled in History, Antiquity, Philosophy and Theology." His style was admirable, as shown in his "Dialogue on Church Policy," "Memoirs of Brewster," and other papers.

In 1794 a portion of his "Letter Book" was discovered in a grocer's shop at Halifax, N. J. The first three-hundred-thirty-eight pages had been used for wrapping purposes. The remainder of the work may be found in the *Massachusetts Historical Collections*. These *Collections* also contain a manuscript history of the Colony which Bradford began in 1630 and which, at his death, consisted of two-hundred-seventy folio pages. It was lost dur-



ing the Revolutionary War but came to light in 1855 in the library of the Bishop of London, England. The last official act of United States Ambassador Bayard was to present a petition from distinguished Americans asking that it might be returned to this country, a request which was gracefully granted.

Like Winthrop and Winslow, Bradford took a prominent part in Church affairs. On Apr. 3, 1634, he went on foot to Agawam, there being no minister there, and "exercised by way of prophecy." Brewster calls him "a very discreet, grave man."

He was buried in the Foot Hill Ground at Plymouth, "lamented by all the Colonies of New England," in the words of Cotton Mather, "as a common father to them all."

The last Will and Testament Nunckupative of Mr William Bradford senir: Deceased May the Ninth 1657 and exhibited to the court held att Plymouth June 3<sup>d</sup> 1657

Mr William Bradford senir: being weake in body but in prfect memory haveing Defered the forming of his Will in hopes of haveing the healp of Mr Thomas Prence therin; feeling himselfe very weake and drawing on to the conclusion of his mortall life spake as followeth; I could have Desired abler then myselfe in the Desposing of that I have; how my estate is none knowes better then youerselfe, said hee to Lieftenant Southworth; I have Desposed to John and Willam alreddy their proportions of land which they are possessed of;

My Will is that what I stand Ingaged to prform to my Children and others may bee made good out of my estate that my Name Suffer not;

ffurther my Will is that my son Joseph bee made in some sort equall to his brethern out of my estate;

My further Will is that my Deare & loveing wife, Alice Bradford shalbee the sole Exequitrix of my estate; and for her future maintainance my Will is that my Stocke in the Kennebecke Trad bee reserved for her Comfortable Subsistence as farr as it will extend and soe further in any such way as may bee Judged best for her;

I further request and appoint my welbeloved Christian ffrinds Mr Thomas Prence Capitaine Thomas Willett and Lieftenant Thomas Southworth to bee the Suppervissors for the Desposing of my estate according to the prmises Confiding much in their faithfulness

I comend unto your Wisdome and Descretions some smale bookes written by my owne hand to be Improved as you shall see meet; In speciall I Comend to you a little booke with a blacke cover wherin there is a word to Plymouth a word to Boston and a word to New England with sundry usefull verses;

These pticulars were expressed by the said Willam Bradford Govr the 9<sup>th</sup> of May 1657, in the prsence of us Thomas Cushman Thomas Southworth Nathaniell Morton;

The inventory contains an account of articles "in ye old parler . . . in the great rome . . . In the kitchen . . . in the New Chamber . . . In the Studdie."

His first wife was drowned by falling off the *Mayflower* in Cape Cod Harbor while he was absent exploring the country with a view to landing. In his journal he simply says that she "dyed soon after their arivall."

For the romantic history of his marriage to his second wife, see ALICE CARPENTER.



## CHILD OF WILLIAM AND DOROTHY (MAY) BRADFORD

1. JOHN, b. in England; d. at Norwich, Conn., 1676; m. MARTHA BOURNE, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Bourne of Marshfield, Mass., d. between 1676 and 1683. They had no children. After his death she married Lieut. Thomas Tracy of Norwich. John was left behind when the *Mayflower* sailed and came over with Alice Southworth in the *Ann* in 1623. He lived first at Duxbury and was deputy to the General Court in 1652. By 1660 he removed to Norwich, Conn.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ALICE (CARPENTER  
SOUTHWORTH) BRADFORD

- +2. WILLIAM, b. June 17, 1624.
3. MERCY, b. 1627; m. Dec. 21, 1648, BENJAMIN VERMAYES of Boston and Plymouth, Mass.
4. JOSEPH, b. 1630; d. July 10, 1715; m. May 25, 1664, JAELE HOBART, daughter of Rev. Peter Hobart of Hingham, Mass., bapt. at Hingham, Mass., Dec. 30, 1643; d. Apr. 18, 1730. Joseph and his wife were licensed by the Court in 1678 "to sell liquors." They had only one child, a son Elisha.

AUTHORITIES. *History of the Plymouth Plantation*, William Bradford. "Letter Book," William Bradford, published in *Massachusetts Historical Society Collections. The Waterman Family* (1939), Vol. 1, p. 625, D. L. Jacobus and E. F. Waterman. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 2, pp. 228-234.

## WILLIAM BRADFORD

Son of William Bradford, buried at Austerfield, co. York, England, July 15, 1591; married at Austerfield, June 21, 1584, ALICE HANSON.

His mother's name is as yet unknown. He died a year after his son William was born.

## CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ALICE (HANSON) BRADFORD

1. MARGARET, bapt. Mar. 8, 1585/6; bur. Mar. 9, 1585/6.
2. ALICE, bapt. Nov. 30, 1587; bur. Jan. 30, 1607/8.
- +3. WILLIAM, bapt. Mar. 19, 1589/90.

AUTHORITY. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 84, pp. 10-11.

## WILLIAM BRADFORD

Son of Robert and ——— (——) Bradford, buried at Austerfield, co. York, England, Jan. 10, 1595/6; married (1st) before Nov. 28, 1552, ——— ———;

married second, at Harworth, co. Nottingham, Oct. 19, 1567, MARGARET Fox.

He and his first wife were grandparents of Gov. William Bradford.

### ROBERT BRADFORD

Son of Peter and ——— (———) Bradford, born probably about 1487, died between Nov. 28, 1552 and Oct. 5, 1553; married (1st) ——— ———; married (2nd) ELIZABETH ———.

He lived in Wellingley in the parish of Tickhill, co. York.

### PETER BRADFORD

Perhaps son of Robert Bradford, born about 1460, died between Jan. 17 and Mar. 19, 1542/3; married ——— ———.

He lived in Bentley in the parish of Arksey, co. York.

AUTHORITY. For full details of the early English ancestry, see the article by William Bradford Browne in *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 83, pp. 439-464; Vol. 84, pp. 5-17.



## BRADISH

### MARY BRADISH

Daughter of Robert and Mary (——) Bradish, married about 1651 MATTHEW GIBBS.

Admitted to church at Charlestown, Mass., Sept. 23, 1652.

Through agreement executed by her children, July 5, 1697, she, being then a widow, was to receive from her sons Matthew and John "forty shillings a piece suitable graine annually during her naturall life, and they shall jointly look after and take care of the Cattle, and shall finde and bring home to her annually during her naturall life wood sufficient for her Comfortable Subsistence, and shall provide her a Comfortable fire room in either of their houses which she shall best approve and like of, as also one forth part of ye fruit of ye orchard where her said son John lives, to her to be delivered to her own dispose without any cost or charge to her. Item. That ye said Widow Mary Gibbs To Have Hold use Improve, and also to dispose of all and Singular other of goods Chattells Moveables W<sup>t</sup>soever of ye s<sup>d</sup> Deceased Matthew Gibbs saveing and excepting thirteen pounds" to be paid the families of the daughters, Mary, Hannah and Elizabeth.

For her children see MATTHEW GIBBS.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Framingham, Massachusetts* (1887), J. H. Temple. Middlesex Probate Records, Vol. 9.

### ROBERT BRADISH

Died at Boston, Mass., 1659; married (1st) MARY ——, who died at Cambridge, Mass., September, 1638; married (2nd) Vashti ——.

His birthplace and parentage are as yet unknown. Few events in his history have been discovered. Records of Newtowne, under date of Feb. 8, 1635/6, give, in list of those who had houses there, the name of "Robt. Bradish." Later, in 1657, he was of Boston. Probably a man of fair estate as shown by his will which reads as follows:

I being in pfect memory at this time blessed be ye Lord doe make this to be my Last Will and Testament as followeth makeing my loveing wife my whole Executor. Imprimis, I give my body to ye grave and my soul to God yt gave it and after my decease 2. I give to my loveing wife Vashti Bradish my whole estate, both yt Estate wch I have in Boston and all my Estate in Cambridge or elsewhere, both yt wch I have in mine hand, or in other mens hands so long as she Liveth, to be at her disposing, both my house and lands & what is in them or upon them. 3. And after her decease I give to my sonne James Bradish twentie Shillings. 4. I give to my sonne John Bradish fortie pounds & a bed-



stead & all ye bedding yt doth belong thereunto. 5. I give my sonne in Law Ezekiell Morrell ten pounds & a bedstead thereunto belonging yt wch he hath now in possession. 6. I give to my sonne Joseph a flocke bed & a trundle bed. 7. I give to my daughter Mary Gibbs a flocke bed, and further this is my will yt after my goods are prized & these legacies payed as are before mentioned, yt ye Remainder shall be equally devided amongst fouer of my children, that is to say, James Bradish a pt & Joseph Bradish a pt & my daughter Mary a pt & my daughter Hannah a pt. If any of them be deceased, then their pt to goe to their children, and if John Bradish dye without heyres then his fortie pounds to be equally devided between these fouer of my children last mentioned & ye bed to Ezekiell Morrell and if Ezekiell Morrell dye without heyres then his ten pounds & ye bed to be equally devided between these fouer last mentioned or their children if their Parents is dead. Also I request my Loveing Brother Isaac Morrell to be my overseer, if he shall be alive at ye time, to do ye best he can for ye good of my children.

Robert Bradish.

Witness my hand the 12 day of ye 3 month in anno Dom. 1657.

The will was probated Oct. 29, 1659. Inventory—207/2/2.

His first wife, Mary, apparently was a woman of resourcefulness and energy. A legend tells of her earning money for housekeeping expenses by making beer for the students of Harvard—"the best beer that I have ever swallowed," a president of the college is quoted as exclaiming. His second wife, Vashti, may have been widow of a brother of Isaac Morrill, and mother of Ezekiel Morrill, the "son-in-law" [step-son?] named in his will.

An interesting side-light on the history of the Bradish family is found in a letter from Rev. John Higginson of Salem, Mass., written Oct. 3, 1699, to his brother Nathaniel who was of Guilford, Conn., London, England, and, at that time of Fort Saint George in the East Indies, a member of the "Company" service.

"I am sorry to hear," says the letter, "there is such a crew of pirates in your parts and do doubt that what you intimate of New York, Providence and the West Indies is too true. Frederick Phillips of New York, it is reported, has had a private trade to Madagascar for nearly twenty years and, it is said, has attained an estate of nearly 1000,000 pounds. But I assure you the government of this place has always been severe with all such; and at this time there are many men in our gaol for piracy, namely Captain Kidd who went from England with a ship and commission to take pirates but turned pirate himself and robbed many ships in the East Indies and thence came into the West Indies, and there disposed of much of his wealth and at last came into these parts with some of his stolen goods. Here was he seized, and some of his men and goods who are in irons and wait for trial. And there was one Bradish, a Cambridge man, who sailed in an interloper bound for India, who in some part of the East Indies, took an opportunity, when the Captain and some of the officers were on shore, to run away with the ship and came upon our coast and sunk their ship at Block Island and brought much wealth ashore with them. Bradish, and



many of his company, and what of his wealth could be found, were seized and secured. But Bradish and one of his men broke prison and ran away amongst the Indians; but it is supposed that he will be taken again."

The pirate Bradish was a grandson of Robert Bradish, probably son of his son Joseph. As Higginson "supposed," he was "taken again," sent from Boston to England in 1699, with the notorious Captain Kidd, and, like him, was properly executed.

#### CHILDREN OF ROBERT AND MARY (——) BRADISH

+1. MARY.

2. JAMES.

3. HANNAH.

4. JOSEPH, b. at Cambridge, Mass., May, 1638; m. MARY ——— and had children at Sudbury, Mass.

Children:

1. Mary, b. Apr. 10, 1665.

2. Sarah, b. May 6, 1667.

3. Hannah, b. Jan. 14, 1669.

4. Joseph, b. Nov. 28, 1672.

#### CHILDREN OF ROBERT AND VASHTI (——) BRADISH

5. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 13, 1639/40; d. July 6, 1642.

6. JOHN, b. Dec. 3, 1645; d. prob. at Boston, Mass., Oct. 12, 1696.

7. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 28, 1648; bur. Dec. 9, 1648.

**AUTHORITIES.** *Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage, Vol. 1, pp. 232-233. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 3, p. 248; Vol. 4, pp. 167, 168, 225; Vol. 80, p. 133. Suffolk County Records in *Massachusetts Historical Society Collections*, 3rd Series, Vol. 8.

# BRAINERD

## BRAINERD FOREWORD

Barring unexpected good fortune, the definite English progenitors of the American Brainerds are unlikely to be traced. The section of Essex from which they came was ravished during Parliamentary struggles, the plague later centered in that county, and such records as remain are often in deplorable condition.

For years, based on Dr. Field's original genealogy, Daniel, our ancestor, was looked upon as an affluent youngster who crossed as a ward of the Wyllys family. He is said to have left a letter from his mother describing "two spring looms" purchased by her husband, this epistle signed: "Mary Brainwood." Tradition also says the lady afterwards married a man, Gray. But alas! impartial investigation, later than Dr. Field's, leans rather conclusively to the view that Daniel, an eight year old boy, was stolen from his home, being indentured, on this side, to a Hartford farmer, Wadsworth. Settlers had a monetary value in these early days as witness the press gangs infesting British water fronts and the number of colonial families starting here from an "apprentice."

Some mystery still exists as Daniel, on reaching manhood, was member of a syndicate buying land on the virgin site of Haddam. And, based on the prominent part at once taken by him in the affairs of the state, he must have possessed what were for the times influence and means.

A Rev. Elijah Brainerd is largely responsible for all the above innuendo. Much that he says is, frankly, surmise, but, on the other hand, the name Wadsworth does crop up, as an associate of Daniel's, in Connecticut records.

Miss Lucy Brainard, in her monumental work, states that the Brainerd forebears gave title to the town of Brentwood (earlier Brendewood) some few miles from Braintree, Essex.\* Certainly the little section of Britain containing this village abounds in Branwoods, Brainwoods, Braynards, and even, in a few instances, Brainerds.

Subsequent to the publication of Miss Brainard's book, my father visited Essex, employing there a professional investigator, Robert Browne. For some reason, the two men finally concentrated on Great Coggeshall, a suburb of Braintree, even photographing for enlargement a page from an almost illegible church record there. This page shows "Daniel ——" (1638), following the birth date of a Grace Brainerd. I have only cursorily looked

\* It seems more likely that the family, when surnames were coming into use, took its name from the town, place names being older than family names.—*D. L. J.*



over the covering correspondence as their efforts must have proved futile. Otherwise Father would have recorded findings in his notes.

Five consecutive generations of Brainerds, all deacons, lie buried in Haddam churchyard.

The family, barring a Hartford branch, have engaged in the professions rather than in commerce. David Brainerd, a famous missionary, was expelled from Congregational Yale for stating: "Professor —— has no more [spiritual] grace than a chair."

Presbyterians, incensed at this action, joined forces and built Princeton College. This fact, long a legend, is now fully vouched for by papers left by Jonathan Edwards. My sister owns David's manuscript diary which, turning cheek to the smiter, she intends bequeathing to Yale.

—D. B.

### THOMAS CHALMERS BRAINERD

Son of Thomas and Mary (Whiting) Brainerd, born at Philadelphia, Pa., Sept. 27, 1837; died at Montreal, Canada, Apr. 25, 1910; married at Saugerties, N. Y., Jan. 5, 1865, MARI LAFLIN BOIES [see below].

Father spent his boyhood in the atmosphere of a manse, adjunct to a prominent Philadelphia church, and, after a course at private schools, followed the family tradition by entering Yale. There he made the class crew and obtained his Phi Beta Kappa. Another outstanding performance in New Haven was not creditable. During a Sophomore-Freshman rush, he switched all lights off the campus, being "rusticated" in consequence for the period of six months. This hiatus he spent with an uncle, Henry Whiting, who, from a Coast Survey boat, was plotting the erosion at Martha's Vineyard Island. The fact is mentioned because, in 1876, father purchased the Dunham place at Edgartown there, which, rugged testimonial to the honesty of sea-faring carpenters, has been occupied by the family as a summer residence ever since. A cousin's house nearby was built for the son of Miles Standish.

Vacation trips in the Adirondacks consolidated friendship with a classmate, Henry Boies, and led to an interchange of sisters, Father marrying Mari Laflin Boies, Uncle Henry, Emma Gertrude Brainerd.

Graduating, subsequent to his university course, at Jefferson Medical College, Father, probably through church influence, became private assistant to Dr. Gosse, a celebrated surgeon, and often collaborated with Dr. Agneau, an equally famous physician in Philadelphia. On outbreak of the Civil War, the three took their *viva voce* army examinations together, Agneau confessed to being frightened—said he knew the course of the ten-



dons through a body but was dashed if he could remember all the Latin names. This timidity proved unwarranted as, though the poor assistant was given a grilling, the gold-laced board greeted the others with: "Glad to see you, gentlemen. We have only one question—what will you have to drink?"

Miss Lucy Brainerd credits Father with being, for a short time, on General Sherman's staff. This statement the writer, a student of the conflict, has always doubted, but discovery in an old book of Mr. Brainerd's military papers show him, for a few months, attached as Surgeon to the 2nd Regular Artillery, one of Sherman's units. And that officer wrote objecting to father's peace-time resignation, on the grounds that his army was losing too many of its trained personnel.

Later, transferred to the 3rd Regular Cavalry, he obtained two brevets—that of Major for bravery on the field.

During the wearisome siege of Charleston, S. C., Father was busy sending the sick and wounded North by boat. Quoting from a letter, to show the difficulty of surgery at the front (there were no first-aid anæsthetics then), "One of four pockets holds my case of instruments," he said, "one a brandy-flask, one bandages, the last of them pipes, matches and tobacco—invaluable aids during minor operations. This morning I amputated a soldier's arm, under a storm of shells, and the brave fellow puffed a pipe as evenly as I would do on your portico. Wish you could see me tonight sleeping under a sand-dune."

The note ends: "Well, our attack has failed—Generals Seymour and Strong both wounded. I have had nothing but bread to eat since Friday night."

Mower, at Germantown, Pa., was by far the largest of all Federal hospitals. A contemporary lithograph shows thirty-two one-story wards, seventeen windows to a side, these wings radiating, like a star, from a nucleus of administrative buildings. Father was complimented by the post of officer in charge, three supplementary units in Philadelphia being later put under his nominal supervision. Mother joined him at Mower and I was born there.

The appointment was somewhat marred by Government, long after unpleasantnesses were over, sending him a *pro forma* bill for 9000 tons of coal, bought without voucher to cover at one of the above adjuncts. A British general to whom the incident was related showed little sympathy. He, in the Indian mutiny, had been charged up with "one elephant supply column."

The war ending, Mr. Brainerd, subsequent to a short military sojourn in Arkansas, engaged in the iron trade at Allentown, Pa., later, at instiga-



tion of Joseph M. Boies, his father-in-law, becoming superintendent, afterwards secretary, of Laflin & Rand Powder Co.

He was at last in the family business, the connection having existed, under various names but with Laflin ownership, for over a century. My nephew Thomas has just entered it, the sixth generation of Laflin blood making explosives on this side of the water.

With powder Father's executive ability had full scope. He was largely instrumental in the formation of "Laflin and Rand" and, as representative of that company, helped in evolving The Gunpowder Trade Association, an unholy alliance of manufacturers which, with its quotas, penalties, etc., would have been anathema to the modern, enlightened captains of industry.

In 1873, upon the resignation of Mr. Rand, Father logically expected the corporation's presidency. Certain amalgamations, however, necessitated giving it to Mr. Trude, a westerner. Mr. Brainerd then resigned, purchasing and enlarging a small blasting powder plant catering to the coal trade from York, Pa. Such action was *lèse-majesty* with a vengeance! A bitter fight, lasting two years, ensued, the Association cutting selling prices to below cost in all territory capable of being reached from the York factory. Finally, as a peace move, and again at the instance of Mr. Boies, the Gunpowder Export Association was chartered, with headquarters at Montreal, Canada, Father being given its management.

There existed in Canada at that time three little producers of explosives—Hamilton Powder Co., Windsor Powder Co., and, in the Maritimes, Acadia Powder Co.—this latter started by one of the ubiquitous Laflins. Construction of a transcontinental railroad was about to begin and, foreseeing the expansion this would engender, father suggested their purchase and amalgamation, stock to be distributed, *pro rata*, among members of the Gunpowder Trade Association. Wounds, however, were too recent, but Mr. Lamott Du Pont became interested in the proposal, furnishing the necessary outside capital on behalf of himself and through the auspices of his organization. A close, life-long friendship between the two men was thus begun.

During the early 70's the supremacy of black powder, a mechanical mixture, was being threatened by Alfred Nobel's nitro explosives. Two pioneers, Dilmar and Mobarly, started, separately, to exploit these compounds in the United States, the latter, for the oil wells at Petrolia, Ont., building a small nitro-glycerine factory near Brookville. Patent decisions were against them and production was suspended. Always on the alert, Mr. Brainerd hired Mobarly's nitro-glycerine maker and, at Beloit on the Richelieu River, now Canadian Industries' largest unit, erected a



really creditable high explosive plant, manufacturing its own nitric acid and, in addition to "blasting oil" (nitro-glycerine), turning out Mobra's "Dualin," the first dynamite with an active explosive base.

This action took place at least two years before any of the conservative American concerns recognized the necessity. "Repauns," the first joint Lafin & Rand, Du Pont effort, was started on Beloeil plans and under Beloeil advice.

Many years later, feeling the need of a larger research staff than its own limited facilities afforded, our Hamilton Powder Co. sold a stock interest to the European Nobels. Later still, after father's retirement, the Du Ponts who had disposed of their holdings subsequent to Mr. Lamott's death, again became shareholders, name of the local company being changed to Canadian Industries Lt'd.

Classically educated and with a flair for languages, Father, nevertheless, on the advent of nitro explosives, began the study of chemistry, fitting up a small laboratory in his house. Once, at a meeting of the British Association for the Advancement of Science, he caused laughter by stating that sulphuric acid, commercially, could be stored in iron. Nothing daunted, the eminent audience was invited to lunch at Beloeil and an apology exacted.

Mr. Brainerd was an incurable optimist and, like all such, suffered from an inability "to cut a coat according to his cloth." He wrote a wonderful business letter, and I remember, at Montclair, his sending the town paper a series of articles on "Community Planning," a neglected subject in those days. Always interested in wild life, he was president of the "Quebec Fish and Game Association" and enjoyed snow-shoeing, either with the "Tuque Bleu Club" or, on the mountain, with his two little girls.

#### CHILDREN OF THOMAS CHALMERS AND MARI (BOIES) BRAINERD

1. DWIGHT, b. at Germantown, Pa., Oct. 28, 1865; d. at Montreal, Canada, April 20, 1941.
2. HENRY BOIES, b. May 21, 1867; m. 1911, ELEANOR SHEPARD.  
Children:
  1. *Elizabeth*, b. 1913.
  2. *Robert Shepard*, b. 1915.
  3. *John Whiting*, b. 1918.
3. ELLA BOIES, b. at Montclair, N. J., Dec. 18, 1869; d. at Montclair, N. J., Sept. 15, 1876.
4. ALICE BRADFORD, b. at Montclair, N. J., Dec. 2, 1872.
5. CAROLINE BIGELOW, b. at Montclair, N. J., Feb. 7, 1874; d. at Montreal, Canada, in 1934; m. Mar. 21, 1901, ALBERT EDWARD OGILVIE.  
Children:
  1. *Helen Brainerd*, b. 1902.



2. *William Watson*, b. 1905.
3. *Bartlett McLennan*, b. 1907.
4. *Ian*, b. 1912.
6. WINTHROP, b. at Montclair, N. J., Dec. 18, 1875; m. 1913, ELIZABETH PATERSON McLENNAN.  
Children:
  1. *Thomas Chalmers*, b. 1914.
  2. *William McLennan*, b. 1916; d. 1933.
  3. *Mary Alice*, b. 1922.
7. HERBERT WHITING, b. at Montreal, Canada, Nov. 28, 1878; m. 1931, JUNE ROSENSTAMM.

### MARI BOIES BRAINERD

Daughter of Joseph Milton and Electa (Laffin) Boies, born at Kiskatom, N. Y., Nov. 24, 1844; died at Montreal, Canada, May 6, 1924; married at Saugerties, N. Y., Jan. 5, 1865, THOMAS CHALMERS BRAINERD.

Of our mother I am puzzled in finding anything to record. She was the sweetest of women, very pretty and with the daintiest sense of humor, but her home was her world.

A sister finished at a New Haven seminary, afterwards making the "grand tour," but, subsequent to governess days (the Boies children and their Bigelow cousins had a teacher in common), Mother, until her early marriage, remained quietly in Saugerties.

A splendid housekeeper, beginning such duties in an army tent at Little Rock, I have heard her sigh: "There are no maids like convalescent soldiers!" Mother's stitching is the envy of the present generation and during the World War, she knitted an average of three pair of socks per week.

Do not take Mrs. Brainerd as colorless—far from it. She simply ignored the lime-light. I used to tease, saying we were all so brought up in cotton-wool as to be unsuited for the exigencies of a life struggle.

For her children see THOMAS CHALMERS BRAINERD preceding.

—D. B.

### THOMAS BRAINERD

Son of Jesse and Mary (Thomas) Brainerd, born at Leyden, N. Y., June 17, 1804; died at Scranton, Pa., Aug. 22, 1866; married (1st) at Trenton, N. J., Oct. 20, 1831, SARAH JENNINGS LANGSTROTH, who died June 20, 1835; married (2nd) Oct. 29, 1836, MARY (WHITING) WHITING.

The subject of this sketch came naturally by evangelic tendencies, his farmer father having modestly published *A Peculiar View of the Grace of*

*God as unfolded by Jesse Brainerd.* Thomas himself studied law at Rome, N. Y., but turned to the ministry, graduating with honors at Andover Theological Seminary, which institution later granted his "D.D."

Beginning pastoral work at South Church, Cincinnati, at a salary of five hundred per annum, he is on record as "never having been so affluent again, a fowl selling in that city for ten cents, a turkey obtainable at a quarter." However, like most plutocrats, the young man struggled to increase his store, acting as clerk to the Home Mission Society and editing the "Journal," an influential sheet. This paper was important enough to have Henry Ward Beecher put in charge during one of young Thomas' absences.

As the result of a pulpit interchange, a call was tendered by Old Pine Street Church, Philadelphia, and Brainerd served as its pastor for over thirty years.

Once, while delegate to an Evangelical Alliance in London, Grandfather was caricatured by *Punch*—perhaps the family's greatest bid to fame. Returning on the *Great Britain*, the largest boat then in existence, they ran ashore off the Irish coast during a violent storm. To calm the passengers, our ancestor offered up a short prayer, afterwards calling on the steward to serve sandwiches in the lounge. An oil painting of the ship was presented him, commemorating this presence of mind.

Dr. Brainerd took a full part in the literary and civic growth of the United States, perhaps his most ambitious effort in the world of letters being a creditable life of a kinsman, John. He was particularly active in public affairs during the Civil War, sponsoring, among other duties, the care of soldiers as they passed through Philadelphia. Always a book lover, the catalogue of his library shows such rarities as Wittenberg and Humphrey Bibles, a first edition of Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, etc.

Hobby—riding, hacking around town in a clerical frock coat and silk hat. He always managed to feed one good-looking saddle horse.

His first wife was a daughter of John Langstroth, a retired Philadelphia merchant, and his wife Rebecca, of Cecil County, Maryland. She had no children. Her brother, Rev. L. L. Langstroth, was a great naturalist and a charming man whose writings, in their accuracy and the love shown his subject, are reminiscent of Fabre. He designed the Langstroth hive, a standard with apiarists to this day, scorning a patent "as there is no wish to make money out of the public." But, second thoughts, added: "I would like a discount given ministers of the Gospel." He tried experiments such as painting hives different shades to find whether or not bees were color-blind. As showing inherent niceness of character, Langstroth says, when describing nuptial flight of the queen in his book, *The Honey Bee*: "Perhaps I would better put what follows in Latin."



## CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND MARY (WHITING) BRAINERD

- +1. THOMAS CHALMERS, b. at Philadelphia, Pa., Sept. 27, 1837.
2. MARY WHITING, b. Feb. 24, 1839; d. Jan. 17, 1846.
3. EMMA GERTRUDE, b. at Philadelphia, Pa., Jan. 3, 1841; d. at Scranton, Pa., Nov. 1, 1868; m. at Philadelphia, Pa., Dec. 26, 1861, HENRY MARTYN BOIES. For her children see under his father, JOSEPH MILTON BOIES.
4. CHARLES, b. Jan. 21, 1844; d. May 20, 1849.

## JESSE BRAINERD

Son of Eliakim and Eunice (Doane) Brainerd, born at Haddam, Conn., Mar. 24, 1754; died at Leyden, N. Y., Nov. 29, 1837; married (1st) at Haddam, Conn., May 23, 1776, MARY THOMAS; married (2nd) at Leyden, N. Y., ———.

Mr. Brainerd, in his "Notes," writes of Jesse Brainerd as follows:

"My grandfather lived in Haddam until the autumn of 1803 when, with his wife and ten children, he removed to Leyden, Lewis County, N. Y., making the whole journey with ox teams. There he bought one hundred acres, cleared the land, and became a prosperous farmer, having a large dairy establishment. His farm, which I visited several times when a boy, was beautifully situated on rolling hills so that there was a noble view from the front door over all the Adirondack Forest.

"He was a silent, reflective, stern man, but eminently just, so much so that a free-thinking blacksmith said, during the War of 1812, that Jesse Brainerd was the only Christian in Lewis County because he sold wheat for \$1.00 per bushel 'as it was all it was worth,' when everyone else was asking and receiving \$1.50. On the other hand, when my father would make boyish criticisms of his food, his father would say to him, 'You don't like the provision your mother has made. You may leave the table!'

"He published a tract entitled *A Peculiar View of the Grace of God, Unfolded by Jesse Brainerd*, of which I have probably the only copy. I have also his Bible with his marginal notes, in which my father has written: 'My Only Inheritance,' he having declined to receive his share of his father's property, letting it go to his sisters."

## CHILDREN OF JESSE AND MARY (THOMAS) BRAINERD

1. SETH, b. May 27, 1778; d. Aug. 13, 1813; unmarried.
2. JESSE, b. Mar. 20, 1780; d. at Lee, N. Y., Dec. 7, 1854; m. Apr. 29, 1807, MARY KELSEY.
3. CHLOE, b. Nov. 30, 1782; d. June 24, 1813; unmarried.
4. MARY, b. Nov. 14, 1784; d. June 11, 1794.
5. ELIPHAS, b. Feb. 14, 1787; d. Aug. 18, 1815; unmarried.

6. TIMOTHY, b. Apr. 2, 1789; d. at Mansfield, Ill., June 27, 1869; m. Mar. 15, 1817, POLLY SWEET, b. 1805, d. July 8, 1856.
7. EUNICE, b. Apr. 29, 1791; d. at Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio, Mar. 26, 1867; m. July 11, 1814, COMFORT BAILEY, b. Aug. 15, 1792, d. Dec. 29, 1877.
8. ASHER, b. May 13, 1793; d. in Jefferson County, N. Y., July 7, 1855; m. Dec. 15, 1817, CLARISSA PALMER, b. 1801, d. Jan. 27, 1879.
9. HEZEKIAH, b. Aug. 2, 1795; d. at Chester, Ohio, Apr. 23, 1890; m. (1st) Sept. 10, 1822, LOVISA JOHNSON, b. Nov. 19, 1799, d. Mar. 16, 1859; m. (2nd) MARY A. TALBOT, b. Feb. 28, 1821.
10. DOROTHY, b. Apr. 27, 1797; d. Aug. 27, 1813.
11. MARY, b. May 13, 1800; d. May 17, 1847; unmarried.
- +12. THOMAS, b. June 17, 1804.

AUTHORITIES. *Life of Rev. Thomas Brainerd, D.D.*, M. Brainerd. "Notes," Thomas Chalmers Brainerd. *The Genealogy of the Brainerd-Brainard Family in America* (1908), Lucy A. Brainard. James Branch, pp. 90, 161-164.

### ELIAKIM BRAINERD

Son of Gideon and Sarah (Selden) Brainerd, born at Haddam, Conn., Mar. 17, 1730/1; died at Haddam, Conn., Jan. 18, 1815; married (1st) at Haddam, Conn., June 7, 1753, EUNICE DOANE; married (2nd) at Haddam, Conn., Oct. 28, 1756, LUCY SMITH, born about May 26, 1738, died May 28, 1821.

Lieutenant, 1772, and Captain, 1775, of Third Company, Seventh Regiment, Connecticut Militia. At Haddam, Conn., under date of Sept. 13, 1776, gave his receipt as captain for  $3\frac{3}{4}$  lbs. of powder and 9 lbs. bullets which, according to the muster roll of the Company, made the "rations for 16 men."

Probably saw service in the Revolutionary War. His regiment was engaged in the Battle of Long Island, Aug. 27, the fight at Harlem, Sept. 16, and at White Plains, Oct. 28, 1776. He could have gone home after the Battle of Long Island but could hardly have reached New York after the 13th in time to take part in the retreat up the Island on the 15th. In December, 1776, he applied to Governor Trumbull for his discharge from the army.

He was deacon in the church at Haddam from 1784 to 1806. His grave-stone is near those of his three ancestors in direct line, all recorded as deacons except "Captain Gideon" who was a deacon as well as a captain.

### CHILD OF ELIAKIM AND EUNICE (DOANE) BRAINERD

- +1. JESSE, b. Mar. 24, 1754.



## CHILDREN OF ELIAKIM AND LUCY (SMITH) BRAINERD

2. OLIVER, b. Aug. 21, 1757; d. May 7, 1834; m. (1st) SALLY ARNOLD, b. about 1759, d. Jan. 25, 1814; m. (2nd) Dec. 1, 1819, ESTHER (KNOWLES) SMITH, b. Mar. 7, 1759, d. Aug. 29, 1843.
3. ELIAKIM, b. Aug. 19, 1759; d. July 22, 1815; m. June 8, 1790, LUCY SMITH, who d. May 18, 1862, aged 102 years, 5 months.
4. JOHN, b. June 4, 1764; d. Mar. 28, 1803; unmarried.
5. PHINEAS, b. May 28, 1767; d. July 31, 1849; m. Dec. 20, 1791, MABEL LUCAS, who d. Jan. or June 1, 1838.
6. DAN, b. Oct. 16, 1769; d. Oct. 9, 1857; m. 1835, ZERUIAH (WILLIAMS) PARDEE, b. July 1, 1800, d. Oct. 15, 1862.
7. EUNICE, b. Aug. 6, 1772; d. 1845; m. JONATHAN BRAINERD, b. May 1773, d. Aug. 1850.
8. LUCY, b. Apr. 23, 1775; d. Apr. 5, 1842; unmarried.
9. ELIZABETH, b. June 25, 1778; d. Aug. 25, 1813; m. CAPT. JOHN SMITH, JR., b. Aug. 12, 1776, d. Aug. 27, 1839.
10. AARON, b. Feb. 3, 1781; d. Sept. 9, 1849; m. (1st) Oct. 8, 1818, LUCY SMITH, b. Feb. 9, 1781, d. Feb. 9, 1831; m. (2nd) Sept. 19, 1831, FANNY HAZELTON, b. May 1, 1793, d. Mar. 3 or 10, 1860.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogy of the Brainerd Family* (1857), Rev. David Dudley Field, D.D. *Connecticut Colonial Records*, Vol. 14, p. 400. Letter from Cephas Brainerd, Sept. 4, 1897. *American Archives*, Vol. 3, 5th Series, p. 1281. *The Genealogy of the Brainerd-Brainard Family in America* (1908), Lucy A. Brainard.

## GIDEON BRAINERD

Son of James and Deborah (Dudley) Brainerd, born at Haddam, Conn., Mar. 4, 1699/1700; died at Haddam, Conn., Sept. 25, 1767; married Nov. 24, 1727, SARAH SELDEN.

On record as Ensign, 1735; Captain, 7th Regiment, 1745. Deacon in church at Haddam.

His gravestone reads:

In memory of Captain Gideon  
Brainerd, who died Sept. 25<sup>th</sup>  
1767, in ye 68th year of his age.

Hark what a solemn sound,  
Let friends attend ye cry;  
Come children view ye ground  
Where you must shortly lie.

## CHILDREN OF GIDEON AND SARAH (SELDEN) BRAINERD

1. GIDEON, b. Mar. 2, 1728/9; d. Dec. 25, 1801; m. June 7, 1753, SARAH RICHARDSON.
- +2. ELIAKIM, b. Mar. 17, 1730/1.
3. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 13, 1733/4; d. young.
4. SARAH, b. Apr. 10, 1736; d. young.
5. JESSE, b. Sept. 27, 1738.

6. SARAH, b. Apr. 5, 1741; d. Sept. 26, 1819; m. Nov. 15, 1763, HON. NEHEMIAH BRAINERD.
7. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 28, 1742; d. Aug. 19 or 25, 1809; m. (1st) Sept. 13, 1764, JABEZ BRAINERD; m. (2nd) May 25, 1784, CAPT. ABNER SMITH.
8. REBECCA, b. Apr. 6, 1746; d. Aug. 5, 1818; m. JONATHAN SMITH.
9. HEBER.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogy of the Brainerd Family* (1857), Rev. David Dudley Field, D.D. *The Genealogy of the Brainerd-Brainard Family in America* (1908), Lucy A. Brainard.

## JAMES BRAINERD

Son of Daniel and Hannah (Spencer) Brainerd, born at Haddam, Conn., June 2, 1669; died at Haddam, Conn., Feb. 10, 1742/3; married (1st) Apr. 1, 1696, DEBORAH DUDLEY; married (2nd) at Haddam, Conn., May 23, 1711, SARAH DANIELS.

Lived in first district of Haddam. Ensign, May, 1705. Lieutenant, May, 1714. Representative, 1711, and for many years after. Captain, October, 1722. Deacon in church at Haddam.

His gravestone, in the Haddam cemetery, is near those of his father, son and grandson, all of them deacons.

His second wife, Sarah Daniels, born Feb. 10, 1679; died June 4, 1770, was a daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Chappell) Daniels.

### CHILDREN OF JAMES AND DEBORAH (DUDLEY) BRAINERD

1. JAMES, b. Mar. 25, 1697; d. Oct. 2, 1776; m. Dec. 23, 1717, ANNE RISLEY, d. May 7, 1772. Known as "Sergeant" James Brainerd.
2. DEBORAH, b. Apr. 3, 1698; d. about 1745; m. Oct. 3, 1716, EPHRAIM BAILEY.
- +3. GIDEON, b. Mar. 4, 1699/1700.
4. MARY, b. Jan. 11, 1701/2; d. June 21, 1750; m. Nov. 9, 1722, NATHANIEL JOHNSON of Middletown, grandson of Isaac Johnson.
5. HANNAH, b. Mar. 7, 1703/4; d. May 16, 1790; m. (1st) May 4, 1732, JOHN CENTER; m. (2nd) Jan. 8, 1738/9, STEPHEN TURNER.
6. ABIJAH, b. Nov. 26, 1705; d. September, 1782; m. (1st) Dec. 28, 1727, ESTHER SMITH; m. (2nd) THANKFUL FULLER. He had nineteen children, one of whom died young "of rattles." The others lived to adult age.
7. DANIEL, b. Aug. 2, 1707; m. Apr. 25, 1733, MARY HURLBUT.
8. MEHITABEL, b. July 13, 1709; m. (1st) Apr. 8, 1731, NATHANIEL ROBERTS, of Middletown, Conn., d. Mar. 24, 1735; m. (2nd) June 14, 1750, CALEB JOHNSON.

### CHILDREN OF JAMES AND SARAH (DANIELS) BRAINERD

9. SARAH, b. May 2, 1713; d. about 1772; m. Sept. 2 or 3, 1730, SAMUEL ARNOLD.
10. ZECHARIAH, b. July 31, 1715; d. young.
11. JEPHTHAH, b. Oct. 29, 1718.
12. OTHNIEL, b. June 2, 1720; d. Sept. 17, 1724.



13. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 28, 1723; d. Feb. 9, 1742.

14. HEBER, b. April 18, 1725; d. Feb. 5, 1803; m. Feb. 28, 1744/5, ESTHER BRAINERD.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogy of the Brainerd Family* (1857), Rev. David Dudley Field, D.D. "The Families of Hugh Roe and William Dudley" in *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 10, p. 77. *The Genealogy of the Brainerd-Brainard Family in America* (1908), Lucy A. Brainard.

## DANIEL BRAINERD

Born probably near Braintree, Essex, England, 1641; died at Haddam, Conn., Apr. 1, 1715; married (1st) about 1664, HANNAH SPENCER; married (2nd) Mar. 30, 1693, ELIZABETH (WAKEMAN) ARNOLD; married (3rd) at Hartford, Conn., Nov. 29, 1698, HANNAH (SPENCER?) SAXTON.

Daniel Brainerd, progenitor of all Brainerds in America, came to this country from England about 1649, when he was a boy of eight. There are two contradictory stories of his settlement in New England, as shown in the Brainerd Foreword, but one fact in his life history stands out as certain. Whatever may have been his boyhood environment, he grew into a manhood of prominence and influence. He was an associate of Governor Wyllys and other outstanding men, a man of wealth and one of the founders of Haddam, Conn.

May 20, 1662, Governor Wyllys and Matthew Allyn\* bought from the Indians, "for thirty coats," a tract of land twelve miles long and six miles back on each side of the Connecticut River between Middletown and Saybrook. The purchase was taken up by twenty-eight persons, mostly married young men, who that year moved to their new possessions. Among these purchasers were Daniel Brainerd, Jared Spencer, Thomas Brooks, Simon Smith and Joseph Arnold, all members of the Thomas Brainerd ancestral line.

Daniel Brainerd was the largest landholder, possessing, in addition to other properties, a good part of what is now Haddam, about a mile of which was later covered by the village of Higganum. He was made free-man May 13, 1669, and elected Commissioner by the General Court the same year. Was constable, fence-viewer, surveyor, assessor, member of committee to stake out lands and lay out highways. In 1682 was one of a committee to secure a minister. In October, 1701 and May, 1704, was chairman of a committee to treat with the Saybrook men before the General Court in reference to a boundary question. Deputy to General Court 1692, 1706, and 1710-1712. Deacon in the church at Haddam.

His grave is in the ancient burying-ground a few rods east of Haddam Court House, among scores of his descendants including four generations of the Thomas Brainerd line. The inscription on his gravestone reads:

\* An ancestor; see herein, under Allyn family.



Here lyeth ye body of Deacon  
Daniel Brainerd; aged 74  
years. Who dyed April 1, 1715.

His second wife, Elizabeth (Wakeman) Arnold, was widow of Joseph Arnold.\* His third wife, Hannah (Spencer) Saxton, was widow of George Saxton and possibly a cousin of Daniel's first wife. Neither of these wives had Brainerd children.

#### CHILDREN OF DANIEL AND HANNAH (SPENCER) BRAINERD

1. DANIEL, b. at Haddam, Conn., Mar. 2, 1665/6; d. Jan. 28, 1742/3; m. 1688, SUSANNAH VENTRES, daughter of William Ventres, one of the original settlers of Haddam, b. 1668; d. Jan. 26, 1754.

##### Children:

1. *Susannah*, b. Aug. 9, 1689; m. John Olmstead.
  2. *Daniel*, 3rd, b. Sept. 28, 1690; d. Sept. 28, 1728; m. Feb. 2, 1715, Hannah Selden, who d. May 5, 1746. His son, Daniel, 4th, was captain of a privateer and a prisoner on the "Jersey Prison Ship." A son of Daniel, 4th, was present, as a boy, at the battle of Bunker Hill and John G. C. Brainerd, the poet, was his son.
  3. *Hannah*, b. June 12, 1694; m. Jan. 8, 1718/19, Joseph Gates.
  4. *Noadiah*, b. Apr. 4, 1697; d. Sept. 30, 1746; m. (1st) June 4, 1724, Hannah Cone; m. (2nd) 1745, Deborah (Dudley) Selden.
  5. *Stephen*, b. Feb. 27, 1699; d. Mar. 30, 1794; m. Dec. 24, 1730, Susannah Gates.
  6. *Bezaleel*, b. Apr. 17, 1701; d. Oct. 9, 1749; m. (1st) Nov. 30, 1727, Mary Gates; m. (2nd) June 17, 1744, Elizabeth Warner; m. (3rd) May 19, 1749, Phebe (Smith) Almany.
  7. *Mary*, b. Sept. 10, 1703; m. July 1728, William Olmstead.
2. HANNAH, b. Nov. 20, 1667; d. at East Haddam, Conn., Sept. 7, 1750; m. Oct. 3, 1692/3, THOMAS GATES, son of George Gates, one of the original settlers of Haddam.
  - +3. JAMES, b. June 2, 1669.
  4. JOSHUA, b. July 20, 1671; d. May 13, 1755; m. (1st) MARY OLMSTEAD, d. Dec. 25, 1704; m. (2nd) July 12, 1710, MEHITABLE DUDLEY of Saybrook, daughter of William Dudley.†

##### Children:

1. *Mehitable*, b. Apr. 20, 1711; d. Mar. 14, 1792; m. July 3, 1735, Timothy Wright of Colchester, Conn.
2. *Joshua*, b. Nov. 7, 1712; d. Dec. 24, 1790; m. (1st) Mar. 31, 1737, Mehitable Church; m. (2nd) May 1775, Abigail (Hurd) Gates.
3. *Deborah*, b. Aug. 12, 1714; d. Sept. 2, 1714.
4. *Daniel*, b. July 17, 1715; m. Jan. 6, 1736/7, Esther Spencer.
5. *Lydia*, b. Sept. 1, 1717; d. July 26, 1768; m. July 8, 1736, Joshua Gates.
6. *Eleazer*, b. Nov. 10, 1719; d. about 1799; m. Oct. 2, 1755, Mary (Olmstead) Bates.

\* See JOSEPH ARNOLD and ELIZABETH WAKEMAN herein.

† See WILLIAM DUDLEY herein.



7. *Mary*, b. Oct. 6, 1721; d. Jan. 9, 1772; m. Jan. 9, 1746, Ebenezer Cone, Jr.
8. *Deborah*, b. June 20, 1724; d. Mar. 17, 1789; m. Dec. 25 or 26, 1746, Col. Henry Champion, Jr.
9. *Jeremiah*, b. Mar. 14, 1727; m. Sept. 20, 1750, Mehitabel Annable.
10. *Timothy*, b. Mar. 18, 1729; d. 1759; m. Oct. 24, 1754, Mary Smith.
5. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 30, 1673; d. after Sept. 11, 1747; m. Dec. 13, 1698, SARAH BIDWELL, b. Sept. 20, 1674.

## Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. Mar. 21, 1699/1700; m. Gideon Arnold.
2. *William*, b. Mar. 20, 1701/2; d. Mar. 18, 1735/6; m. Jan. 5, 1726, Esther Arnold.
3. *Hannah*, b. Apr. 26, 1704; m. Ebenezer Smith.
4. *Samuel*, b. July 4, 1706; d. Feb. 15, 1787; m. Oct. 31, 1734, Esther Brainerd.
5. *Chiliab*, b. Oct. 10, 1708; d. Jan. 1, 1739; m. Abigail Fiske. He was a Yale graduate; minister at Glastonbury, Conn.
6. *Josiah*, b. May 4, 1711; d. July 8, 1792; m. (1st) Feb. 15, 1735, Sarah Smith; m. (2nd) Sept. 12, 1738, Hannah Spencer. Ancestor of Ezra Brainerd of Haddam, Conn.
7. *Nathan*, b. Nov. 4, 1713; d. Sept. 24, 1776; m. (1st) Oct. 25, 1739, Ruth Smith; m. (2nd) Jan. 13, 1743, Sarah Gates.
6. CALEB, b. Nov. 20, 1675; d. Aug. 11, 1742; m. May 1, 1701, ELIZABETH BIDWELL, b. 1680, d. Oct. 20, 1758.

## Children:

1. *Caleb*, b. Feb. 4, 1701/2; d. Jan. 5, 1726.
2. *Jacob*, b. Aug. 20, 1703; d. Apr. 4, 1755; m. Feb. 4, 1730/1, Thankful Brainerd.
3. *Joshua*, b. May 20, 1707; d. Mar. 27, 1777; m. (1st) Mary ———; m. (2nd) Jan. 3, 1733/4, Hannah Spencer; m. (3rd) Oct. 31, 1773, Martha (Spencer) Cone. Ancestor of Dr. Daniel Brainerd of Chicago.
4. *Obadiah*, b. May 20, 1709; d. Jan. 6, 1790; m. (1st) Sept. 16, 1731, Zipporah Johnson; m. (2nd) Sept. 18, 1735, Mary Johnson.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. June 13, 1711; m. Oct. 11, 1739, Stephen Johnson of Middletown.
6. *Nathaniel*, b. Aug. 26, 1713; d. before Sept. 18, 1745; m. Apr. 8, 1742, Sarah ———.
7. ELIJAH, bapt. Mar. 26, 1678; d. Apr. 20, 1740; m. (1st) Sept. 28, 1699, MARY BUSHNELL of Norwich, Conn., who d. Sept. 11, 1735; m. (2nd) Sept. 6, 1738, MARGARET ———.

## Children:

1. *Mary*, b. June 20, 1700; m. Jan. 7, 1718/19, Moses Pond.
2. *Abigail*, b. June 18, 1702; m. May 14, 1724, Gideon Arnold.
3. *Joseph*, b. June 21, 1704; d. Dec. 29, 1777; m. Oct. 26, 1731, Mindwell Pond.
4. *Elijah*, b. Sept. 22, 1706; d. May 9, 1764; m. Apr. 4, 1732, Phebe Bailey.
5. *Thankful*, b. July 22, 1709; d. Apr. 28, 1806; m. Feb. 4, 1730/1, Jacob Brainerd.
6. *Rachel*, b. May 13, 1712; m. Benjamin Bailey.
7. *Jabez*, b. Feb. 19, 1714/15; d. Aug. 20, 1778; m. Oct. 15, 1739, Hannah Clark.

8. *Esther*, b. Aug. 16, 1717; d. Jan. 12, 1813; m. Oct. 31, 1734, Samuel Brainerd.
9. *Phineas*, b. Oct. 17, 1720; d. Mar. 8, 1803; m. Nov. 9, 1741, Jerusha Town-  
er. Ancestor of George D. Morgan of New York.
8. HEZEKIAH, b. May 24, 1680; d. May 24, 1727; m. Oct. 1, 1707, DOROTHY (HOBART)  
MASON, daughter of Rev. Jeremiah Hobart of Haddam and widow of Daniel  
Mason, grandson of Captain John Mason. Daniel and Dorothy Mason had  
only one child, the distinguished Jeremiah Mason. Hezekiah was a man of  
education and influence, a representative and Speaker of the House.  
Children:
  1. *Hezekiah*, b. Oct. 26, 1708; d. Dec. 14, 1774; m. Jan. 26, 1730/1, Mary  
Fiske.
  2. *Dorothy*, b. Feb. 23, 1709/10; d. Feb. 29, 1754; m. Dec. 3, 1729, Lt. David  
Smith.
  3. *Nehemiah*, b. Feb. 20, 1711/12; d. Nov. 9, 1742; m. Elizabeth Fiske. Yale  
College, 1732; minister at Glastonbury, Conn. Their son, Nehemiah,  
2nd, married his third cousin, Sarah, daughter of Gideon and Sarah  
(Selden) Brainerd. General John Brainerd, son of Nehemiah, 2nd, pre-  
sented the "Brainerd Academy" to the town of Haddam.
  4. *Jerusha*, b. Apr. 21, 1714; d. July 13, 1747; m. Dec. 9, 1732, Samuel Spen-  
cer of East Haddam.
  5. *Martha*, b. Sept. 1, 1716; m. Aug. 2, 1738, General Joseph Spencer of the  
Revolutionary army.
  6. *David*, b. Apr. 20, 1718; d. Oct. 9, 1747. The noted missionary of whom  
the Reverend Aaron Burr asserted: "Princeton College would never  
have come into existence but for the expulsion of David Brainerd from  
Yale."\* He is buried at Northampton, Mass., beside Jerusha Edwards,  
daughter of Jonathan Edwards, to whom he was engaged in marriage.
  7. *John*, b. Feb. 28, 1719/20; d. Mar. 18, 1781; m. (1st) Nov. 1, 1752, Ex-  
perience Lyon who d. Sept. 17, 1757; m. (2nd) 1766, Elizabeth (———)  
Price, widow. Yale College, 1746; succeeded his brother David as mis-  
sionary to the Indians.†
  9. *Israel*, b. June 7, 1725; d. Jan. 6, 1748.‡
  8. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 5, 1722; d. Oct. 8, 1773; m. July 21, 1743, Capt. David  
Miller.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogy of the Brainerd Family* (1857), Rev. David Dudley Field. *Life of John Brainerd*, Rev. Thomas Brainerd, D.D. *Life of Rev. Thomas Brainerd*, M. Brainerd. Manuscript in possession of American Antiquarian Society of Worcester, Mass., written by Rev. Elijah Brainerd. *Genealogical Notes*, Nathaniel Goodwin. *First Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut*, R. R. Hinman. *The American Biographical Dictionary*, William Allen, D.D. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, pp. 129-137. *The Genealogy of the Brainerd-Brainard Family in America* (1908), Lucy A. Brainard.

\* See Brainerd Foreword.

† See *Life of John Brainerd*, Rev. Thomas Brainerd, D.D.

‡ In his "Notes" Mr. Brainerd remarks: "See the account, in the *Life of John Brainerd*, of my discovery of his tombstone at Yale."



## BROOKS

### ABIGAIL BROOKS

Daughter of Thomas and Mary (Smith) Brooks, born 1732; died at Haddam, Conn., 1802; married at Haddam, Conn., Feb. 16, 1752, EBENEZER THOMAS.

Her parentage has not been proved by direct record evidence. The Brainerd family knew that Mary (Thomas) Brainerd was daughter of Ebenezer Thomas and Abigail Brooks. *The Genealogy of the Brainerd-Brainard Family* (1908), by Lucy Abigail Brainard,\* states that Jesse Brainerd married Mary Thomas, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Brooks) Thomas of Haddam.

Dr. David Field in a letter to Rev. Thomas Brainerd, Nov. 8, 1859, stated that Abigail Brooks was daughter of Thomas Brooks. She must have been a granddaughter of the second Thomas Brooks, and of his sons, only Thomas and Abraham were old enough to be her father. Abraham's family is completely known, so by elimination the third Thomas must have been her father. This accords with Dr. Field's statement. His wide knowledge of Haddam families, and the fact that he lived at a period when information could have been obtained from children of Abigail, embolden us to accept her ancestry as herein set forth.

### THOMAS BROOKS

Son of Thomas and Susannah (Arnold) Brooks, born at Haddam, Conn., Sept. 30, 1697; died at Haddam Neck, Conn., Apr. 3, 1781, aged 83; married at Haddam, Conn., Nov. 28, 1717, MARY SMITH.

He was Deacon of Haddam Church, 1742-1781.

Thomas Brooks, Jr., of Haddam, sold land, June 15, 1730, to Abraham Brooks. Thomas Brooks sold, Mar. 16, 1736, to Jabez Brooks, land on the east side of the Great River, "beeing the Lot where on I formerly Dwelt." He sold, Nov. 29, 1743, to Joshua Brainerd of Middletown, land "in the Neck laid out in the Right of my Honoured Grandfather Thomas Brooks Deceas<sup>d</sup>." He bought land from James Hazelton of Haddam, Apr. 23, 1742, and sold, Mar. 15, 1745, to Stephen Smith of Durham.

In all these deeds he was of Haddam, but Oct. 26, 1747, Thomas Brooks of Middletown, Conn., for £100, sold to Joseph Brooks of Haddam, seventeen acres on the west side of the River, of the lot William Clark bought of the town; Charles Brooks witnessed this deed. He was still of Middle-

\* Branch of James, p. 90.

town, Mar. 29, 1748, when he sold land to Williams Smith. Of Haddam again, Feb. 3, 1749/50, he sold to Deacon Gideon Arnold land on the east side at the Neck, laid out upon the right of his "Honoured Grandfather Thomas Brooks." He sold in 1751, 1755, and 1756, and on Feb. 1, 1757, conveyed for £65 to Mr. Eleazer May, eight acres on the west side of the Great River, with the building, fences and fruit trees.

In his next sale, Mar. 31, 1767, he was again of Middletown, and sold two pieces of land on the west side to Mr. Eleazer May. He was of Haddam in his last deed, Oct. 26, 1775.

On Sept. 15, 1770, Charles Brooks and Abigail Brooks, Jr., of Haddam, conveyed to "Ezubath Edy" of Haddam, fifteen acres laid out in the 4th Division upon the west side of Connecticut River upon the right of William Corbe.

#### CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND MARY (SMITH) BROOKS\*

1. CHARLES, b. July 26, 1719; m. ABIGAIL ———.
2. LUCY, b. July 14, 1721.
3. THOMAS, b. Jan. 4, 1723/4.
- +4. ABIGAIL, b. 1732.

AUTHORITIES. Haddam Vital Records. Haddam Land Records, Vol. 3, pp. 47, 152, 276, 322; Vol. 4, pp. 45, 57, 93, 141, 190; Vol. 5, p. 145; Vol. 6, pp. 119, 120; Vol. 7, p. 146; Vol. 8, p. 228; Vol. 10, p. 225.

#### THOMAS BROOKS

Son of Thomas and Marah (Spencer) Brooks, born at Haddam, Conn., June 1664, died at Haddam, Conn., Apr. 6, 1734; married at Haddam, Conn., Mar. 16, 1695/6, SUSANNAH ARNOLD.

He was deacon of the Haddam First Congregational Church.

Dec. 1, 1719, Thomas Brooks of Haddam "for Love good will and affection to my son Thomas Brooks of the same Town," conveyed to him a right on the east side of "the great River [the Connecticut River] in a place commonly Called the Neck," being forty acres, "where s<sup>d</sup> Thomas now Inhabits with his family." This deed makes reference to land "I have sold to my Brother Timothy Shaler." Witnesses, Timothy Spencer, Benjamin Smith Jun<sup>r</sup>.

Feb. 12, 1729, Thomas Brooks of Haddam, for £18 paid to John Arnold of Middletown by Gideon Arnold of Haddam, "receipt whereof I do here-

\* Only the first three were recorded. Doubtless there were other children, but no probate has been found, and a limited search of land records at Haddam failed to locate deeds to the children or deeds from the heirs.



by acknowledg," conveyed to Gideon Arnold a lot laid out in the First Division "upón the Right of Thomas Brooks Deceased."

Feb. 24, 1728/9, Thomas Brooks, Sr., conveyed to his son, Abraham Brooks.

Records of his estate call him "Deacon" and state date of death. The inventory was taken by Joseph Arnold, Caleb Cone and Thomas Sheldon. His will, dated Feb. 24, 1728/9, named his wife Susannah; eldest son Thomas; sons Abraham, Jabez, and Joseph; daughters Mary and Eunice (under eighteen years); "other five daughters," Elizabeth, Susannah, Thankfull, Sarah, and Eunice, but daughters Elizabeth and Susannah "are deceased leaving a child apiece viz. Elizabeth Lester and Susannah Smith."

#### CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND SUSANNAH (ARNOLD) BROOKS

- +1. THOMAS, b. Sept. 30, 1697.
2. ELIZABETH, b. June 13, 1700; d. before Feb. 24, 1728/9; m. JAMES LESTER.
3. ABRAHAM, b. Mar. 13, 1702/3; m. MARTHA PORTER.
4. SUSANNAH, b. Nov. 5, 1706; m. JAMES SMITH.
5. THANKFUL, b. [say 1709].
6. SARAH, b. May 1, 1712.
7. JABEZ, b. June 11, 1714; m.
8. JOSEPH, b. about 1716; d. 1796, aged 80; m.
9. MARY.
10. EUNICE, d. Apr. 22, 1749, unmarried.

**AUTHORITIES.** Haddam Vital Records. Haddam Land Records, Vol. 2, pp. 286, 298, 302. Manwaring's *Digest*, Vol. 3, p. 143. Manuscript account of Brooks family, at the Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, compiled by Homer Worthington Brainard.

#### THOMAS BROOKS

Died at Haddam, Conn., Oct. 18, 1668; married (1st) LUCY ———; married (2nd) about 1661, MARAH SPENCER.

Some have supposed that Thomas Brooks was son of Henry Brooks of Woburn, Mass., but Henry's will dated July 16, 1682, does not mention Thomas or his children.

He was a blacksmith at New London, Conn., where he sold land in March, May and October, 1660. He bought an old vessel, May 4, 1661.

He settled in Haddam by 1661 and married Marah Spencer. His death and the births of his children are entered in the probate records. The inventory amounted to £109.9.0. On Apr. 11, 1670, administration was granted to the "present husband" of the widow. She had married Thomas Shaylor, as the following records prove.

The will of Ensign Gerard Spencer in 1683 gave some land to "Alice Brooks, the daughter of my daughter Brooks." The nuncupative will of John Spencer, son of Gerard, in 1682, declared his will that "Thomas Brooks, whom his sister Brooks had committed to his Care when at the age of 4 years and whom he had brought up to the age of 18 years, should show all respect to his Mother, now the wife of Thomas Shaylor." Gerard Spencer's will named his daughter Rebecca, and John Spencer's will named his sister Rebeckah Kennoe and brother-in-law John Kennoe; John Kennoe of Haddam died 1688, and in 1690 administration on his estate was granted to Thomas Shaylor; in 1693 it is mentioned that Kennoe's widow is now wife of John Tanner; and finally, on July 31, 1690, Rebecca Tanner mentions "her brother Thomas Shaylor."

It will be observed that both of Marah's husbands were named Thomas, and that she had a surviving son Thomas by each husband.

#### CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND MARAH (SPENCER) BROOKS

1. SARAH, b. December, 1662; m. (1st) WILLIAM LORD;\* m. (2nd) Feb. 25, 1702/3, SAMUEL INGHAM.
- +2. THOMAS, b. June 1664.
3. MARY, b. June 1666; m. HENRY SMITH of Lyme, Conn.
4. ALICE, b. December, 1668.

AUTHORITIES. New London Land Records, Vol. 3, pp. 81, 94, 119. Manwaring's *Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 186, 363, 364, 477, 511, 570. *Scovill Genealogy* (1915), Homer Worthington Brainard, p. 160. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, p. 774.

\* When William Lord died, administration was granted to the widow and "her brother" [half-brother] Thomas Shaylor [Jr.].



## BROWN

### ELIZABETH BROWN

Daughter of John and Margaret (Hayward) Brown; married RICHARD PIERCE.

For her children see RICHARD PIERCE.

AUTHORITY. *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, Sybil Noyes, Charles Thornton Libby, and Walter Goodwin Davis, p. 115.

### JOHN BROWN

Son of Richard and —— (——) Brown of Barton Regis, co. Gloucester, England, birth and death not found; married MARGARET HAYWARD.

A smith, he settled by 1639 at Pemaquid, Maine, and lived at New Harbor. About 1665 the family moved about eight miles back to live on land his son-in-law Richard Pierce bought from the Indians, on the east bank of the Damariscotta River. At the time of King Philip's War, the family escaped to Boston, where John lived with his eldest son. Whether John and his wife returned, or died in Boston, has not been ascertained.

In 1658 one Robert Allen deposed that he had known John Brown of Newharbour in New England seventeen years, and had often been told by him that his father was Richard Brown of Barton Regis, co. Gloucester, and that he married with Margaret, daughter of Francis Hayward of Bristol, wayte player. Allen mistakenly calls John a mason and may have erred as to other details.

John Brown, son of *Thomas* of Margotsfield (one of the four parishes of Barton Regis, a hundred just north of Bristol, England), was apprenticed to a blacksmith in Bristol in 1611, and was made a citizen of Bristol in 1625; but his wife was named *Joan*. It seems unlikely that Allen erred in so many particulars, and the name John Brown is not so rare as to make identification, despite the discrepancies, probable. The curious circumstance is that John of Bristol, blacksmith, with wife Joan had apprenticed to them in 1626 James Phippes, son of William Phippes of Margotsfield. The Maine settler, father of Gov. Sir William Phipps, was a James Phipps.

## CHILDREN OF JOHN AND MARGARET (HAYWARD) BROWN

## +1. ELIZABETH.

2. MARGARET, m. (1st) ALEXANDER GOULD of New Harbor, Pemaquid; two children;  
m. (2nd) MORRIS CHAMBLET, of Muscongus and Marblehead, b. about 1641,  
living 1721.
3. JOHN, b. about 1635; d. at Framingham, Mass., in or after 1721; m. ——— ———.
4. FRANCIS, living, adult, 1666-1674.
5. MARY, m. RICHARD REDDING of Damariscove; one surviving child.
6. EMME, d. by 1697; m. NICHOLAS DENNEN, b. about 1645, d. at Gloucester, Mass.,  
June 9, 1725; seven children.

AUTHORITY. *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, Sybil Noyes, Charles Thornton Libby, and Walter Goodwin Davis, pp. 115, 227, 135, 579, 193.



# CARPENTER

## ALICE CARPENTER

Daughter of Alexander Carpenter, born at Wrington, co. Somerset, England, 1590; died at Plymouth, Mass., March 26, 1670; married (1st) at Leyden, Holland, May 28, 1613, EDWARD SOUTHWORTH; married (2nd) at Plymouth, Mass., Aug. 14, 1623, WILLIAM BRADFORD.

Her family home was at Basset-Lowe, England.

William Bradford was in love with her before her marriage to Edward Southworth but, for pecuniary reasons, his proposal was rejected by her family. Two years after his first wife fell from the deck of the *Mayflower* and was drowned, he wrote to Alice who was then a widow, and she, sailing for America in the ship *Ann*, landed at Plymouth Aug. 1, 1623, and married him two weeks later. Her two little boys, Constant and Thomas Southworth, she left temporarily in England. "She brought with her considerable property, and was well educated and of extraordinary capacity and great worth."

The following poem, supposed to be by her nephew Nathaniel Morton, was found pasted on the last page of Governor Bradford's manuscript *History of the Plimouth Plantation* when, after being lost for years, it was brought to light in London in 1855.

And in success of time she marryed was  
To one whose grace and virtue did surpass,  
I mean good Edward Southworth, whose not long  
Continued in this world the saints among.  
With him she lived seven years a wife  
Till death did put a period to his life.  
And in some space of time, by God's good hand,  
She was brought over into New England,  
And in short time the Lord did soe dispose  
That Mr. William Bradford she did choose  
To be her second husband; whom to fame  
I need not, for it is enough to name  
The name of Bradford fresh in memory,  
Which smeles with odoriferous fragrancye.  
Till God saw good his time should be noe more  
In this sad world, but tooke him hence to heaven  
Anno one thousand six hundred fifty seven.  
E'r since that time in widdowhood shee hath  
Lived a life in holyness and faith,  
In reading of God's word and contemplation,  
Which helped her to assurance of salvation  
Through Gods good spirit working with the same,  
For ever praised be his holy name.

In her will she wishes to "be Intered as neare unto my Deceased husband; m<sup>r</sup> William Bradford: as Conveniently may be." Bequests are left to her sister, Mary Carpenter; sons, Constant Southworth, Joseph Bradford, and Captain William Bradford; granddaughter, Elizabeth Howland, daughter of son Captain Thomas Southworth, deceased; and servant-maid, Mary Smith. Inventory, "on the oath of mistris Mary Carpenter," £162.17.00.

Her first husband was the son of Thomas Southworth and Jane Mynne, "a man of long and honorable lineage."

#### CHILDREN OF EDWARD AND ALICE (CARPENTER) SOUTHWORTH

1. CONSTANT, b. about 1614; d. 1678; m. 1637, ELIZABETH COLLIER, daughter of William Collier. Came from England, with his brother, in 1628 in the Plymouth Company, paying £10 for his passage, 1s/8d per day "for his diet." With his brother, was educated in America by George Morton. Freeman 1637. Volunteer against the Pequots the same year. Deputy for Duxbury. Colonial Treasurer 1659-1678. Often an Assistant. Commissary General in King Philip's War. In his will he bequeathed two beds and furniture to his daughter Elizabeth "provided she do not marry William Fobbes, but if she do, then to have 5 shillings." She chose the shillings.

##### Children:

1. *Edward*, d. in 1727; m. Nov. 16, 1671, Mary Pabodie.
  2. *Nathaniel*, d. at Middleborough, Mass., Jan. 14, 1710/11; m. Jan. 10, 1671/2, Desire Gray, who d. Dec. 4, 1690.
  3. *William*, d. at Little Compton, R. I., June 25, 1719; m. Rebecca ———, b. about 1660, d. Dec. 3 or 23, 1702, in her 43rd year.
  4. *Mercy*, m. May 12, 1658, Samuel Freeman.
  5. *Alice*, b. about 1646, d. at Little Compton, R. I., Mar. 5, 1718/19; m. Dec. 26, 1667, Captain Benjamin Church, b. 1639, d. Jan. 17, 1717/18.
  6. *Mary*, m. David Alden.
  7. *Elizabeth*, m. William Fobes.
  8. *Priscilla*.
2. THOMAS, b. 1616; d. Dec. 8, 1669; m. Sept. 1, 1641, ELIZABETH REYNER. Was "A great pillar of the Church." Elected to succeed Elder Brewster. Commissioner of the United Colonies for several years and Governor of the Colony in Maine in 1654. Had an only child, Elizabeth, who married Lieut. Joseph Howland, son of John Howland of the *Mayflower*.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ALICE (CARPENTER SOUTHWORTH) BRADFORD

See WILLIAM BRADFORD.

AUTHORITIES. *American Biographical Dictionary*, William Allen, D.D. *The Story of the Pilgrim Fathers*, Edward Asper. *A Genealogical Register of the Descendants of Several Ancient Puritans*, Abner Morse. *New England's Memorial*, Nathaniel Morton. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 3, pp. 144-149; Vol. 10, pp. 1-2; Vol. 18, pp. 244-247.



## ALEXANDER CARPENTER

His parentage and the place of his birth are as yet unknown.

He lived at Wrington, co. Somerset, England. Was a Puritan Separatist and at one time fled to Holland because of his religious views.

## KNOWN CHILDREN OF ALEXANDER CARPENTER

1. JULIANA, b. about 1583; m. (1st) at Leyden, Aug. 2, 1612, GEORGE MORTON, who d. 1624; m. (2nd) MANASSEH KEMPTON. Her son, Nathaniel Morton, was Secretary of Plymouth Colony and author of *New England's Memorial*.
2. AGNES, b. about 1585; d. at Leyden, July 3, 1615; m. at Leyden, Apr. 24, 1613, DR. SAMUEL FULLER.
- +3. ALICE, b. about 1590.
4. MARY, b. about 1596; d. at Plymouth, Mar. 20, 1687, in her 91st year; unmarried.
5. PRISCILLA, b. about 1598; d. Dec. 28, 1689, in her 92d year; m. (1st) WILLIAM WRIGHT; m. (2nd) Nov. 27, 1634, JOHN COOPER.

AUTHORITIES. *American Biographical Dictionary*, William Allen, D.D. (under "William Bradford"). *New England's Memorial*, Nathaniel Morton. *The Scott Genealogy* (1919), Mary Lovering Holman, pp. 284-285.

# CHAPMAN

## MARTHA CHAPMAN

Born at Digswell, co. Hertford, England; died at Springfield, Mass., Dec. 17, 1662; married (1st) SAMUEL KITCHERELL; married (2nd) at Hartford, Conn., Jan. 2, 1650/1, ANTHONY DORCHESTER.

In 1659 Nathaniel and Johanna Ruscoe testified that Martha Dorchester, wife of Anthony of Springfield, was Martha Chapman before marriage; that she was born at Digswell, Hertfordshire; and that she came over with the sister of Major Hezekiah Haines.

For her children see SAMUEL KITCHERELL.

She also had children by Anthony Dorchester.

AUTHORITY. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 17, p. 206.



# CHURCH

## REBECCA CHURCH

Daughter of Edward and Mary (——) Church, born about 1654; died June 9, 1726; married Feb. 11, 1677, JOSEPH SELDEN.

For her children see JOSEPH SELDEN.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Hadley* (1905), Sylvester Judd, Appendix, p. 18. *Simeon Church of Chester, Connecticut, 1708-1792, and his Descendants* (1914), Charles Washburn Church.

## EDWARD CHURCH

Son of Richard and Anne (——) Church, born about 1628; died at Hatfield, Mass., Sept. 19, 1704; married MARY ——, who died at Hatfield, Sept. 30, 1690, but Sept. 17, 1691, aged 54, according to her gravestone.

Was deacon in the church at Norwalk, Conn. in 1654. Afterwards removed to Hatfield, Mass. and was also deacon there.

### CHILDREN OF EDWARD AND MARY (——) CHURCH

- +1. REBECCA, b. about 1654.
2. MARY, b. Sept. 17, 1656; m. Dec. 25, 1679, PHILIP RUSSELL. She was his third wife, the second having been killed by Indians in 1677.
3. JOHN, b. 1658; d. May 19, 1676. Killed by Indians in "Falls Fight."
4. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 4, 1662; d. May 6, 1662.
5. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 4, 1663; d. June 24, 1718.
6. NAOMI, b. May 12, 1666; m. May 11, 1687, JOSEPH BODMAN.
7. SARAH, b. May 18, 1670; m. Dec. 3, 1697, WILLIAM PORTER of Haddam, Conn.
8. HANNAH, b. 1672; m. 1690, EBENEZER BILLINGS.
9. RICHARD, b. Jan. 18, 1675; d. Apr. 4, 1763; m. MARY ——, b. 1691; d. Dec. 22, 1776.
10. HEPZIBAH, b. Dec. 24, 1678; d. Sept. 13, 1745; m. Sept. 16, 1696, at Hatfield, Mass., SAMUEL SPENCER of Hartford, Conn., son of William Spencer, one of the brothers of Gerard Spencer.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Hadley* (1905), Sylvester Judd, Appendix, p. 18. *Simeon Church of Chester, Connecticut, 1708-1792, and his Descendants* (1914), Charles Washburn Church. *Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut* (1852), Royal R. Hinman, p. 586.

## RICHARD CHURCH

Born in England; died at Hadley, Mass., Dec. 16, 1667; married ANNE ——, who died at Hatfield, Mass., March 10, 1683/4, in her 84th year.

Came to Hartford, Conn., possibly with Hooker in 1636, as one of the first settlers, though his first land, entered 1639/40, was by purchase from William Spencer, and by that date he had a house on it. Subsequently, he became a large land-owner. Chimney viewer in 1647. March 7, 1654/5, by order of General Court, was "freed from watching, warding & training."

One of sixty who at a meeting at Goodman Ward's house, April 18, 1659, signed an agreement to remove themselves and families out of Connecticut into Massachusetts for the purpose of forming the town of Hadley.

His alleged marriage at Braintree to Anne Marsh (Braintree has no registers before 1660) and his alleged birth and ancestry were set forth in *Simeon Church of Chester, Conn., 1708-1792* (1914), but were exposed as fabrications of an English genealogist in *The Genealogical Magazine*, Vol. 3, pp. 192-194.

#### CHILDREN OF RICHARD AND ANNE (——) CHURCH

+1. EDWARD, b. about 1628.

2. MARY, m. ISAAC GRAVES of Hartford and Hadley, who was slain by the Indians, Sept. 19, 1677. Ten children.

3. JOHN, b. about 1636; buried at Hartford, Oct. 16, 1691; m. Oct. 27, 1657, SARAH BECKLEY of Wethersfield.

##### Children:

1. Sarah, b. 1658; m. (1) George Knight; m. (2) Samuel Hubbard.

2. Richard, b. 1663; d. at Colchester, Conn., Apr. 1, 1730; m. Mar. 3, 1692, Elizabeth (Warriner) Noble.

3. Mary, d. Jan. 20, 1705; m. Mar. 20, 1690, Thomas Standish, b. 1660; d. Sept. 3, 1735.

4. Ruth.

5. John, b. Feb. 20, 1670; d. 1735; m. Abigail Cadwell.

6. Samuel, b. 1671; d. 1718; m. Elizabeth ——.

7. Ann, b. about 1673.\*

8. Elizabeth, b. about 1674.

9. Joseph, b. 1676.

10. Deliverance, b. 1679.

4. SAMUEL, b. about 1638; d. at Hadley, Mass., Apr. 13, 1684; m. MARY CHURCHILL, daughter of Josiah Churchill of Wethersfield, b. Mar. 24, 1639; d. 1690. He was made freeman in Hartford 1657. Held rank of Captain.

##### Children:

1. Mary, b. Jan. 23, 1665; d. June 18, 1700; m. 1684, Samuel Smith.

2. Samuel, b. Aug. 19, 1667; d. about 1737; m. twice.

3. Richard, b. Dec. 9, 1669; d. Oct. 15, 1696; m. Jan. 24, 1696, Sarah Bartlett. He was killed by Indians at Sunderland.

4. Mehitable, b. Jan. 11, 1672; m. Nehemiah Dickinson.

5. Josiah, b. Apr. 10, 1673; m. Nov. 24, 1699, Thankful Brooks.

\* Ann Church did not, as usually stated, marry Benjamin Cleveland.



6. *Joseph*, b. May 25, 1678; d. 1721.
7. *Benjamin*, b. Sept. 1, 1680; d. Jan. 15, 1755; m. three times.
8. *John*, b. Dec. 24, 1682. Probably of Haddam, Conn.

**AUTHORITIES.** *History of Hadley* (1905), Sylvester Judd, Appendix, p. 18. *Simeon Church of Chester, Connecticut, 1708-1792, and his Descendants* (1914), Charles Washburn Church. *Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut*, (1852), pp. 585-587. *Connecticut Historical Society Collections*, Vol. 14, pp. 326-328. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 424-425; Vol. 2, p. 369. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 12, pp. 129-131. *The History of Ancient Wethersfield* (1904), Henry R. Stiles, Vol. 2, pp. 53-54.

# CHURCHILL

## SARAH CHURCHILL

Daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth (Foote) Churchill, born Nov. 11, 1657; married before Nov. 17, 1683, WILLIAM WICKHAM.

It has been stated that William Wickham's wife was Mary Long.\* This unproved statement has been discredited. All record proof points conclusively to the fact that the daughter of Josiah Churchill, named in his will as Sarah Wickham, was Sarah, wife of William.

AUTHORITIES. Hartford Probate District, File No. 1213. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 9, pp. 29, 155.

## JOSIAH CHURCHILL

Died at Wethersfield, Conn., late in 1686; married ELIZABETH FOOTE.

The date of his birth, his birthplace and parentage are as yet unknown. He served as juror at Particular Courts, June 1643, June 1649, and March 1651; at "Quarter" Courts, December 1664 and September 1665; and at County Courts, October 1666, March 1670, and March 1675. He was elected Constable of Wethersfield, 1657 and 1670; and town surveyor, 1666 and 1673.

In his will, dated Nov. 17, 1683, proved Mar. 7, 1686/7, he names his wife Elizabeth, his sons Joseph and Benjamin, and directs that his movable estate be given equally to "my daughters Mary Church, Elizabeth Buck, Ann Rice and Sarah Wickham." He signed his name to this will. Witnesses were "Samll Talcott, John Deminge." The inventory, taken Jan. 5, 1686/7, showed a good estate of £618.12.6, including a considerable holding of land.

### CHILDREN OF JOSIAH AND ELIZABETH (FOOTE) CHURCHILL

1. MARY, b. Mar. 24, 1639; m. SAMUEL CHURCH.
2. ELIZABETH, b. May 15, 1642; m. Oct. 31, 1660, HENRY BUCK.
3. HANNAH, b. Nov. 1, 1644; as "Ann" m. Jan. 9, 1666/7, SAMUEL ROYCE.
4. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 2, 1649; d. Apr. 1, 1699; m. May 13, 1674, MARY ———.
5. BENJAMIN, b. May 16, 1652; d. about 1729; m. July 8, 1676, MARY ———.
- +6. SARAH, b. Nov. 11, 1657.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Ancient Wethersfield* (1904), H. R. Stiles, Vol. 2, pp. 219-221. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 9, pp. 29, 155; Vol. 10, pp. 104, 105. Hartford Probate District, File No. 1213. Manwaring's *Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 287-288.

\* In McKenzie's *Colonial Families*.



# CHURCHMAN

## ANN CHURCHMAN

Married at Plymouth, Mass., Apr. 16, 1639, JOHN ROGERS.

Her parentage is entirely unknown. Savage suggested that she was *perhaps* daughter of Hugh Churchman of Lynn, Mass., and this suggestion has been asserted as a fact by some later writers. But Hugh Churchman had no known connection with Plymouth, it is not known whether he was old enough to be father of Ann, and his will, made June 4, 1640, proved July 9, 1644, gives his house and lot at Lynn to William Winter until his son Josias Winter comes of age, and then to belong to Josias upon paying to the latter's sister Hannah Winter £10, and if Josias refuses, then to belong to Hannah, and if both Josias and Hannah die under age, then to belong to William Winter and his wife to their heirs forever. Aside from a few trifling legacies, he gave the rest of his small property to William Winter and made him sole executor.

The will mentions no relatives whatever, and if Hugh Churchman had had a daughter Ann, or other children, such a will would hardly have been accepted as legal unless it specified that the children were disinherited for good cause.

For her children see JOHN ROGERS.

AUTHORITIES. *The John Rogers Family in Plymouth and Vicinity* (1895), Josiah H. Drummond. *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage, Vol. 1, p. 387. *The Probate Records of Essex County, Mass.*, Vol. 1, pp. 32-34.

# CLARK

## ELIZABETH CLARK

Daughter of John and ——— (——) Clark; died after 1660; married (1st) about 1640, WILLIAM PRATT; married (2nd) (?) WILLIAM PARKER.

The place and date of her birth are as yet unknown. Her mother, John Clark's first wife, may have been named Elizabeth, for he gave to his son John a spoon marked "E. C.," probably his wife's initials.

For her father's legacy to her see JOHN CLARK.

Her probable second husband, William Parker, died at Saybrook, Conn., Dec. 21, 1686.

For her children see WILLIAM PRATT.

AUTHORITIES. *The Pratt Family* (1864), F. W. Chapman. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, p. 204. *The Granberry Family and Allied Families* (1945), E. F. Waterman and D. L. Jacobus, pp. 195-196, 288, 295-297.

## SARAH CLARK

Daughter of John and ——— (——) Clark, born probably at Cambridge, Mass., 1633; died at Norwich, Conn., 1721; married at Saybrook, Conn., October, 1653, SIMON HUNTINGTON.

For her father's legacy to her see JOHN CLARK.

When her husband died intestate, her children signed an agreement to "provide suitable maintenance for our Honoured Mother, relict of the deceased, during her natural life."

She is buried beside her husband in the Norwich Town Burying Ground which was originally part of Simon Huntington's home lot.

For her children see SIMON HUNTINGTON.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Norwich, Connecticut* (1874), Frances M. Caulkins. *John Clarke of Hartford and Saybrook, Connecticut* (1912), Helen Myers Kyes. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, p. 204. *Old Houses of the Antient Town of Norwich* (1895), Mary E. Perkins.

## JOHN CLARK

Born in England; died at Milford, Conn., Feb. 5, 1673/4; married (1st) ———; married (2nd) MARY (WARD) FLETCHER.

It has often been erroneously assumed that he was the brother John mentioned in the will of George Clark, "farmer," of Milford, Conn., who was



from Great Mundon, co. Hertford, England, but no relationship to the Milford Clarks is proved, though quite possibly he was a cousin.

He came to New England in 1632 and settled first at Newtown, now Cambridge, Mass. Admitted freeman Nov. 6 of that year. August, 1634, was granted two acres of land in west end of town. Jan. 4, 1635, is on record as a householder, owning a two-acre lot and house which later, when he removed to Hartford, he sold to Edward Winship.

In 1637, following Hooker's Company, he went to Hartford, Conn., his name being on the monument erected there in memory of the first settlers. The same year he fought in the Pequot War and afterwards received a lot in Soldiers' Field in recognition of his services. Received other lots in first division of land in 1639, and was on committee to divide land in Hartford. Held office of surveyor and other offices. On july 1641 and 1642.

With his son-in-law, William Pratt, he removed to Saybrook about 1644 and represented this town at the General Court, May 1649, and at over twenty sessions thereafter, to 1663. Sept. 9, 1647, appointed by the General Court, "Captain Mason and Jo. Clark are desired to carry on the building of the Fort by hiring men or Cartts or other necessaryes." They are allowed to make use of "the last rate to be paid by Seabrook." March, 1651/2 he presented a bill to the General Court for boarding men who were working for the town. The Court ruled that his bill was too high and ordered the treasurer to pay him only six shillings a week per man. His name appears on what is probably the only record extant of happenings in Saybrook, that of a town meeting which took place Jan. 7, 1655/6. Was large land owner and man of prominence. In 1651 he accompanied the Governor to Stratford to try Goody Basset for her life on a charge of witchcraft. May, 1656, was appointed one of the magistrates for Saybrook. One of the petitioners to Charles II, in 1662, for the Royal Charter, and one of the patentees to whom it was granted. It was this famous document which later was hidden for protection in the Charter Oak.

A division in the church, 1662-1663, caused him, with a number of others, to remove to Norwich, Conn., and establish a congregation there.

Soon after he removed to Milford, Conn., and Sept. 24, 1665, he was admitted to membership in the Milford church, having received his dismissal from the church at Norwich. Commissioner for Milford 1665-1667 and 1669-1673. On June 4, 1673, Mr. John Clarke and Sergeant Daniel Buckingham were ordained Ruling Elders.

His will, made Feb. 17, 1672/3, mentions "my wives twenty pounds, which shee is to have at my decease," and provides for the payment of "Abigaile ffletchers portion," who was a child of his second wife. It bequeaths "unto my son John Clarke of Saybrooke" many pieces of land in Saybrook and "my silver cup at milford, & a silver spoone marked E C."

It gives "unto my daughter Elisabeth Pratt my round table & diaper table cloath & napkins & one silver spoone & my great trunke. . . unto my grandchild Sarah Huntington my litle trunke with drawers in y<sup>e</sup> bottome. . . unto my daughter Sarah Huntington her mothers petticoate that is halfe silke. . . unto my cousin William Pratt, my litle iron pott & my chest, & my gray searge cloake." The term "cousin" is here used for grandchild, as in other wills of this period, though it was an earlier usage which was then growing less common.

His second wife was daughter of Widow Joyce Ward of Wethersfield and was herself widow of John Fletcher of Milford and mother of his seven children. Of these Abigail, mentioned in John Clark's will, was the fifth, baptised June 13, 1652. After her second husband's death, Mary lived with her son-in-law John Stanley at Farmington and has at times been mistaken for the wife of John Clark of that place.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ——— (———) CLARK

+1. ELIZABETH.

2. JOHN, killed by a cart which overturned on him, Sept. 21, 1677; m. Oct. 16, 1650, REBECCA PORTER, daughter of John and Rebecca Porter of Windsor, Conn.

+3. SARAH, b. 1633.

4. JOSEPH, died at sea before Aug. 17, 1663. Left wife but no children.

AUTHORITIES. *John Clarke of Hartford and Saybrook, Conn.* (1912), Helen Myers Kyes. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, pp. 201-205. *The Pratt Family* (1864), F. W. Chapman. *History of Norwich, Connecticut* (1874), Frances M. Caulkins. *The Granberry and Allied Families* (1945), E. F. Waterman and D. L. Jacobus, pp. 194-196.



## COLLINS

### MARTHA COLLINS

Daughter of Samuel and Mary (Marvin) Collins, born at Middletown, Conn., Mar. 3, 1666; died at Middletown, Conn., Aug. 14, 1750; married at Middletown, Conn., Jan. 8, 1689/90, WILLIAM HARRIS.

For her children see WILLIAM HARRIS.

**AUTHORITIES.** *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 12, p. 166. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 89, p. 150.

### SAMUEL COLLINS

Son of Edward and Martha (——) Collins, born probably in London, England, about 1636; died at Middletown, Conn., Jan. 10, 1695/6; married 1663, MARY MARVIN.

Was brought by his parents to New England and settled with them at Cambridge, Mass. In 1658 went to Scotland to join his brother John at Edinburgh but soon returned and probably remained at Cambridge till 1664 when he removed first, to Saybrook, then to Middletown, Conn.

Had land recorded at Middletown, Feb. 28, 1667, and Mar. 22, 1670. Appointed sergeant of Train Band, September, 1674. Was known as Ensign Samuel Collins.

### CHILDREN OF SAMUEL AND MARY (MARVIN) COLLINS

1. EDWARD, b. at Cambridge, Mass., June 18, 1664.
2. MARTHA, b. Mar. 3, 1666.
3. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 21, 1668; d. by Jan. 19, 1716. Living unmarried Dec. 25, 1690; m. later. After his death, Susannah, his only living child, and her husband conveyed land in Middletown. Susannah, perhaps his widow, m. Mar. 18, 1702/3, John Harris of Middletown, and d. Feb. 10, 1747, aged 80.
4. SYBILLA, b. Feb. 24, 1669/70; m. (1st) ISAAC RICE of Sudbury, Mass., m. (2nd) GEORGE REED of Woburn, Mass.
5. MARY, b. June 16, 1672; m. RICHARD MOORE of Needham and Oxford, Mass.
6. ABIGAIL, b. June 2, 1673; m. July 9, 1702, WILLIAM WARD of Middletown.
7. DANIEL, b. Oct. 5, 1675; d. June 6, 1689.

**AUTHORITIES.** *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 12, p. 168. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 429-430. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 89, pp. 149-150.

## SYBIL COLLINS

Daughter of Edward and Martha (——) Collins, born in England about 1638; died at Hartford, Conn, on or before June 4, 1672; married at Cambridge, Mass., about 1654, JOHN WHITING.

Brought by her parents to New England. Was of Cambridge, Mass. till she married, then of Salem, Mass., and later of Hartford, Conn.

After her death her husband married again. He died in the home of her brother, Rev. Nathaniel Collins of Middletown, Conn.

For her children see JOHN WHITING.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogical Notes* (1856), Nathaniel Goodwin, p. 330. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 89, p. 150.

## EDWARD COLLINS

Son of John and Magdalen (Treitherne) Collins, bapt. at Bramford, Suffolk, England, Mar. 25, 1603; died at Charlestown, Mass., Apr. 9, 1689; married, probably in England, about 1628, MARTHA ——, who died "very aged," probably at Charlestown, Mar. 21, 1699/1700.

According to "relations" or narratives of persons joining the Cambridge church, he was brought up by godly parents in England, after whose death he was placed in a gentleman's house and later spent a year with "old Mr. Rogers of Wethersfield, Essex." After this he became an apprentice in a worthy family and lived in Dedham, Essex, for a time before emigrating to America.

He owned land in Cambridge, Mass., by 1635. He was a deacon of the First Church of Cambridge in 1638. Admitted freeman May 13, 1640. In 1641 he was a Constable of Cambridge and "Clerk of the Writs," and enlisted in the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He was Representative in the General Court of the Colony of Massachusetts from 1654 to 1670, except for the year 1661. He lived for many years on the plantation of Governor Craddock at Medford, Mass., finally buying the property and selling six hundred acres of it to Richard Russell, as well as portions to Deacon Thomas Welles of Medford and others. While occupying his Medford estate, he retained his citizenship in Cambridge until his formal admission to Charlestown, Jan. 15, 1671/2.

The surname of his wife, Martha, is as yet unknown.

Cotton Mather, in his *Magnalia*, records that "There was a good old man called Collins, the deacon of the church at Cambridge, who is now gone to Heaven; but before he went thither had the satisfaction to see



several most worthy sons become very famous persons in their generation; sons that having served worthily their generation, are now gone thither as well as he."

Savage states that John Collins of Boston, shoemaker, member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1644, who died Mar. 29, 1670, was a brother of Deacon Edward Collins. There is no proof of this, though it is possible.

#### CHILDREN OF EDWARD AND MARTHA (——) COLLINS

1. DANIEL, b. in England about 1629. Came with parents to New England. Was a merchant. Living in Königsberg, Prussia, in 1658.
2. JOHN, b. in England about 1633; d. in London, England, Dec. 3, 1687. Graduate of Harvard College and fellow and tutor there 1651-1653. Fellow of Pembroke College, Cambridge. Minister in Edinburgh. Chaplain to General Monk before the latter marched out of Scotland into England and restored Charles II to the throne. Pastor of largest Independent congregation in London. Cotton Mather, in his *Magnalia* says of him: "No pastor ever called forth from the living church more veneration in life or deeper grief for his death." His son John, b. in London about 1673, d. March, 1714, was minister of the Lime Street Church, London, and in 1702 took part in the ordination of the celebrated Isaac Watts.
- +3. SAMUEL, b. about 1636.
- +4. SYBIL, b. about 1638.
5. MARTHA, b. at Cambridge, Mass., September, 1639; d. probably at Portsmouth, N. H. by August, 1674; m. about 1659, REV. JOSHUA MOODY, A.B. (Harvard, 1653) fellow and tutor at Harvard, 1656-1658. Minister at Portsmouth, N. H. Was imprisoned by Cranfield and later lived for a time in Boston, while there being offered and declining the presidency of Harvard College. Returned to Portsmouth in 1692. M. (2nd) Anna Jacobs, widow, who survived him. Died while on a visit to Boston, July 4, 1697.
6. NATHANIEL, b. at Cambridge, Mass., Mar. 7, 1641/2; d. at Middletown, Conn., Dec. 28, 1684; m. at Middletown, Conn., Aug. 3, 1664, MARY WHITING, b. about 1643; d. at Middletown, Oct. 25, 1709, daughter of Mr. William Whiting. Graduated at Harvard in 1660. Became minister of church at Middletown Nov. 4, 1668. Cotton Mather, in his *Magnalia*, says of his death: "There were more wounds given to the whole colony of Connecticut in our New England than the body of Caesar did receive when he fell wounded in the Senate house."

#### Children:

1. Mary, b. May 11, 1666; d. May 5, 1722; m. January, 1684, John Hamlin, b. Dec. 14, 1658; d. January, 1732, son of Giles Hamlin of Middletown.
2. John, b. Jan. 31, 1667/8; m. Dec. 24, 1707, Mary Dixwell, daughter of Judge John Dixwell, the regicide. Had seven children.
3. Susannah, b. Nov. 26, 1669; d. Feb. 24, 1721; m. May 26, 1692, William Hamlin of Middletown, b. Feb. 3, 1667; d. May 22, 1733.
4. Sybil, b. Aug. 20, 1672; d. young.

5. *Martha*, b. Dec. 26, 1674; d. June, 1748; m. February, 1705, Thomas Hurlbut of Middletown who d. February, 1752.
6. *Nathaniel*, b. June 13, 1677; d. 1756; m. Jan. 7, 1701, Alice Adams, who d. Feb. 19, 1755, daughter of Rev. William Adams of Dedham, Mass. Nathaniel graduated at Harvard 1697. Was minister of church at Enfield. Had two children.
7. *Abigail*, b. July 13, 1681; d. Feb. 6, 1758; m. Dec. 27, 1705, Samuel Wolcott of Wethersfield, Conn.
8. *Samuel*, b. Apr. 16, 1683; d. Apr. 23, 1683.
7. ABIGAIL, b. at Cambridge, Mass., Sept. 20, 1644; d. at Charlestown, Feb. 1, 1673; m. (1st) JOHN WILLETT, d. Charlestown, Mass., 1664, son of Capt. Thomas Willett; m. (2nd) May 12, 1665, as his second wife, CAPT. LAWRENCE HAMMOND, who d. July 25, 1699.
8. EDWARD, bapt. at Cambridge, Mass., June, 1646; probably d. young.

AUTHORITIES. *Magnalia*, Cotton Mather. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 89, pp. 148-151. *History of Cambridge, Massachusetts* (1877), Lucius R. Paige. *Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines* (1915), Frank Farnsworth Starr, Vol. 2, pp. 383-393. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 292-293. *The Ancestry of William Francis Joseph Boardman* (1906), pp. 294-295, 242-244.

## JOHN COLLINS

Buried at Bramford, Suffolk, England, Sept. 14, 1594; three times married, his third wife being ABIGAIL ROSE, who was buried at Braintree, Essex, March, 1622.

Earlier in life he was a salter in London. The names of his first two wives are not known, nor which was mother of his older children.

### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ——— (———) COLLINS

1. JOHN, b. (say about 1564); m. (1) at Bramford, Suffolk, Nov. 29, 1590, GRACE WAGGER; m. (2) at Bramford, Aug. 6, 1614, MAUDLEN TREITHERNE, bapt. at Bramford, Apr. 28, 1577, parentage not stated or ascertained. She may be the Maudlen Collins who m. at Bramford, Aug. 6, 1614, William Cozzins.  
Child:  
(by first wife):  
1. *Abigail*, bapt. Oct. 17, 1591.  
(by second wife):  
2. *Maudlen*, bapt. Mar. 27, 1600.  
+3. EDWARD, bapt. Mar. 25, 1603.  
4. *Phebe*, bapt. Mar. 3, 1604/5; d. at Cambridge, Mass., July 8, 1642; m. John Russell, bapt. at Cretingham, Suffolk, Feb. 26, 1597/8. They lived in Ipswich, England, and emigrated and settled in Cambridge.  
5. *John*, remembered in the will of his uncle Daniel, probably belongs here.
2. ABIGAIL, b. (say about 1566); d. Mar. 19, 1608, buried at Wolverston, Suffolk; m. at Bramford, Suffolk, Aug. 16, 1586, SAMUEL BEDLE, b. at St. George's, Canter-



bury, Mar. 19, 1555, d. at Wolverston, Jan. 18, 1615. Of their children, John was Rector of Barnstone, and Nathaniel a successful merchant in London. The two daughters, Dorothy wife of John Bowles, and Abigail wife of Michael Powell, emigrated to New England.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ABIGAIL (ROSE) COLLINS

3. SAMUEL, bapt. Dec. 19, 1580; d. May 12, 1657; Vicar of Braintree, Essex.
4. DANIEL, bapt. May 12, 1583; d. (before June 19), 1646; a merchant, of Broad Street, London; m. SYBIL FRANKLYN (perhaps FRANKNELL). His will provides much information about his relatives.

**AUTHORITIES.** *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 89, pp. 73-79; but see particularly the revision of the pedigree in *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 23, pp. 149-153.

# CUTLER

## SARAH CUTLER

Daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (——) Cutler, born at Reading, Mass., Mar. 15, 1664/5; died at Sudbury, Mass., Aug. 31, 1725; married May 31, 1694, JOHN GIBBS.

For her children and for her husband's bequest to her "during the time she remains My Widow," see JOHN GIBBS.

AUTHORITIES. *A History of Framingham, Massachusetts* (1847), William Barry, p. 255. *Reading and Sudbury Vital Records*.

## NATHANIEL CUTLER

Son of John and Mary (——) Cutler, born at Sprowston, Norfolk, England, 1630; died 1724; married (1st) Sept. 29, 1655, MARY ——; married (2nd) Feb. 21, 1708/9, ELIZABETH HAINES.

The surname of his mother is as yet unknown.

Came from England with his parents in 1637. Settled at Hingham, Mass., Removed to Reading, Mass., and was received as an inhabitant there in 1653. Had assigned to him a home lot of eleven acres and subsequently four other lots in the east part of the town. Joined his father in the sale of the estate of the latter at Hingham.

His first wife died Feb. 4, 1708; his second wife Mar. 4, 1714.

### CHILDREN OF NATHANIEL AND MARY (——) CUTLER

1. MARY, b. July 15, 1656.
2. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 12, 1658/9; d. at Reading, Mass., June 7, 1714 in his 56th year.
3. HANNAH, b. June 9, 1662; m. at Reading, Nov. 25, 1681, JAMES PIKE.
- +4. SARAH, b. Mar. 15, 1664/5.
5. LYDIA, b. Apr. 30, 1669; m. at Reading, Mass., Jan. 11, 1702, JOHN WALKER, of Woburn, Mass.

AUTHORITIES. *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage. *Grout and Allied Families* (1922), Elizabeth E. Jones. *Marsh, Smith, Miller and Allied Families*, Bertha S. Marsh. *Reading Vital Records. Cutler Memorial* (1889), Nahum S. Cutler, p. 320.

## JOHN CUTLER

Died at Hingham, Mass., February 1637/8; married MARY ——.

He came in 1637 with a wife, seven children, and a servant, from Sprowston, co. Norfolk, England, with the company which founded Hingham,



Mass. A year before — on June 22, 1636 — he deposed at Norwich, England, as a witness to the will of Susan Haylett, widow. He did not long survive, and his widow became the wife of Thomas Hewitt of Hingham, who died May 24, 1670. Probably because of Hewitt's courtesy right in Mary's dower, the Cutler estate was not settled until after Hewitt's death.

Feb. 14, 1671/2, Thomas Cutler of Charlestown, and Nathaniel Cutler of Reading, gave a power of attorney, which was also signed by "Oneseferus" Marsh, to their "Brother Samuel Cutler of Topsfield" in connection with lands that "was or: late Fathers John Cutler in hingham or else where." This was witnessed by John Cutler. Three days later, Mary Hewet, widow, "formerly the wife of John Cutler deceased of Hingham," with Samuel Cutler of "Topswell" [Topsfield], son of the said Cutler, "on behalfe of himselfe & as an Attorney for & on the behalfe of his Bretheren & Sisters the Cutlers," sold land in Hingham to John Fering, and they sold other land by a similar deed of the same date to William Hersey. Nathaniel Cutler and "Onesiforiss Mash" signed both deeds, though not named in the body of the instruments as grantors.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND MARY (——) CUTLER

1. JOHN, b. about 1625; d. at Woburn, Mass., about 1678; m. (1st) at Woburn, July 3, 1650, OLIVE THOMPSON; m. (2nd) MARY (BROWNE) LEWIS.
2. SAMUEL, b. about 1628; d. 1700; m. ELIZABETH ———, who d. at Topsfield, Mar. 17, 1692/3.
- +3. NATHANIEL, b. 1630.
4. HANNAH, m. at Hingham, Mass., Jan. 6, 1654/5, ONESIPHORUS MARSH of Hingham and Haverhill.
5. THOMAS, b. 1633-35; d. at Charlestown, Mass., Dec. 7, 1683; m. (recorded at Reading, Mass.), Mar. 19, 1659/60, MARY VERY. She m. (2) at Reading, June 20, 1684, MATTHEW SMITH, SR.

**AUTHORITIES.** *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, James Savage, Vol. 1, p. 493. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 86, p. 257. *Suffolk Deeds*, Vol. 7, pp. 313-314. *Cutler Memorial* (1889), Nahum S. Cutler, pp. 315-318. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 16, p. 136; Vol. 19, p. 205.

## DEANE

### SUSANNAH DEANE

Daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth (Ring) Deane, born before 1634; died before 1701; married (1st) at Eastham, Mass., Apr. 4, 1660, JOSEPH ROGERS; married (2nd) at Eastham, Mass., Oct. 28, 1663, STEPHEN SNOW.

Her first husband, Joseph Rogers, was born at Duxbury, Mass., July 19, 1635. Son of Lieut. Joseph Rogers who came, with his father Thomas Rogers, in the *Mayflower*. He died Dec. 27, 1660, as a result of injuries sustained, apparently, while wrestling at Eastham with John Hawes of Yarmouth. Hawes was indicted by the grand jury and tried by the General Court the following March, but was found not guilty.

For her children see STEPHEN SNOW. There were no Rogers children.

AUTHORITIES. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 31, p. 38. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 47, p. 341.

### STEPHEN DEANE

Died September, 1634; married at Plymouth, Mass., about 1627, ELIZABETH RING.

His parentage and the date of his birth are as yet unknown.

One of the pilgrims or "first comers." Arrived November, 1621, in second vessel, the *Fortune*. May have been among passengers who embarked the previous year in the *Mayflower* and *Speedwell*, but remained in England after the latter ship was abandoned.

Probably unmarried at time of his arrival at Plymouth. In 1627 bought an acre of land, presumably to build a house upon, and shortly after became husband of Elizabeth Ring. One of the original freemen when Plymouth Colony was established, 1633.

Man of ability and enterprise. Set up first corn-mill in the Colony. Record of the Colony Court, Jan. 7, 1632/3, has the following:

Stephen Deane, desiring to set up a water worke to beate corne uppon the brooke adjoyning to the towne of Plymouth, for the benefit of the coñmon wealth, was referred to the Govr & Councell for ans<sup>w</sup>, who agreed wth him upon these following termes: That, provided the place he made choyce of were no hinderance to a grinding mill intended hereafter, he might bring his worke neere the towne. 2. That hee should receiue one pottle out of every bushell for toll, & no more. 3. That in case the said Stephen can beate all the corne that is or shall be used in the colony, it shall not be lawfull for any other to set up a worke of this kinde, except it be for his owne use, or freely, without toll, or any other consideraçon whatsoever, to giue leaue to others to make use of the same.



Subsequently was allowed to erect a grinding-mill on condition that he surrender his beating-mill. This mill was on the town brook where a mill now stands, on the first dam above the town bridges.

On March 10, 1633/4, purchased for twenty pounds, of William Bradford, Gent., "the deputed administrator of Godbert Godbertson," the dwelling house of the latter in the center of Plymouth village.

Was associated with Thomas Prence, William Bradford, Miles Standish, John Alden, John Howland, Stephen Hopkins, John Doane, William Gilson, Jonathan Brewster and others in listing those to be taxed in 1633-4, in earliest tax list of New Plymouth. Was himself on the list.

The inventory of his estate was taken Oct. 2, 1634, by Stephen Hopkins and Robert Hicks.

His widow married Josiah Cooke, who in 1638 was granted twenty-five acres for Stephen Deane's children.

In a list of wills given in Waters' *Genealogical Gleanings in England*, is that of "Rachell Deane of Great Maplestead, Essex, gentlewoman, 27 April, 1626, proved 7 June, 1627." She mentions Lady Deane, wife of her deceased brother, Sir John Deane, and his daughters, Anne and Elizabeth. One of the witnesses of this will was a Stephen Deane, possibly father of our Stephen.

#### CHILDREN OF STEPHEN AND ELIZABETH (RING) DEANE

1. ELIZABETH, m. at Eastham, Mass., 1650, WILLIAM TWINING.
- +2. SUSANNAH, b. before 1634.
3. MIRIAM, probably never married.

AUTHORITIES. *Brief Memoirs of John and Walter Deane*, William Reed Deane. *Plymouth Colony Records*, Vol. 1, pp. 3, 8, 22, 25, 96. Manuscript papers of Rev. Samuel Deane. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 3, pp. 378-379; Vol. 49, p. 583. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 15, p. 51; Vol. 2, p. 87.

# DEMING

## ELIZABETH DEMING

Born probably at Shalford, Essex, England, about 1595; died at Wethersfield, Conn., July 28, 1683; married about 1615, NATHANIEL FOOTE.

Came from England with her husband and probably seven children and settled at Watertown, Mass., removing with the family to Wethersfield, Conn. After her husband's death, a few years later, she was appointed by the court his sole administratrix and had from his estate the following:

	£ s d
4 ac home lott wherr her howse is	20.00.00
The howseing	50.00.00
2 ac unsubdued	4.00.00
7 ac plaine brok	28.00.00
3½ plaine med	20.00.00
14 ac meadow	70.00.00
3 ac plaine not broake up	5.00.00
30 ac upland in Westfield	15.00.00
	<hr/>
	212.00.00

About 1646 married Thomas Welles, Governor of Connecticut, four or five of whose children were living at home with him, while Elizabeth brought with her four of Nathaniel Foote's children, making a large family for her to rear and care for. Apparently she was a woman of mind and capability, a helpmeet to her husband and household.

She lived for thirteen years as the wife of Thomas Welles and, after his death Jan. 14, 1659/60, survived him for another twenty-three. In his will, dated Nov. 7, 1659, he desires that "my wife should enjoy the on halfe of my houseing & Orchard & twelve pound pr annum out of my Estate during her life, she keeping the said houseing in Repair, and that the land wch I head of hers should return to her agayne; also I give her the bay mare and two kine, to be Sett forth by my Overseers, and that hovsehold stuffe wch remaynes that was formerly hers, and the use of such Implements of household during the tyme she remaynes a wyddowe as my Overseers shall set forth... And so long as my wife remaynes a widdow Shee may injoy & improve my whole Estate if my overseers Findye yt meet."

When over eighty years of age, Mar. 28, 1678, she made her own will as follows:

I, Elizabeth Welles, of Wethersfield... Widdow, Being stricken in yeares & in expectation of my Solemn Change but of Good & perfect memorie blessed be allmighty God, for the setleing of that Temporall estate God hath lent me, & that peace may be continued amongst my relations when I am gathered to my Fathers, doe make... this to be my last



will & Testament . . . my estate I disspose as followeth. I will that all those debts I ow in right or consciens to any man or men be well & Truly contented & payd out of my estate in the first place. My fowerteen acres of Land in the great meadow & Thirty in the west field I give unto my son Robert foote & to his heirs forever, prohibiting him the sale of the same, he paying for these Lands forty five pounds, to be payed to the children of my Daughter Sarah Judson deceased nine pounds, & to my foure daughters, viz. my daughter Churchall, my daughter Goodrich, my daughter Barnard & my daughter Smith, to each of them Nine pownds a piece, I give unto my son Nathaniel foots Eldest son and his Brother eleven pownds, & to their children, To Daniel forty shillings, & to Elizabeth fower pownds which legacies, bothe the eleven pownd forty shillings & fower pownds shall be payed out of The money Nathaniel Graves owes me By Bill, I give and bequeth unto my Grand Son John Studder [Stoddard] halfe of my Great lott which lyes at the farther Bownds of the Towne & the other halfe of the sayd lott I give unto my Grandsons Joseph & Benjamin Churchall & their heirs forever. The remaynder of my estate (when a legacy is pd to my overseers out of it) shall be divided into five parts one part I give to my daughter Judsons children to be to them & their heirs for ever, & to my daughter Churchall & her children one fift part, & to my Daughter Goodrich & her children one fift part, and to my Daughter Barnard & her children one fift part, and to my Daughter Smith & her children one fift part, it is my will that what I give my foure daughters shall be wholly at their disspose, to disspose among their children as they see Good, I do nominate & appoynt my welbeloved Captaine John Allin to be Executor, & my beloved Brother, Mr. John Deming, senr. & my Grand Sonn Henry Buck to be the desired overseers of this my will, & as a token of my respect to them I give them Thirty Shillings a piece out of my estate, & for the confirmation of the premises I have hereunto Set my hand this 28 day of March, 1678. memorandum: It is my will that the Nine pounds apeice I give my foure daughters & the fift part of my estate I give them, shall be divided among the children of each of them the one halfe of it imediately after my decasse.

Elizabeth Wells.

E. W. (L. S.)

her mark

[Witnesses] Joseph Rowlandson  
John Deminge

Aug. 16, 1682, less than a year before her death, she adds another memorandum:

I give to my grandson Nath: ffoott: the eldest son of my sonn Nathll; the one half of my fourteen acres of Medow & one half of my thirty acres of upland lying in the West field; wth liberty of takeing the first choice, he paying one half of the Legacies wch were to be pd by my sonn Robert had he lived to possess ye sd land.

my will is that that part of ye eleven pownds (wch I formerly will'd to my sd grandson Nathll & his Brother,) wch belonged to him by will, shall be equally distributed between my foure daughters above mentioned, And for the confirmation of the prmises I have hereunto set my hand this 16th day of August, 1682. Memorandum: all rents of Land due to me, I will to be divided equally amongst my foure forementioned daughters & their heirs;

[Witnesses] Samll Tallcott  
John Deminge

Elizabeth Welles  
her mark

Inventory of her estate, dated Sept. 3, 1683, gives the following:

An Inventory of Elizabeth Wells, her Estate.

By her grogorum Gowne 3os black	£01.10.00
By her red braucht sattiniscoe petticoat	01.00.00
By her gray searge petticoat	00.16.00
By her black cloath Gown	01.00.00
By her red scarlett wescoat	00.15.00
By her red Bayse petticoat	00.10.00
By her blackish paragon suit	00.15.00
By her black prest searg petticoat & wascoat newly made	01.16.00
By her searg under coat blackish	00.08.00
By her greenish gown 8s, her searg Hood 10s	00.18.00
[eight other lines of gowns & wardrobe]	09.03.06
It. 15 payre of Lining Sheets at 25s	18.15.10
It. 2 swine 18s, & 1 cow 3£	03.18.00
It. What is due from George Graves per Bill	17.00.00
It. What is due from Goody Graves for rent	01.00.10
It. 14 acres of Meadow Land a 9 pounds	126.00.00
It. 30 acres of Upland, Westfield, at 3os	45.00.00
It. one 50 acre lott in the equal division	10.00.00
[56 more lines of personal items, etc.]	88.07.02
	<hr/> £322.41.08

For her children see NATHANIEL FOOTE.

AUTHORITIES. Pope's *Pioneers*. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, p. 339. *Foote Family* (1907), Abram W. Foote, pp. 18-22. *One Bassett Family in America*, Buell Burdette Bassette. *Fulton-Hayden-Warner Ancestry*, Clarence Etienne Leonard. *The Churchill Family in America* (1904), Gardner Asaph Churchill and Nathaniel Wiley Churchill. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 12-13, 161-162, 379-381.



## DOANE

### EUNICE DOANE

Daughter of Joseph and Deborah (Paddock) Doane, born at Middletown or Chatham, Conn., about 1735; died at Haddam, Conn., Feb. 15, 1756; married at Haddam, Conn., June 7, 1753, ELIAKIM BRAINERD.

Fifth generation from John Doane, emigrant ancestor. Born before her brother Seth, not after, as *The Doane Family* has it. This genealogy also states that she "probably m. John Parker of Middle Haddam, Dec. 24, 1770," but her brother Phineas, married, June 7, 1781, "Widow Eunice Parker."

She lived less than three years after her marriage to Eliakim Brainerd and had only one child, Jesse, through whom we trace our descent. See ELIAKIM BRAINERD.

AUTHORITIES. *The Doane Family* (1902), Alfred Alder Doane. *Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder*, Vol. 4. *The Genealogy of the Brainerd-Brainard Family in America* (1908), Lucy A. Brainard.

### JOSEPH DOANE

Son of Joseph and Mary (Godfrey) Doane, born at Eastham, Mass., Nov. 15, 1693; died at Middletown [East Hampton], Conn., Aug. 27, 1745; married at Chatham, Mass., Sept. 30, 1725, DEBORAH PADDOCK.

Married by his father, Joseph Doane, Esq., in Chatham, Mass.; his first two children were recorded at Eastham, Mass. He removed to the east part of Middletown, Conn., then known as Chatham, now the town of East Hampton.

Owned forty acres at Chatham, as shown by Eliakim Brainerd's deed of his deceased wife's interest in this property to her brother Joseph Doane, July 12, 1757, which sale was confirmed by her son Jesse Brainerd, May 22, 1781, carrying all his interest in the same property "formerly owned by his grandfather Joseph Doane" to his uncle Seth. This deed was made long after, evidently to cover some flaw in the previous conveyance.

Bought land at Middletown, Conn., "on the east side of the Connecticut River" by Nov. 26, 1742.

Was a mariner and was in the Louisburg expedition.

The diary of Benjamin Bung of Eastham, under date of Aug. 27, 1745, says: "Abundance of sick people from Cape Breton, landed at ye Cape Cod, came scattering along, some dropping in every town. Uncle Joseph

Doane died at Easthampton this day and divers others at Cape Cod. It has been very sickly at Cape Breton."

Administration on the estate of Joseph "Done," late of Middletown, was granted to his widow, Deborah, Mar. 4, 1746, and she gave bond with Thomas Rich of Middletown.

#### CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND DEBORAH (PADDOCK) DOANE

1. JOSEPH, b. May 1, 1727; m. about 1750, JEMIMA ———.
2. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 23, 1730/1; "lost at sea," 1771; m. 1763, SARAH PARMELEY.
3. SETH, d. Oct. 18, 1802; m. 1758, MERCY PARKER.
- +4. EUNICE, b. about 1735.
5. PHINEAS, b. Feb. 16, 1744; d. Nov. 30, 1818; m. (1st) MARTHA ARNOLD; m. (2nd) 1781, "Widow EUNICE PARKER."

AUTHORITIES. *The Doane Family* (1902), Alfred Alder Doane. *Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder*, Vol. 4. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 3, p. 542. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 16, p. 75; Vol. 5, p. 142.

#### JOSEPH DOANE

Son of Daniel and ——— (——) Doane, born at Eastham, Mass., June 27, 1669; died at Eastham, Mass., July 27, 1757; married (1st) Jan. 8, 1690, MARY GODFREY; married (2nd) Feb. 29, 1727/8, DESIRE BERRY.

The name of his mother is as yet unknown.

Man of prominence, influence and great popularity in his community. Deacon of First Church of Eastham. Selectman 1700-1705. Town Treasurer 1703, 1704, 1705. Representative to General Court, 1702, 1727, 1728. Town Clerk, 1729-1743. Successful lawyer. In 1707 commissioned Justice of the Peace for Barnstable County and held this office most of the time until his death.

In 1717 when the noted pirate ship, the *Whiddah*, was wrecked off the coast of Eastham, he led the party that pursued and arrested the eight pirates who had escaped from the wreck and, summoned by Governor Shute, acted as witness at their trial in Boston.

Was a farmer and large landholder, though he had disposed of much of his property before he made his will in 1754.

At his death, he left a manuscript journal which was copied by a stepson of his daughter Rebecca, but neither the original nor the copy, as far as known, is extant.

He was buried beside his wife Mary in the Old Cemetery at Eastham. A stone bearing the following inscription marks his grave.



Here's Inter'd the Body of  
 Joseph Doane Esqr of Eastham  
 who died the 27th of July Anno Dom.  
 1757. In the 89th Year of his Age  
 He was Deacon of the first chh.  
 In Eastham about forty Years  
 & in commission for the Peace in  
 the County of Barnstable for  
 about fifty Years which offices  
 (with others he sustained) he  
 discharged with Fidelity and Honor.

#### CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND MARY (GODFREY) DOANE

1. MARY, b. Nov. 15, 1691; m. Mar. 20, 1711/12, PRINCE FREEMAN.
- +2. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 15, 1693.
3. REBECCA, b. Sept. 4, 1698; m. (1st) 1723, JOHN ALLEN; m. (2nd) 1728, ELKANAH HIGGINS.
4. HANNAH, b. Nov. 17, 1700; m. Mar. 10, 1725/6, JOSEPH SPARROW.
5. DANIEL, b. Jan. 8, 1702/3; d. 1770; m. Mar. 8, 1732/3, RUTH COLE.
6. PHOEBE, b. Oct. 29, 1704.
7. ELISHA, b. Feb. 3, 1705/6; d. Aug. 1, 1765; m. Mar. 14, 1733/4, ELIZABETH SPARROW.
8. JOSHUA, b. Dec. 4, 1709; d. 1791; m. Sept. 1, 1737, MARY FREEMAN.
9. LYDIA, b. Feb. 9, 1714/15; m. Sept. 30, 1731, LAZARUS GRIFFITH.
10. ELIZABETH, b. May 20, 1717; m. Sept. 9, 1742, BENJAMIN ALLEN of Chilmark.
11. SARAH, b. Sept. 11, 1719.

#### CHILD OF JOSEPH AND DESIRE (BERRY) DOANE

12. DESIRE, b. Dec. 19, 1728; d. Nov. 24, 1807; m. Oct. 22, 1761, WILLIAM FREEMAN who, like his father, was a physician.

AUTHORITIES. *The Doane Family* (1902), Alfred Alder Doane. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, p. 307. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 3, pp. 178-180; Vol. 8, p. 92; Vol. 16, p. 75; Vol. 17, pp. 33, 36, 140, 149.

#### DANIEL DOANE

Son of John and Anne (——) Doane, born probably at Plymouth, Mass., about 1636; died at Eastham, Mass., Dec. 20, 1712; married (1st) ——; married (2nd) after July 28, 1682, HEPZIBAH (COLE) CRISP.

Was of Plymouth and Eastham, Mass. Removed to Eastham, with his father's family, in 1645. First physician of Eastham, practising there till time of his death. Prominent man in affairs of town and church. Town Treasurer 1666-1670. Town Clerk 1676-1692. Surveyor of Highways 1667, 1673, 1699, 1700, 1704. Juryman 1677, 1686, 1687, 1689. Selectman 1691-

1696. Deacon of First Church for many years, probably succeeding his father in that office.

Large landholder. Eastham records show many grants to him, nearly all of them within limits of present town of Orleans.

Deacon Daniel Doane was buried in the old Town Cove Burial Ground. A small slate headstone marks his grave and states that he died in his 76th year. For his will see *The Doane Family*.

His first wife, whose name is as yet unknown, was mother of all his children except Hepzibah.

His second wife was Hepzibah (Cole) Crisp, widow of George Crisp and daughter of Daniel and Mary Cole: She was many years his junior and survived him. Her first husband, George Crisp, was of Eastham. Their children were 1. Mary, b. Dec. 9, 1678; m. Dec. 1, 1700, Samuel Gold of Topsfield; 2. Mercy, b. Oct. 15, 1681; m. George Williamson. George Crisp died July 28, 1682. His will, dated June 8, 1682, names his wife Hepzibah executrix and directs that "my Brother Israel Cole and my friend and neighbor Goodman daniel done be healpful to my wife as overseers."

#### CHILDREN OF DANIEL AND ——— (———) DOANE

1. A son, d. September, 1667. He was accidently drowned in a well at Eastham and an investigating jury was impanelled Sept. 22, 1667.
2. DANIEL, b. probably by 1666; d. at Newtown, Pa., Sept. 1, 1743; m. (1st) about 1687, MEHITABLE [?TWINING]; m. (2nd) MARY [?YATES].
- +3. JOSEPH, b. June 27, 1669 [perhaps an error for 1668].
4. CONSTANT, b. Mar. 7, 1669/70; m. Jan. 8, 1690, GEORGE SHAW of Eastham, son of Jonathan Shaw, d. at Eastham, May 2, 1720. His will dated Feb. 28, 1718/19, proved May 21, 1720.
5. ISRAEL, b. about 1672; d. after June 5, 1740; m. (1st) about 1700, RUTH FREEMAN, b. about 1680; d. June 7, 1728; m. (2nd) Apr. 17, 1729, MERCY (COBB) SPARROW.
6. NATHANIEL, b. [perhaps 1680-83]; d. at Harwich, Mass., 1758; m. MARY ———.
7. REBECCA, m. BENJAMIN MYRICK, son of William Myrick of Eastham.
8. ABIGAIL, m. (1st) Mar. 17, 1702/3, TIMOTHY DIMMOCK; settled in Mansfield, Conn.; m. (2nd) ——— FOLLET of Windham, Conn.
9. RUTH, d. before Mar. 15, 1722; m. July 13, 1710, NATHANIEL MAYO, b. July, 1681.

#### CHILD OF DANIEL AND HEPZIBAH (COLE) (CRISP) DOANE

10. HEPZIBAH, *non compos mentis*.

AUTHORITIES. *The Doane Family* (1902), Alfred Alder Doane. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 3, p. 229. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, pp. 305-308.



## JOHN DOANE

Born in England about 1590; died at Eastham, Mass., Feb. 21, 1685/6; married (1st) in England, ANNE ———; married (2nd) LYDIA ———.

His parentage and the town of his birth are as yet unknown.

Came to Plymouth, with his wife and probably his daughter Lydia, about 1630.

Was a deacon of the church at Plymouth. Assistant in 1633 and Representative for Plymouth at least seven times between May, 1639, and March, 1643/4. In 1642 he bought land from Governor Bradford adjoining his homestead. In 1645 when he removed to Eastham, he sold his residence to William Hanbury.

In 1644 he was one of the commission sent to examine Cape Cod lands. This survey resulted in his removal in 1644-5, with Governor Prence and five others to Nauset where they founded the town of Eastham, the church there being, as Cotton Mather puts it, "the third that came forth, as it were, out of our own lands." Bradford recounts at length the discussion which took place before the colony was approved, and adds the following comment: "And thus was the poore church left, like an ancient mother, growne olde and forsaken of her children, though not in their affections, yett in regarde of their bodily presence and personall helpfulness." The records say: "The church of Plymouth regretted their departure for they who went out from her were among the most respectable of the inhabitants."

At Eastham John Doane settled on two hundred acres, north of the harbor, and became a prosperous and influential man. Was Representative to the Plymouth General Court in 1647, 1649 to 1654, and 1659. Made Selectman in 1663 and continued in that office for several years.

In 1636 it was ordered that Mr. Ralph Smith, Mr. John Doane and John Jenney for the town of Plymouth, with others from other towns, should be added to the Governor and Assistants, as a committee for the whole body of the colony, to meet together the fifteenth of November at Plymouth, and there to peruse all the laws and constitutions of the plantations within this government, so that those that are still fitting might be established; and that those that time has made unnecessary might be rejected; and that others that were wanting might be prepared, so that at the next Court they might be established. They assembled according to the order, and having read the combination made at Cape Cod the eleventh of November, 1620, on board the *Mayflower*, they performed the important work for which they were appointed. This was the first union of the laws of the colony, and to be appointed was a mark of distinction, showing that Deacon Doane was respected for his wisdom and integrity.



His will dated, at Eastham, May 18, 1678, is as follows:

I, John Doane, aged 88 years or thereabouts, in consideration of my many infirmities that do daily attend me, may in a moment close up my life, and therefore I do think it meet to make this my last will and testament. And to my loving wife I give, loan and bequeathe my new dwelling House situated and being in the town of Eastham, with all the upland and meadow about the said House, and two acres of meadowland more or less commonly called "ye Acres." Likewise I give to my loving wife all my moveables of all kinds as household stuffs of all kinds or whatsoever moveable, and now I give wholly and fully for her comfortable subsistence during her life and after decease I give the Household and meadowland to my daughter Abigail Doane and make son John Doane whole and sole executor. And to my said son John Doane I give twenty-seven acres of said land, more or less, seven acres of it lying joining to a piece of land the town granted him and fifteen acres lying on the west side of Rock, Harbor Mouth, and the other five ones lyeth at Nanset joining to my said John, his land, and I give to my said John Doane eight acres of land at North of land with all my right and interest in the town of Eastham as being a town purchase, and To my said John I give a tract of land granted me by the Honorable Court holden at Plymouth by His Majesty's order enacted with power to do equity and justice to his poor distressed subjects. The grant was a hundred acres of upland and meadow Answerable to it. I give to my son Daniel Doane all that land which he now liveth on, and twenty acres of land next a place called the Ivy Swamp I give to my said son four acres and a half of meadow situate & being on the Southerly side of the Boat Meadow. I give to my son Ephraim Doane twenty acres of land and four acres of Meadow be it more or less and being in Billingsgate. And I give to my grand daughter Margaret Hicks one trunk and one pair of sheets. I give to my above named son John Doane my great Table and the forme that belongs unto it, and make him my whole and sole executor to this my last will and testament, and after my wife is deceased and the debts are paid out of my estate, to divide what is left equally among all my sons and daughters. And I do leave you all to the Lord in whose hand I desire you all may be kept by his Almighty Power through faith unto salvation, which is my great and earnest desire of you all, and kept under hopefulness that you will live in love and peace, walking in love one with another, and the God of love and peace be with you and bring you to the kingdom of Jesus at last.

A Doane family memorial meeting was held at Eastham, Sept. 10, 1869, and a monument, appropriately inscribed, was placed where once stood the dwelling of Deacon John Doane. And on Aug. 21, 1907, in the presence of three hundred of his descendants, a mammoth boulder was erected in his honor.

The name of his first wife, Anne, is proved by a deed which she signed in 1648. His second wife, Lydia, also signed a deed, proving that he had married again by 1659.



## CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ANNE (——) DOANE

1. LYDIA, m. at Plymouth, Sept. 11, 1645, SAMUEL HICKS, son of Robert and Margaret (Winslow) Hicks.
2. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 13, 1631/2; d. Jan. 23, 1735; m. at Eastham, 1690, as his second wife, SAMUEL LOTHROP of Norwich, Conn. She was then "a maiden 60 years old" and survived her husband over forty years. According to her gravestone record at Norwich, she was "Born at Plymouth ano D. 1631. Lived at Norwich 43 years and dyed January 23d ano D. 1734/5 in ye 104th year of her age."
3. JOHN, of age in 1665; d. Mar. 15, 1707/8; m. (1st) Apr. 30, 1662, HANNAH BANGS; m. (2nd) Jan. 14, 1694, REBECCA PETTEE.
- +4. DANIEL, b. about 1636.
5. EPHRAIM, b. probably 1640-45; d. in 1700; m. (1st) Feb. 5, 1667/8, MARY KNOWLES; m. (2nd) after 1692, MARY (SMALLEY) SNOW.

AUTHORITIES. "History of the Plymouth Plantation," William Bradford, in *Massachusetts Historical Collections*, Vol. 3. *Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth* (1883), William Thomas Davis. *History of Eastham*, Rev. Enoch Pratt. *The Doane Family*, Alfred Alder Doane. *Maine Historical and Genealogical Record*, Vol. 4. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, pp. 299-305. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 3, pp. 177-178.

# DUDLEY

## DEBORAH DUDLEY

Daughter of William and Mary (Roe) Dudley, born at Saybrook, Conn., Nov. 11, 1670; died at Haddam, Conn., July 22, 1709; married, probably at Saybrook, Conn., Apr. 1, 1696, JAMES BRAINERD.

For her children see JAMES BRAINERD.

**AUTHORITIES.** *Genealogy of the Brainerd Family* (1857), Rev. David Dudley Field, D.D. "The Family of William Dudley" in *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 10, pp. 76-77.

## WILLIAM DUDLEY

Son of William and Jane (Lutman) Dudley, born at sea, Sept. 8, 1639; died at Saybrook, Conn., May, 1701; married Nov. 4, 1661, MARY ROE.

Born at sea on his parents' voyage to America from England. Brought by his father and mother to Guilford, Conn., where they were among the first settlers. Lived in Saybrook, Conn., where his marriage and the births of his children are recorded. Was a deacon in the church at Saybrook.

His will, dated Sept. 2, 1700, proved May 29, 1701, mentions his wife Mary, sons William, Daniel, Samuel and Joseph, and daughters Elizabeth and Mehitable.

### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND MARY (ROE) DUDLEY

1. MARY, b. Sept. 5, 1662; m. Mar. 11, 1686, NICHOLAS MASON.
2. WILLIAM, b. Apr. 8, 1665; d. at Saybrook, Conn., Feb. 9, 1716/7; m. Apr. 18, 1695, MARY HILL. Had nine children.
3. ABIGAIL, b. May 24, 1667; d. at Suffield, Conn., Oct. 26, 170—; m. May 9, 1686, JOHN KENT, son of Samuel and Frances (Woodall) Kent, b. at Gloucester, Mass., Apr. 27, 1664; d. at Suffield, Conn., Apr. 11, 1721. He m. (2nd) May 19, 1709, Abigail Winchell, b. at Suffield, Conn., June 18, 1679; d. there Mar. 21, 1767. Abigail (Dudley) Kent was named in the will of her grandfather, Hugh Roe. She and her husband were ancestors of Chancellor Kent of New York and Dr. Elisha Kent Kane, United States Navy.
4. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 3, 1668/9; d. July 26, 1670.
- +5. DEBORAH, b. Nov. 11, 1670.
6. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 4, 1672; d. at Saybrook, Conn., 1713; m. ELIZABETH HILL, daughter of Thomas Hill.
7. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 14, 1674; d. 1743/4; m. Dec. 10, 1697, SARAH PRATT, daughter of John and Sarah (Jones) Pratt, b. at Saybrook, Conn., June 5, 1680.
8. SARAH, b. Jan. 3, 1676/7.



9. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 4, 1678/9; d. after 1718; m. at Suffield, Conn., Dec. 2, 1703, JOSEPH REMINGTON, son of Thomas and Mehitable (Walker) Remington, b. at Windsor, Conn., Sept. 1, 1675; d. at Suffield, Conn., July 24, 1768. He m. (2nd) May 16, 1759, Thankful (Hitchcock) (Phelps) Bush, daughter of Luke and Sarah (Burt) (Dorchester) Hitchcock and widow of John Phelps and Ebenezer Bush, b. at Springfield, Mass., Oct. 18, 1686; d. at Suffield, Conn., Dec. 5, 1773.
10. MEHITABLE, b. about 1682; d. at East Haddam, Conn., Jan. 23, 1773; m. July 12, 1710, JOSHUA BRAINERD, son of Daniel and Hannah (Spencer) Brainerd, b. at Haddam, Conn., July 20, 1671; d. May 13, 1755.
11. DANIEL, b., perhaps, about 1685; m. at Saybrook, Conn., Sept. 2, 1714, DEBORAH BUELL, daughter of Samuel and Judith (Stevens) Buell, b. at Killingworth, Conn., Jan. 24, 1694; d. at Killingworth, Conn., August, 1767.

AUTHORITIES. *The History of the Dudley Family* (1857), Dean Dudley. "The Families of Hugh Roe and William Dudley," George McK. Roberts, in *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 10, pp. 76, 77.

## WILLIAM DUDLEY

Born at Richmond, Surrey, England; died at Guilford, Conn., Mar. 16, 1683/4; married at Ockley, Surrey, England, Aug. 24, 1636, JANE LUTMAN.

The names of his parents are as yet unknown.

The Dudley family, famous in English history, had among its members the Earl of Leicester, favorite of Queen Elizabeth.

Willingham Dudley established a branch of the family near Guilford and also at Skeen or Richmond, both Surrey towns, and it was at Richmond that William Dudley, our emigrant ancestor, was born. Whether or not he was a son of Willingham is as yet unknown. It is on record, however, that Rev. Henry Whitfield, rector of Ockley, Surrey, married William Dudley and Jane Lutman, Aug. 24, 1636, and with them and a number of others, sailed from London May 20, 1639, and landed in New England.

William Dudley and his wife settled at Guilford, Conn. where he became a landholder and prominent man. Among the offices he held was that of Representative to the General Court.

David Dudley Field, Justice of the United States Supreme Court, and Cyrus Field of Atlantic cable fame, are among his distinguished descendants.\*

\* They were sons of Rev. David Dudley Field and Submit (Dickinson) Field and are also connected with another branch of the Brainerd-Boies ancestry through the marriage of their brother, Matthew Dickinson Field, to Clarissa Laffin, granddaughter of the first Matthew Laffin. See *Laffin Genealogy*, Louis Ellsworth Laffin.

## CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND JANE (LUTMAN) DUDLEY

+1. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 8, 1639.

2. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 24, 1643; d. June 3, 1712; m. Oct. 6, 1670, ANN ROBINSON.

## Children:

1. *Joseph*, b. June 17, 1671; d. 1726; m. July 27, 1704, Abigail Hubbard.

2. *Benjamin*, b. June 17, 1671; d. 1720; m. Jan. 5, 1702/3, Tabitha Avered.

3. *Caleb*, b. 1673; m. June 23, 1700, Elizabeth Buck.

4. *Joshua*, b. Dec. 17, 1674; m. Sarah Perry.

5. *Miles*, b. Dec. 17, 1676; m. Jan. 23, 1705/6, Rachel Strong.

6. *Anna*, d. Apr. 27, 1687.

7. *William*, b. 1678; m. (1st) Ruth Strong; m. (2nd) Rebecca Fiske.

8. *Mary*, m. Joseph Wright.

9. *Mercy*, m. Joseph Bartlett.

3. RUTH, b. Apr. 20, 1645; m. June 20, 1664, JOHN WHITTLESEY of Saybrook.

4. DEBORAH, b. Sept. 20, 1647; d. October, 1681; m. (1st) June, 1671, EBENEZER THOMPSON; m. (2nd) 1681, THOMAS SCRANTON.

AUTHORITIES. *The History of the Dudley Family* (1886-94), Dean Dudley. *Fulton-Hayden-Warner Ancestry* (1923), Part 2, Clarence Etienne Leonard. *All This And Heaven Too*, Novel by Rachel Field.



# FLETCHER

## HOPE FLETCHER

Daughter of Rev. William and ——— (——) Fletcher; married about 1649, REV. SAMUEL STOW.

The Middletown records, in entering the family of Rev. Samuel Stow, calls his wife Hope the daughter of "Mr william fletcher," but does not state the date of marriage; their first child was born at Charlestown, Mass., in 1650.

Mistaken attempts have been made to place Hope in the family of William Fletcher of Concord and Chelmsford, Mass., but he was clearly not old enough to be her father.

For her children see SAMUEL STOW.

AUTHORITIES. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 12, p. 212. *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, pp. 234, 235.

## WILLIAM FLETCHER

Died at Saco, Maine, buried Jan. 30, 1667/8; married ——— ———.

Little is known about his career. He was minister at Oyster River, Maine, in 1656, but left because of difficulties with the town, intending to return to England. Ejected in 1662, following the Restoration, he returned to Maine and his burial is recorded at Saco. His birth, parentage, and the name of his wife, are unknown.

### KNOWN CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ——— (——) FLETHCHER

1. SETH, d. at Elizabethtown, N. J., (before Sept. 18) 1682; m. (1st) MARY PENDLETON, daughter of Major Bryan Pendleton; m. (2nd) by contract dated May 30, 1681, MARY (COOPER) PEARSON, widow of Mr. Henry Pearson of Southampton, Long Island. He taught school in Hampton, N. H., 1652-1654, and was minister at Wells, Maine, 1655 to 1660 or later, and preached at Saco from 1662. He left Saco 1675-6, and in October, 1677, wrote from Southampton, L. I., about his visit to the mainland [Connecticut] and "my brother Stow." He soon after settled in Elizabethtown.

Child (1st wife):

1. *Pendleton*, b. about 1655; d. in Canada, an Indian captive, about 1699; m. Sarah Hill. He was heir of his grandfather Pendleton and lived chiefly at Saco.

+2. HOPE.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, Sybil Noyes, Charles Thornton Libby and Walter Goodwin Davis, pp. 234-235.

# FOOTE

## ELIZABETH FOOTE

Daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Deming) Foote, born in England about 1616; died Sept. 8, 1700; married, 1638, JOSIAH CHURCHILL.

For her children see JOSIAH CHURCHILL.

AUTHORITIES. *Foote Family* (1907), Abram W. Foote, p. 23. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris. *One Bassett Family in America* (1926), Buell Burdette Bassette.

## NATHANIEL FOOTE

Probably son of Robert and Joan (——) Foote, born in England about 1593; died before Dec. 11, 1644; married in England, about 1615, ELIZABETH DEMING.

His father and grandfather both bore the name of Robert. His grandfather was of Royston, near Colchester, England.\* His father, of Shalford, Essex, England, married Joanne Brooke, daughter of John Brooke of London.

Came to New England, with his wife and probably six children, and settled at Watertown, Mass. Made freeman there Sept. 3, 1634. Became owner of homestead of sixteen acres and a two-acre marsh. Continued a proprietor there as late as 1642, but before this date removed to Wethersfield, Conn., probably with first settlers in 1634-6.

Was wealthiest man in Wethersfield and largest holder of the "Adventurers' Lands." Had a ten-acre home lot and added other tracts including the southern part of "Pennywise Island." In 1639 laid out a road two rods wide which ran east from the Connecticut River "to the Wilderness" through his "3 mile lot." Representative to General Court 1641-1644. Farmer and stock raiser.

\* Had two sons, John and Robert. John married Margaret Brooke and had two sons, Samuel, citizen of London, and Sir Thomas Foote, Knight and Baronet, who married Elizabeth Motte and became Lord Mayor of London. Robert's children were:

1. *Robert*, m. Elizabeth (——) Miles.
2. *Mary*, m. 1602, John Hewes of Royston. Their son, Joshua Hewes, emigrated to New England.
3. *Elizabeth*.
4. *Joseph*, of Shalford, Essex, England.
5. *James*, of London.
6. NATHANIEL (See above).
7. *Francis*.
8. *Daniel*.
9. *Joshua*, citizen and ironmonger of London; settled in Roxbury, Mass., and Providence, R. I.



In May, 1637, when, under Captain John Mason, the "army" of ninety men was being provisioned to go out against the Pequots, it was specified, by the Colonial authorities, "that there shalbe 1 hogg provided att Wythersfield for the designe in hande, w<sup>ch</sup> is conceiued to be Nathaniel Foote's."

Nathaniel died intestate and was buried at Wethersfield at the rear of the meeting-house where nine generations of his family now lie. On the day of his death it was announced by the court that "Mr. Heynes and Mr. Willis are desired to consider the estate of Nath: Foote, deceased, and to take in what helpe they please fro any of the neighbours to aduise how yt may be disposed of and to report their apphensions to the next Court."

An inventory of his estate was taken Nov. 20, 1644, which was valued at over three-hundred-ninety-five pounds in personal property, besides his land and other possessions, making a total value of over eight-hundred pounds, an unusually large estate for that time. His hogs were valued at sixty-six pounds, more than double the value of his horses. He had more than three pounds invested in goats, farm animals which only one other Connecticut colonist possessed at that time.

His widow was given a large portion of the estate and made sole administratrix.\* His eldest son received a double share, his son Robert property valued at seventy-four pounds, and provision made for his married daughters. It was specified that the three younger children should have seventy-four pounds each "p'vided it is lefte at the dispose of their mother to detracte from any if shee see just cause five pounds of the portion here set downe and to add yt to such of the other as best desearue yt."

#### CHILDREN OF NATHANIEL AND ELIZABETH (DEMING) FOOTE

+1. ELIZABETH, b. about 1616.

2. NATHANIEL, b. in England, about 1620; d. 1655; m. 1646, ELIZABETH SMITH, daughter of Lieut. Samuel Smith.

3. MARY, b. in England, about 1623; m. (1st) 1642, JOHN STODDARD, who d. December, 1664; m. (2nd), 1674, JOHN GOODRICH, who d. April, 1680; m. (3rd) LIEUT. THOMAS TRACY.

4. ROBERT, b. in England, about 1627; d. suddenly at Branford, Conn., 1681; m. 1659, SARAH POTTER. Was of Wethersfield and Branford.

5. FRANCES, b. in England, 1629; m. (1st), 1648, JOHN DICKINSON who d. 1676; m. (2nd), 1677, FRANCIS BARNARD. Both her husbands were killed by Indians. A son-in-law also met death in this manner while four of his children were taken captive.

6. SARAH, b. in England, about 1632; d. 1673; m. 1652, JEREMIAH JUDSON.

\* A short time before Widow Foote assumed administration of the estate, Robert Bedle committed several thefts in the community, among them one "Frō wydowe Foote, of Rye, iiij bush" and was sentenced "to restore double for the seuerall thefts acknowledged by him and to be seuerely whipped and branded in the hand vppo Wensday next."

7. REBECCA, b. about 1634; d. at Hadley, Mass., Apr. 6, 1701; m. (1st) about 1657, PHILIP SMITH, son of Samuel Smith, who d. Jan. 10, 1685, said to have been "murdered with an hideous witchcraft"; m. (2nd) Oct. 2, 1688, MAJOR AARON COOK.

AUTHORITIES. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, pp. 337-340. *Foote Family* (1907), Abram W. Foote, pp. 17-27. *One Bassett Family in America* (1926), Buell Burdette Bassette. *Fulton-Hayden-Warner Ancestry* (1923), Clarence Etienne Leonard. *The Churchill Family in America* (1904), Gardner Asaph Churchill and Nathaniel Wiley Churchill. *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (1901), Henry F. Waters, pp. 1276-1285.



# GIBBS

## ELIZABETH GIBBS

Daughter of Ephraim and Nancy (Anderson) Gibbs, born Mar. 28, 1781; died at Blandford, Mass., July 7, 1858; married Mar. 26, 1804, DAVID BOIES.

For her children see DAVID BOIES.

AUTHORITY. Blandford Records.

## EPHRAIM GIBBS

Son of Israel and Mary (Hamilton) Gibbs, born 1739; died at Blandford, Mass., Sept. 14, 1825; married (1st) NANCY ANDERSON; married (2nd) Nov. 26, 1812/3, MARY (CARPENTER) ADAMS.

Listed in United States Census of 1790. Owned considerable property in Blandford. Mentioned in a number of land transactions.

Dec. 3, 1762, James Loomis of Westfield, for 200 pounds, conveys to Ephraim Gibbs of Blandford, Husbandman, 125 acres in Lot 21 (500 acres in the whole lot) in Blandford. Signed by James and Eunice Loomis.

Dec. 25, 1778, Ephraim Gibbs of Blandford, Yeoman, for 60 pounds, conveys to Widow Sarah Hamilton of Blandford part of Lot 20 (32 acres, 51 rods). Witnesses: David McConoughey, Junr., Ephraim Hamilton.

Jan. 4, 1779, Ephraim Hamilton of Blandford, Yeoman, for 33 pounds, sold to Ephraim Gibbs of Blandford part of Lot 9 in west tier, 1st Division. James Anderson, Saml Anderson.

Nov. 30, 1797, Ephraim Gibbs and James Anderson bought lands in partnership.

In his will, made Dec. 20, 1823, probated Dec. 8, 1825, he names his wife, Mary, his sons Russell and Abner Gibbs, and his daughters Sarah Bruce, Eunice Lloyd, Elizabeth Boies, Rhoda Culver and Polly Blair. His son Abner Gibbs and David Boies 3rd are executors. Witnesses: Saml Gibbs, Samuel Bartholomew, Lester P. Gibbs.

His first wife was mother of all his children. He was seventy-three years old when he married his second wife, Mary (Carpenter) Adams, b. July 9, 1752; d. Nov. 8, 1825. She was the widow of Ebenezer Adams, Jr., who d. 1770. Her home was in Becket.

## CHILDREN OF EPHRAIM AND NANCY (ANDERSON) GIBBS

1. ABNER, b. Jan. 4, 1773. Had seven children.
2. SARAH, m. BENJAMIN BRUCE. Was of Jefferson, N. Y.
3. EUNICE, b. Aug. 25, 1778; m. ISRAEL LLOYD. Had five children.
- +4. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 28, 1781.
5. RHODA, b. Nov. 25, 1783; m. ——— CULVER.
6. POLLY, b. Jan. 1, 1788; m. LINUS BLAIR.
7. CYNTHIA, b. June 10, 1797.
8. RUSSELL, d. Oct. 21, 1856; m. (1st) CLARISSA ———, b. 1804; d. 1849; m. (2nd) MARIBAH ———. Lived in Lanesboro, Mass.

AUTHORITIES. Blandford Vital Records. Hampshire County Registry of Deeds. *Taverns and Turnpikes of Blandford*, Sumner Gilbert Wood. *A Genealogical History of Henry Adams of Braintree, Massachusetts, and His Descendants* (1898), A. N. Adams. Letters of Dr. Howard A. Gibbs of Blandford, Mass., great-great-grandson of Ephraim Gibbs.

## ISRAEL GIBBS

Son of John and Sarah (Cutler) Gibbs, born at Sudbury, Mass., July 11, 1706; married at Hopkinton, Mass., May 18, 1727, MARY HAMILTON.

He was of Hopkinton when he married Mary Hamilton, "a lady of Irish descent." His family disapproved of the marriage and disowned him, and, apparently, the church also objected for in the list of members of the First Congregational Church of Hopkinton are found the following entries:

"Admitted, Feb. 14, 1731, Israel Gibbs, ex. (Excommunicated)  
 " Feb. 14, 1731, Mary Gibbs, ex."

The same year, "April 9, 1731, John Hamilton and the widow Hamilton and others absented themselves from the church on account of dissatisfaction." John and the widow Hamilton were doubtless relatives of Mary, wife of Israel Gibbs.

With his wife and children, Israel removed from Hopkinton to Blandford, Mass., in 1735, and became one of the founders of the latter town. His team is said to have drawn the first vehicle to carry the settlers through the wilderness.

Another tradition connected with him is that he used, in harvesting, a straight stick which answered the threefold purpose of swathe, rake and fork. This primitive and cumbersome implement was called a "Gibbsey" and its name is still given to anything awkward or coarse.

He was deacon in the Blandford church. In 1757 it was voted that "the town shall pay to Deacon Israel Gibbs and Samuel Carnachan the first cost for the Rum and Sugar the Council shall Need while they Seat Hear."

He was a landholder and in public documents was called "Yeoman."



May 26, 1761, Israel Gibbs of Blandford, Yeoman, for 56 pounds, conveys to Israel Gibbs, Junr of same, Husbandman, three lots in the 1st Division in Blandford, commonly known by the name of the Boyes lots, all adjoining, by estimation 100 acres. Wit. Isaac and Ephraim Gibbs.

#### CHILDREN OF ISRAEL AND MARY (HAMILTON) GIBBS\*

1. MARY, b. at Hopkinton, Mass., Feb. 15, 1728/9; m. SAMUEL WILSON.
2. JOHN, b. at Hopkinton, Mass., Apr. 8, 1730. Had four children.
3. REBECCA, bapt. at Hopkinton, Mass., July 22, 1732; m. JOHN CANNON.
4. ISRAEL, m. AGNES ——— (probably HAMILTON). Said to be the first male child born in Blandford. Had nine children.
- +5. EPHRAIM, b. 1739.
6. ISAAC. Had eight children.
7. ELIZABETH, m. WILLIAM LUSK.
8. SARAH, m. JOHN WATSON.

AUTHORITIES. Blandford Vital Records. Blandford Deeds. *Taverns and Turnpikes of Blandford*, Sumner Gilbert Wood. *Blandford Address*, William H. Gibbs. "Articles of Faith and Covenant of the First Congregational Church of Hopkinton, with a Catalogue of the Members." *Centenary Sermon*, delivered at Hopkinton, Dec. 24, 1815, by Nathaniel Howe.

#### JOHN GIBBS

Son of Matthew and Mary (Bradish) Gibbs, died at Sudbury, Mass., Apr. 2, 1718; married (1st) at Sudbury, Mass., Apr. 27, 1688, ANNE GLEASON; married (2nd) May 31, 1694, SARAH CUTLER.

Was of Sudbury, Mass. Lived on farm deeded to him and his brother Matthew by their father, in February, 1691, on condition that they make suitable provision for their mother.† Became a prosperous farmer and landholder.

Under date of Feb. 26, 1729, three of his sons make transfer of certain of his properties to their brother Isaac.

I Nathaniel Gibbs of Sudbury and we Jacob Gibbs & Israel Gibbs both of Hopkinton...Husbandmen, for...Three hundred fifty and four pounds...paid by our brother Isaac Gibbs of said Sudbury...husbandman...do Quitclaim & Confirm unto our said Brother Isaac Gibbs...what is hereafter Expressed as Namely: I...Nathaniel Gibbs for...one hundred fifty and four pounds...Quitclaim...unto our Said Brother Isaac...all...title...I...have...in or unto all or any part of the real Estate that was our honoured father's John Gibbs of Said Sudbury where he lived & died and also to two Certain peices of Land mentioned in a Deed under the hand & seal of Mr. Hopestill Bent of Said Sudbury Decd. Bearing Date July 31st, 1719...and also to a Certain Barn now standing upon the land that was our said Father's which I the said Nathll Gibbs

\* All the children except Elizabeth lived to be over eighty years of age.

† See MARY BRADISH.



built there since our Said Father's decease. I... Jacob Gibbs for One hundred and three pounds for my part and I the Said Israel Gibbs for... one hundred and seven pounds for my part... Paid by our Said Brother... we do... Quit-claim and confirm unto our said Brother Isaac Gibbs... all the right... we now have or ought to have... in or unto all or any part of the real Estate that was our above said Father's John Gibbs in Sudbury... or in the Township of weston Both lands and buildings... thereon with the Said Barn and the two peices of Land Mentioned in the Deed abovesaid.

Wit. BULER BROWN  
SARAH BROWN

Signed NATHANIEL GIBBS & seal  
JACOB GIBBS & seal  
ISRAEL GIBBS & seal

His will is as follows:

In the Name of God Amen This Third Day of March Anno Domini 1717-18 I John Gibbs Senr of Sudbury in ye County of Middlesex in his Maj'es Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England being in good health of body and of perfect mind and memory Thanks be given unto God: and calling unto mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed to all men once to Dye, Doo make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament, That is to say principally and first of all I give and Recomend my soul unto the hand of God that gave it and my body I Recomend to ye Earth to be buried in Decent Christian burial at the discretion of my executor hereafter named nothing Doubting but at the General Reserection I shall receive the same by the mighty power of God againe: and as Touching such worldly Estate to have wich it hath pleased God to bless me in this Life. I give Devise and Dispose of the same in the mannor and forme Following. Imprimis: my Debts if any and funerall Charges being payed I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas five Shillings I haveing already done well for him. Item To my son John I give will and bequeath five shillings. Item: To my Daughter Mercy I give will and bequeath Twenty and five pounds. Item I give will and bequeath to my Daughter Sarah Twenty and five pounds. And my will is yt Those above named Legacies be payed within one year after my Desease. Item I give will and bequeath to Sarah my Dearly beloved wife five pounds per annum dureing the time she remaines My Widdow To be payed to her by my four sons hereafter named: Likewise I will give and bequeath to her Two Cows and my will is that she shall have Dureing the time she remaines my Widdow the Westerly End of my now dwelling hous in Sudbury To Live in &c with the necessary Conveniences to the same. Item I give will and bequeath to my sons Nathaniel, Isaac, Jacob and Israell all my house Liveing in said Sudbury being all my houseing building meadowes pasture land brokenup land unbroke land orcard &c: and Likewise a certain parcell of Land and all that to it belongs yt I Lately purchased of Jonathan Pike—Lying and being in Weston in the above said County and Province: And my will is that my four sons provide for and keep two Cows for their mother my well beloved wife as long as she Remaines my widdow: and all my houseing and land in Sudbury and In Weston above named with all my Estate whatsoever that is not otherwise disposed of I give will and bequeath to my said sons Nathaniel, Isaac, Jacob and Israell To them their heirs and assigns forever to be equally Divided: And to this my last will & Testament I constitute make and ordain my trusty and well beloved friend Mr John Rice Junr of said Sudbury my Sole executor: and I doe hereby utterly disallow revoke and disanull all and every other former wills and Testaments by me made Ratifyeing allowing and confirming This and no other to be my last will and



Testament. in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this Day and year above written

(his)  
John S Gibbs\*  
(mark)

Probated April 21<sup>st</sup> 1718. Inventory as below.

Imps. Apparill and armes	£9-3-0
Item. To Silver money and bonds	22-10-0
To Two Tester beds and furniture	9-0-0
To brass and peuutor and Iron ware	9-4-0
To Liveing of all sorts	3-4-0
To one pair of And Irons Shov. & Tongs	0-12-0
To Husbandry Tools and Utencils	3-5-9
To box Iron and heaters Earthon pot	0-4-6
To 6 chairs Tubbs Trays &c	1-3-0
To 1 Cart and two pair of wheels Yoak and Staples &c	6-3-0
To more husbandry tools &c	2-8-0
Item To books of all sorts	1-2-0
Item To Quick Stock one horse two mares one colt	15-10-0
To seven sheep and 3 lambs	3-3-0
To two Oxen £12/5: 7 Cows at £5, some two steers two heifers one bull 3 yearling Calves	62-0-0
To horse furniture, (viz) two saddles one pannil and pillion	2-12-0
Item To his housplatt with houseing barns orchards all buildings and all other out lands in Sudbury containing 72 acres with meadows	400-0-0
To a parcel of land and meadow lying in Westown being 52 acres	50-0-0
Item To Corn and Oats and provisions in the house	20-0-0
To Table Chests and all other lumber in the house	2-0-0
Total	654-10-3

His first wife, Anne Gleason, was the daughter of Thomas Gleason of Framingham, son of Thomas of Charlestown.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ANNE (GLEASON) GIBBS

1. THOMAS, b. Apr. 19, 1689; m. (1st) HANNAH ———; m. (2nd) Apr. 13, 1719, SARAH WOOLCUT. Was of Brookfield and Quabin (Greenwich), Mass.

Children:

1. *Abigail.*
2. *Abraham.*
3. *Hannah.*
4. *Isaac.*
5. *Jacob.*
6. *John.*
7. *David.*
8. *Solomon.*
9. *Jesse.*
10. *Joshua.*

2. MERCY, b. Aug. 3, 1691.

\* The seal of this will has a legible impression of a coat-of-arms.

3. JOHN,\* d. Nov. 23, 1732; m. at Framingham, Mass., Mar. 9, 1709/10, NAOMI PIKE who, after his death, m. John Britton of Southboro. John Gibbs was of Framingham.

Children:

1. *John*.
2. *Naomi*.
3. *Rachel*.
4. *Hannah*.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND SARAH (CUTLER) GIBBS

4. NATHANIEL, m. 1726, BATHSHEBA PARMENTER.  
 5. ISAAC, d. at the age of ninety-four; m. 1725, THANKFUL WHEELER.

Children:

1. *Hepzibah*.
2. *Hepzibah (2nd)*.
3. *Thankful*.
4. *Anna*.
5. *Asahel*.
6. *Lois*.
7. *Isaac*.
8. *Abigail*.
9. *Sarah*.
10. *Jonas*.
11. *Uriah*.
12. *Melisent*.

6. SARAH, b. Dec. 6, 1701; d. Feb. 2, 1733/4; m. DANIEL WINCH.

7. JACOB, b. June 25, 1704; m. (1st) MARTHA HOW; m. (2nd) MARY ———. Lived at Holliston and Hopkinton where births of his children are recorded. Removed to Sutton, 1759.

- +8. ISRAEL, b. July 11, 1706.

9. EPHRAIM, b. June 12, 1710; d. Aug. 15, 1710.

AUTHORITIES. *A History of Framingham, Massachusetts* (1847), William Barry, p. 255. *History of North Brookfield, Massachusetts* (1887), J. H. Temple. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 19. *Sudbury Vital Records*.

#### MATTHEW GIBBS

Died before 1697; married about 1651, MARY BRADISH.

Was of an old and distinguished family in England. In the Bristol branch of this family the name Matthew occurs a number of times but as yet the immediate ancestry of Matthew of Charlestown and Sudbury has not been determined.

Appeared first in New England at Charlestown, Mass., in 1650 and re-

\* His birth-date is unknown. In his father's will, however, he is named with his brother Thomas and his four other brothers are grouped together, evidence that he was Anne Gleason's son.



mained there till 1654 when he removed to Sudbury. Settled at "Lanham" where he had a grant of land in 1659 and other grants in 1670. In 1661 bought of Thomas Read, Sr., one third of a farm granted to Rev. Edmund Brown, near Doeskin Hill, and, in 1673 and 1678, bought more of the same farm. Also owned Gookin and How land, east of Indian Head. Removed from Sudbury and sold a lot to Lawrence Dowse and a house to Dowse and Thomas Rand. In February, 1691, deeded to his sons Thomas and John the farm they occupied, on condition that they make suitable provision for their mother.

Was one of the signers of the petition to the General Court to remit taxes of Sudbury on account of losses in the fight there with the Indians. This petition says in part:

"And is there not a reason for our reliefe? Let ye most High have ye high praise due unto him, but let not ye unworthy Instruments be forgotten. Was there with us any towne so beset since ye warre began, with twelve or fourteen hundred fighting men, various Sagamores from all Parts, with their men of Armes & they resolved by our ruin to revenge ye reliefe which Our Sudbury Volunteers afforded to distressed Marlborough in slaying many of ye Enemy and repelling ye rest. The strength of our towne upon ye Enemy's Approaching it consisted of Eighty fighting men. True many houses were fortified and Garrison'd, and tymorously after ye Enemy's invasion and fireing some Volunteers from Watertowne and Concord and deserving Capt. Wadsworth with his force came to our reliefe, which speedy and noble service is not to be forgotten... Many Observables worthy of record hapened in this assault. Vizt that no man or woman seemed to be possessed with feare: Our Garrison men kept not within their garrisons, but issued forth to fight ye Enemy in their Sculking approaches: Wee had but two of our townsmen slaine, and yt by indiscretion; none wounded: The Ememy was by few beaten out of houses which they had entered and were plundering: And by a few hands were forced to a running flight which way they would: The spoyle taken by them on ye East side of ye river was in greate p<sup>te</sup> recovered."

There were about two hundred English engaged in the Sudbury fight who held over one thousand Indians at bay for the whole day and finally drove them off with great loss.

Matthew Gibbs was credited £2/14/0 for his services as a member of Captain Davenport's Company in the Narragansett Expedition in 1676. His son, Matthew, Jr., was also one of the Company. One inducement offered for enlistment in this expedition was contained in the "Enemies' Proclamation" which announced that "If they played the man, took the fort, and drove the enemy out of the Narragansett country, which is their great seat, they should have a gratuity of land besides their wages." This

promise Massachusetts redeemed over fifty years later when seven townships, Buxton, Gorham, Me., Amherst, Goffstown and Bedford, N. H. and Westminster and Templeton, Mass. were divided among the Narragansett soldiers or their heirs, one of the grantees being Matthew Gibbs, Jr. who was still living. This is, perhaps, the foundation of the Gibbs legend of vast and undivided real estate belonging to the family by royal grant.

#### CHILDREN OF MATTHEW AND MARY (BRADISH) GIBBS

1. MARY, b. 1652; m. (1st) Mar. 23, 1675, JOHN GOODRIDGE; m. (2nd) Nov. 12, 1678, THOMAS FROST, JR.
2. HANNAH, b. 1654; m. Feb. 11, 1673, SAMUEL WINCH.
3. MATTHEW, b. Dec. 17, 1656; d. Mar. 9, 1732; m. (1st) Nov. 12, 1678, MARY MOORE, b. at Lancaster, Mass., Nov. 4, 1655; m. (2nd) ELIZABETH ———.\*

##### Children:

1. *Matthew*, b. Mar. 2, 1680.
  2. *John*, b. Nov. 8, 1682. Was of Bermuda in 1706.
  3. *Samuel*, b. Mar. 1, 1685.
  4. *Joseph*, b. Oct. 7, 1687.
  5. *Elizabeth*, m. 1717, William Howard of Mendon.
  6. *Jonathan*.
  7. *Josiah*.
4. THOMAS, b. Dec. 17, 1656; d. young. Twin brother of Matthew.
  5. ELIZABETH, b. 1658; m. JOHN RUSSELL of Duxbury.
  6. THOMAS, b. Apr. 10, 1660; d. Mar. 14, 1688.
  - +7. JOHN.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Framingham, Massachusetts* (1887), J. H. Temple. *Charlestown Genealogies and Estates* (1879), T. B. Wyman. *Soldiers in King Philip's War* (1906), George Madison Bodge.

\* The second wife is identified in several sources, followed by L. Effingham de Forest in *William Henry Moore and His Ancestry* (1934), p. 321, as Elizabeth Moore, b. at Lancaster, Nov. 27, 1657, d. at Sudbury, Jan. 20, 1733/4, sister of his first wife. In view of the strong prejudice (and in most New England colonies illegality) then prevailing with regard to marriage to a deceased wife's sister, the editor feels that this statement should be thoroughly proved before acceptance.



# GILBERT

## ELIZABETH GILBERT

Daughter of Jonathan and Prudence (Harris) Gilbert, born at Middletown, Conn., Jan. 29, 1753; died at Lansingburgh, N. Y., July 23, 1846; married at Middletown, Conn., Oct. 27, 1772, TIMOTHY POWERS.

Mr. Brainerd, in his Notes, writes of her thus:

"I well remember seeing her in my grandfather's house at Lansingburgh, about 1844 when she was over ninety years old and I was a boy of seven. There she would sit in a rocking-chair and knit, and knock with a stick on the floor when she wanted anyone to come to her. She must have been very handsome when young, according to the painting in possession of Henry L. Whiting of West Tisbury, of which I have a photograph.\* She had a pension of \$900.00 a year for her husband's services in the Revolution."

For her children see TIMOTHY POWERS.

AUTHORITIES. *The Powers Family* (1884), Amos H. Powers. Notes of Thomas Chalmers Brainerd.

## JONATHAN GILBERT

Son of Ezekiel and Patience (Harris) Gilbert, born at Middletown, Conn., Feb. 24, 1715/6; died at Middletown, Conn., Jan. 3, 1812; married at Middletown, Conn., Oct. 25, 1739, PRUDENCE HARRIS.

Was known in Middletown as Jonathan, Junior, to distinguish him from his uncle, and seems to have used this distinction until about 1767.

Mr. Brainerd, in his Notes, culls from the papers of Elizabeth Whiting, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Powers) Whiting, the following account of a visit she made to Middletown when she was about three years old.

"I was taken to the house of my great-grandfather, Mr. Gilbert. He was a very old man, 103 years old,† and totally blind. I recollect that his hair was very white and long. I can also remember a large, clean kitchen, and a bright, blazing wood-fire, and a clean little bed-room at one end where the old man lay. I was lifted on the bed, and he sat up in bed and put his hands on my head and blessed me."

"The writer of the above," continues Mr. Brainerd, "was one of the best educated, most accomplished and handsome of the many hundreds

\* The portrait was painted by G. Schipper in 1804.

† "She was mistaken as to Jonathan's age," according to Mr. Brainerd's Notes, "for he was then only about ninety-three."

who appear in this record, and she spent forty years of her life as an inmate of an asylum for the insane. But she was always happy and much loved so that the old man's blessing may have been fruitful."

Jonathan's third son, Ezekiel, was a prominent man. He graduated at Yale in 1778, married Angelica Olney, of Providence, R. I., and resided in the old Mandeville homestead at Hudson, N. Y. "He was," says Mr. Brainerd, in his Notes, "a personal friend of Washington and I have in my possession an autographed dinner invitation of President Washington to Mr. and Mrs. Gilbert. I am also so fortunate as to own one of the Gilbert Stuart replicas of the portrait of Washington having the face looking toward the left, which was presented by the President, in its present form and mounting, to Major Grier of his staff and bequeathed by the latter to their "mutual friend Hon. Ezekiel Gilbert." Ezekiel's daughter presented it to my mother."

The will of Jonathan Gilbert of Middletown, dated May 8, 1802, proved Feb. 24, 1812, gave to his son, Jonathan, Jr., all farming utensils and all lands and buildings. As for his sons Ezekiel and William, and his daughters Prudence, Elizabeth, Patience, and Sarah, "what I have heretofore given them . . . to be in full of their several Proportions of my estate."

#### CHILDREN OF JONATHAN AND PRUDENCE (HARRIS) GILBERT

1. A son, b. May 31, 1740; d. young.
2. PATIENCE, bapt. Apr. 18, 1742; d. before 1760.
3. MARTHA, b. Nov. 18, 1743.
4. DANIEL, b. Jan. 15, 1745/6.
5. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 21, 1747/8.
6. PRUDENCE, b. Aug. 6, 1750.
- +7. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 29, 1753.
8. EZEKIEL, b. Mar. 25, 1756; d. 1840.
9. WILLIAM, b. June 24, 1758.
10. PATIENCE, b. Nov. 9, 1760.
11. SARAH, b. Nov. 1, 1763.

AUTHORITIES. *A Genealogical Memoir of the Gilbert Family in both Old and New England* (1850), J. Wingate Thornton. Mr. Brainerd's Notes. Papers of Elizabeth Whiting. Middletown Vital Records. Middletown Probate Records, File 1447.

#### EZEKIEL GILBERT

Son of Jonathan and Dorothy (Stow) Gilbert, born at Middletown, Conn., May 16, 1693; died at Middletown, Conn., Aug. 25, 1752; married at Middletown, Conn., Dec. 2, 1714, PATIENCE HARRIS.

From the day of his baptism in the First Congregational Church, until his death in 1740, he was of the town of Middletown, Conn.



He was buried in the Washington Street Cemetery and the inscription on his gravestone states that he died in his sixty-second year. This record is in disagreement with the records of his birth and death, 1693-1752, which would make him fifty-nine or sixty instead of sixty-one.

His will, made in 1752, eight days before his death, provides for his wife, Patience, states that his son Jonathan "has rec<sup>d</sup> his portion by the Gift of his Grandfather Mr. Daniel Harris," and makes bequests to the children of his deceased son, Ezekiel, Jr., his daughters Elizabeth, wife of Ebenezer Johnson, Lament, wife of Phinehas Rice, and Abigail Gilbert, and his two youngest sons, Joseph and David.

#### CHILDREN OF EZEKIEL AND PATIENCE (HARRIS) GILBERT

- +1. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 24, 1715/16.
2. PATIENCE, b. June 12, 1718; d. Feb. 15, 1742.
3. EZEKIEL, b. Nov. 28, 1720; d. (before May 5), 1752; m. ELIZABETH BLAKE. His widow gave bond as administratrix, May 5, 1752, with Jonathan Blake as her bondsman.
4. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 15, 1723/4; m. EBENEZER JOHNSON.
5. LAMENT, b. Aug. 20, 1727; m. PHINEHAS RICE.
6. JOSEPH, b. May 9, 1731.
7. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 1, 1733/4.
8. DAVID, b. Apr. 9, 1736.

AUTHORITIES. *A Genealogical Memoir of the Gilbert Family in both Old and New England* (1850), J. Wingate Thornton. *Amos Richardson Family* (1906), Roswell L. Richardson. Middletown Vital Records. Middletown Probate Files, No. 1442.

#### JONATHAN GILBERT

Son of Jonathan and Mary (White) Gilbert, born at Hartford, Conn., May 11, 1648; died at Middletown, Conn., Feb. 1, 1697/8; married, June 22, 1679, DOROTHY STOW.

After his marriage he took up his residence in Middletown, Conn. On Feb. 15, 1688/9, Rev. Samuel Stow deeded "to my daughter Dorothy Gilbert and her husband Jonathan Gilbert" three acres of land in the town-plot; one sixth of his six-hundred-five acre lot, and several pieces in other parts of the town.

In 1682, six years before, he was left by his father's will "one half of the lands in the bounds of Haddam that I bought of Mr. James Bates and Thomas Shaylor, or twenty pounds in other estates which he, the said Jonathan, shall choose, which is the completing of his portion to what I have done already." The father left a large estate. The son petitioned the General Court for further provision from the estate in consequence "of

the smallness of the legacy bequeathed to me by my father's will, made 8 or 9 years before his decease." He pleads that he was the eldest son of the first wife, and that "the law of God in Deut. 21: 16, 17, seems plainly to hold forth that the first-born may not be disinherited on private affection or deprived of his birthright inheritance." This will was made, he says, when his "father's love and affection toward me were lowest, and his displeasure at the highest," but since his return from the West Indies, his father had been satisfied with his conduct, and "in order to settlement, I proposed my desire to join in marriage with the daughter of the Reverend Mr. Stow, which after consideration had, my honored father and mother did freely give their consent to and advice in." Thereafter a complete reconciliation was obtained "with that freedom and expression of love which was beyond my expectation." In reply, the step-mother and widow, Mrs. Mary Gilbert, reminded the Court that "my husband's estate came not by descent from his ancestors, but was acquired by himself and was therefore in a peculiar manner at his dispose."

His gravestone, in the oldest burying ground in Middletown, states that he died "March 7, 169—," the last figure being illegible. The probate names February 1 as the date of death and lists the names and ages of the surviving children (Mary, John, Jonathan, Nathaniel, Ezekiel, Sarah, and the posthumous Ebenezer).

#### CHILDREN OF JONATHAN AND DOROTHY (STOW) GILBERT\*

1. MARY, b. May 18, 1680.
2. A son, b. Mar. 30, 1681; died the same day.
3. MEHITABLE, b. Feb. 8, 1681/2; d. in 1696.
4. JOHN, b. June 30, 1683; d. Nov. 8, 1727; m. Jan. 12, 1709/10, MARY HARRIS.
5. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 8, 1684; d. Sept. 27, 1684.
6. A son, b. Apr. 11, 1686; d. Apr. 28, 1686.
7. JONATHAN, b. Apr. 8, 1687; bur. Sept. 29, 1772.
8. NATHANIEL; b. Dec. 27, 1689; d. Apr. 19, 1756; m. (1st) Mar. 1, 1715/16, HANNAH ALLEN, d. Oct. 15, 1724; m. (2nd) Dec. 4, 1726, ELIZABETH PROUT, d. Sept. 1, 1776. He was Lieutenant of militia.
- +9. EZEKIEL, b. May 16, 1693.
10. SARAH, b. June 8, 1695; m. May 22, 1722, DANIEL PRYOR, JR.
11. EBENEZER, bapt. Apr. 3, 1698; d. Mar. 21, 1717/8.

AUTHORITIES. *A Genealogical Memoir of the Gilbert Family in both Old and New England* (1850), J. Wingate Thornton. Middletown Vital Records in *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 12, p. 217. *Amos Richardson Family* (1906), Roswell L. Richardson. Bible record of Jonathan Gilbert in *The Nebraska and Midwest Genealogical Record*, Vol. 1, pp. 79-80. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 555-556.

\* All born at Middletown, Conn.



## JONATHAN GILBERT

Son of Thomas and Lydia (——) Gilbert, born about 1618; died at Hartford, Conn., Dec. 10, 1682; married (1st) at Hartford, Conn., Jan. 29, 1645/6, MARY WHITE; married (2nd) at Hartford, Conn., about 1650, MARY WELLES.

Hartford town records show that "Jonathan Gilbert was maryed unto Mara Whyte, January the Twenty Ninth one thousand six hundredth forty and five." He probably had settled in Hartford some time earlier.

In April, 1646, the General Court of Connecticut chose him to be interpreter between the Indians and the Colonial authorities. For the greater part of the period between 1646 and 1682 he was Marshal of Connecticut Colony. Jan. 6, 1653, the town of Hartford granted him permission to set up a warehouse at the common landing place. In 1657 Jonathan and John Gilbert were appointed to notify the Massachusetts Indians of murders committed at Farmington by certain of their allies, and, the following year, Jonathan was sent to collect fines imposed on the Farmington Indians for losses to the Colonists by fire. In March, 1658, he enlisted in the Troop of Horse under Captain Mason, and later, in 1668, was appointed Cornet of the Company. In 1658 and for several years after, he acted as one of the Townsmen of Hartford. In April of the same year, "Mr. John Allyn and Jonathan Gilbert" were commissioned to bound out to Tautoninus, Sachem of the Potunks, certain lands, unsold to the English, about which he and Uncas, Chief of the tribes, had quarrelled. In March, 1659, Jonathan Gilbert was made Collector of Customs.

In August, 1661, the General Court granted "to Jonathan Gilbert a farm to ye number of 30 acres of uplands and 50 acres of meadow, provided it be not prejudicial to any other plantation."

In May, 1662, he was given "liberty to keep an ordinary at his house at Cold Spring for relieving of Travellers according to their needs," and became the foremost innholder of Hartford. At his inn the General Court assembled when it did not hold its sessions at the meeting house.

He was Deputy from Hartford to the General Legislature May, 1677; October, 1677; May, 1678; and May, 1681.

Though prominent in public life, "his chief attention," it is said, "was given to the improvement of his estate and the care of his family, many of whom he lived to see happily and honorably settled in life."

His will, dated Sept. 10, 1674, proved Mar. 1, 1683, makes his wife Mary sole executrix. Names sons Samuel (under 21), Ebenezer, Jonathan, Thomas and Nathaniel, and daughters Lydia Richison, Sarah Belcher, Mary Holton, Hester and Rachel Gilbert. Also names Hannah Kelly, apparently an indentured servant. Ebenezer is to have three hundred acres in



Farmington. Names grandchildren John Rossiter, Andrew Belcher, Jonathan Richison. Requests that Capt. John Allyn, "my brother John Gilbert" and Sergt. Caleb Stanley be helpful to his wife. Inventory of his estate was 2,484 pounds.

He was particularly fortunate in his second wife who was remarkable for her prudence and energy which contributed greatly to his success. She was born in 1626, died July 3, 1700, and was the daughter of Hugh and Frances (Coleman) Welles. After her husband's death, she continued to keep the "ordinary" and was a notable woman in many respects. She lies beside her husband in the burial ground of the First Congregational Church of Hartford. In her will, dated May 23, 1700, she calls herself "widow and innholder."

#### CHILDREN OF JONATHAN AND MARY (WHITE) GILBERT

- +1. JONATHAN, b. May 11, 1648.
2. MARY, b. Dec. 15, 1649; m. (1st) about 1668, JOHN ROSSITER of Killingworth; m. (2nd) SAMUEL HOLTON of Northampton, Mass.

#### CHILDREN OF JONATHAN AND MARY (WELLES) GILBERT

3. SARAH, b. July 25, 1651; d. Charlestown, Mass., Jan. 26, 1688/9; m. July 1, 1670, ANDREW BELCHER, whom Eliot calls "the most opulent merchant in the town of Boston, a man of integrity and honor, a friend of religion and learning." He was b. Jan. 1, 1646/7, d. Oct. 31, 1717.  
Children:
  1. *Andrew*, b. Mar. 12, 1671/2; d. unmarried.
  2. *Sarah*, m. (1st) Joseph Lynde; m. (2nd) John Foye.
  3. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 12, 1677/8; m. Daniel Oliver. Their son, Peter Oliver, b. at Boston, Mar. 26, 1713, graduated at Harvard College. Was made Chief Justice of Massachusetts Supreme Court in 1771.
  4. *Mary*, b. Mar. 7, 1680; m. George Vaughan of Portsmouth.
  5. *Jonathan*, b. Jan. 8, 1681/2; d. 1757; m. (1st) Mary, daughter of Lieutenant Governor William Partridge of New Hampshire; m. (2nd) Mary Louise Tea. He was commissioned Governor of Massachusetts and later was made Governor of New Jersey. Was founder of Princeton College. He and his first wife had five children, two of them named Andrew and Jonathan.
  6. *Ann*, b. Mar. 30, 1684; m. Oliver Noyes.
  7. *Martha*, b. Mar. 29, 1686; m. Anthony Stoddard.
4. LYDIA, b. Oct. 3, 1654; m. (1st) STEPHEN RICHARDSON of Stonington; m. (2nd) CAPT. JOHN CHAPMAN.
5. THOMAS, b. about 1656; d. at Boston, Mass.; m. (1st) LYDIA BALLET, daughter of Lieutenant Samuel Ballet of Charlestown, Mass.; m. (2nd) at Boston, Mass., Sept. 24, 1708, MARY (LILLY) TROWBRIDGE. He was known as "Captain Thomas Gilbert of Boston." Was in command of the ship *Swan*, owned by his brother-in-law, Captain Belcher, and captured the French ship *St. Jacob*, in



the "Canady River" (St. Lawrence). During King William's War was captured by a French privateer and imprisoned in France for two months. He and his second wife are buried in the Granary Burial Ground in Boston, Mass.

6. NATHANIEL, d. unmarried, before 1700.
7. SAMUEL, b. about 1663; d. at Salem, Mass., Aug. 5, 1733; m. Oct. 2, 1684, MARY ROGERS, daughter of Samuel Rogers of New London, Conn.; d. Sept. 30, 1756. Was of Hartford and Colchester, Conn. Captain of Train Band. Had six sons and one daughter.
8. EBENEZER, d. at Kensington, Conn., Aug. 11, 1736; m. ESTHER ALLYN, b. Jan. 29, 1676/7; d. Oct. 4, 1750.
9. HESTER, m. CHARLES DICKINSON.
10. RACHEL, m. Sept. 22, 1686, JOSIAH MARSHFIELD.

**AUTHORITIES.** *A Genealogical Memoir of the Gilbert Family in both Old and New England* (1850), J. Wingate Thornton. *Families of Old Fairfield* (1930), Donald Lines Jacobus, Vol. 1, p. 217-218. *Amos Richardson Family* (1906), Roswell L. Richardson. *Lucius Beebe of Wakefield*, Louise Beebe Wilder.

## THOMAS GILBERT

Born in England about 1582, died at Wethersfield, Conn., Sept. 5, 1659; married before 1618, LYDIA ———.

His parentage and the town of his birth are as yet unknown.

Was of Braintree, Mass. by 1640. Jan. 24, 1644, bought house and lot in Windsor, Conn. from Francis Stiles. Later sold this lot to John Drake and his son Jacob. Bought part of home lot of Thomas Gunn and, by 1658, sold it to Thomas Bissell and removed to Wethersfield.

Probably was the ——— Gilbert treated by Dr. Winthrop in 1659.

His estate was distributed among his children.

The maiden name of his wife, Lydia, is not known. On Mar. 24, 1653/4, she was indicted for witchcraft for causing the death, in October, 1651, of Henry Stiles who boarded with the Gilberts in Windsor and was killed by the accidental discharge of a gun in the hands of Thomas Allyn. Lydia was convicted and, though no record of her death has been discovered, was probably executed. There has been some dispute as to this Lydia's being the wife of Thomas Gilbert because certain probate records mention funeral expenses of Thomas' wife to be paid out of his estate, implying that she died not long before him. But he could have married again between 1654 and 1659.

## CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND LYDIA (———) GILBERT

- +1. JONATHAN, b. about 1618.
2. EZEKIEL.
3. SARAH, b. about 1624; m. JOEL JENKINS of Braintree, Mass.

4. JOSIAH, b. about 1628; d. at Wethersfield, Conn., about September, 1688; m. (1st) about 1651, ELIZABETH BELCHER; m. (2nd) January, 1687/8, MARY (HARRIS) WARD.
5. JOHN, b. about 1630; d. at Hartford, Conn., Dec. 29, 1690; m. at Hartford, May 6, 1647, AMY LORD.
6. THOMAS, d. at Springfield, Mass., June 5, 1662; m. 1655, CATHERINE (CHAPIN) BLISS.
7. OBADIAH, d. at Fairfield, Conn., 1674; m. ELIZABETH (BURR) OLMSTEAD.

AUTHORITIES. *A Genealogical Memoir of the Gilbert Family in both England and New England* (1850), J. Wingate Thornton. *Families of Old Fairfield* (1930), Donald Lines Jacobus, Vol. 1, pp. 216-221. *Amos Richardson Family* (1907), Roswell L. Richardson.



# GODFREY

## MARY GODFREY

Daughter of George and ——— (———) Godfrey, born at Eastham, Mass., June 2, 1672; died at Eastham, Mass., July 22, 1725, married at Eastham, Mass., Jan. 8, 1690, JOSEPH DOANE.

She was brought up in the family of Thomas Calley of Eastham and remained a member of his household until her marriage. When her foster father became aged and infirm, she and her husband cared for him, and, in token of his appreciation, he bequeathed them all his estate by deed, June 27, 1697 or 1698, they promising "to keep and provide for him during life."

For her children see JOSEPH DOANE.

AUTHORITIES. *The Doane Family* (1902), Alfred Alden Doane. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, p. 367.

## GEORGE GODFREY

His parentage and the place of his birth and of his death are as yet unknown. His wife's name and ancestry are also undiscovered.

Earliest established ancestor of this line. May have been son of Francis Godfrey of Plymouth who was granted land there in 1638. Was of Eastham before 1660.

### CHILDREN OF GEORGE AND ——— (———) GODFREY\*

1. GEORGE, b. Jan. 2, 1662. Moved to Chatham about 1690.
2. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 27, 1664.
3. MOSES, b. Jan. 27, 1667; d. Apr. 16, 1743; m. DEBORAH COOKE, daughter of Josiah and Deborah (Hopkins) Cooke.
4. HANNAH, b. Apr. 25, 1669.
- +5. MARY, b. June 2, 1672.
6. RUTH, b. Jan. 1, 1675.
7. RICHARD, b. June 11, 1677; m. at Eastham, Mass., Feb. 4, 1701/2, LYDIA FREEMAN.  
Children:
  1. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 26, 1702/3; m. at Harwich, Mass., Apr. 13, 1727, Edward Gray.
  2. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 20, 1704; d. before July 25, 1791; m. (1st) at Eastham, Mass., Feb. 3, 1725/6, Prence Doane; m. (2nd) after 1751, ——— Thomas.
  3. *Mary*, b. Aug. 23, 1707; m. Oct. 26, 1732, David Hopkins, son of Nathaniel Hopkins.

\* All born at Eastham, Mass.

4. *Lydia*, b. July 27, 1709; m., perhaps, Oct. 20, 1735, Eleazer Crosby, Jr.
5. *Phebe*, b. June 24, 1711.
6. *Rebecca*, b. July 7, 1716.
8. JONATHAN, b. June 24, 1682; d. between Mar. 7 and Apr. 23, 1765; m. Oct. 30, 1707, MERCY MAYO, daughter of Thomas and Barbara (Knowles) Mayo.
9. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 10, 1688.

AUTHORITIES. *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage, Vol. 2, p. 266. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, pp. 367-368. *The Doane Family* (1902), Alfred Alden Doane. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 3, p. 175; Vol. 4, p. 30; Vol. 5, p. 195; Vol. 7, p. 20; Vol. 8, p. 219.



# GOODE

## ANNE GOODE

Died Jan. 29, 1621; married at Eastham, co. Worcester, England, Oct. 6, 1589, FRANCIS WAKEMAN.

Her parentage and the place and date of her birth are as yet unknown.  
For her children see FRANCIS WAKEMAN.

AUTHORITY. *Wakeman Genealogy* (1900), Robert Peel Wakeman, pp. 16, 156-158.

## GOULD

### LEAH GOULD

Daughter of Francis and Rose (——) Gould, born at Chelmsford, Mass., May 4, 1663; died before Oct. 2, 1718; married at Chelmsford, Mass., Aug. 29, 1681, JONATHAN ADAMS.

The maiden name of her mother is as yet unknown.

Both Leah and her husband, Jonathan, were twins.

For her children see JONATHAN ADAMS.

AUTHORITIES. *Henry Adams of Braintree, Mass.* (1898), Andrew N. Adams. *Henry Adams of Somersetshire, England and Braintree, Mass.* (1927), J. Gardner Bartlett. *Chelmsford Vital Records.*

### FRANCIS GOULD

Married ROSE ——.

His parentage, his birthplace and the date of his birth and of his death are as yet unknown. His wife's surname is also undiscovered.

On record first in 1640 as one of the original settlers of Braintree, Mass.

Removed to Chelmsford, Mass., with his wife and children. Signed an agreement with the selectmen stating that "I have taken to hier the house and land that I now live in of the selectmen of the towne For which house and land I Do covenatt with them to pay yearly the sum of one peck of indian corn for the towns use as witness my hand this last tuesday in December 1673."

On oldest known tax list of town of Chelmsford, dated 1671, sixteen years after town was incorporated, he is recorded as "Francis Goold." Again he is listed, in 1672, in "An account of the estate of several persons in Chelmsford in perticular Rateable to the yer 1672," this time as "francis Goole."

### CHILDREN OF FRANCIS AND ROSE (——) GOULD

1. HANNAH, b. at Braintree, Mass., July 18, 1655.
2. JOHN, b. at Braintree, Mass., Apr. 26, 1657; d. young.
3. JOHN, b. at Chelmsford, Mass., Aug. 21, 1660.
- +4. LEAH, b. at Chelmsford, Mass., May 4, 1663.
5. RACHEL, b. at Chelmsford, Mass., May 4, 1663.

AUTHORITIES. *A History of Old Braintree and Quincy* (1878), William S. Pattee. *History of Chelmsford, Massachusetts* (1917), Rev. Wilson Waters. *The History of Chelmsford* (1820), Wilkes Allen.



## HALL (Middletown)

### SARAH HALL

Daughter of Richard and Mary (——) Hall, born at Middletown, Conn., May, 1654; died at Middletown, Conn., Dec. 16, 1726; married first, at Middletown, Conn., about 1672, JOHN BLAKE; married second, at Middletown, about 1693, EDWARD TURNER, baptized at Milford, Conn., Sept. 4, 1664, died at Guilford, Conn., in 1698.

For her children by her first husband, see JOHN BLAKE.

#### CHILDREN OF EDWARD AND SARAH (HALL) (BLAKE) TURNER

1. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 11, 1694; m. July 4, 1716, JEREMIAH LEAMING. One of their children, Rev. Jeremiah Leaming, D. D. (1717-1804), Yale College, 1745, became an Episcopalian priest, and in 1783 was chosen by the clergy to go to England to be consecrated as a bishop, which, if he had accepted, would have made him the first Anglican bishop in the United States; but he declined, and the choice fell upon Rev. Samuel Seabury.
2. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 26, 1697; m. (1st) Jan. 16, 1722/3, HANNAH DOOLITTLE, b. Oct. 29, 1700; d. Sept. 10, 1738; m. (2nd) Jan. 8, 1738/9, HANNAH CENTER.

AUTHORITIES. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 12, pp. 213, 216. *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, Vol. 13, pp. 125, 127.

### RICHARD HALL

Son of John and —— (——) Hall, born in England about 1620; died at Middletown, Conn., Mar. 27, 1691; married MARY ——, who died at Middletown, Conn., Mar. 30, 1691.

In his will, dated Jan. 11, 1690/1, calling himself about 71 years of age, he provided for his wife Mary; eldest son John Hall; son Samuel Hall; daughters Mary, Jane, Sarah Blake, and Anna. As he twice refers to his wife as mother of his eldest son John, she seems to have been his only wife and the mother of his children. The inventory, taken April 2, 1691, by William Cheeny, Deacon John Hall, and Samuel Hall, amounted to £432-11-00.

#### CHILDREN OF RICHARD AND MARY (——) HALL

1. MARY, b. about 1643; m. (1st) Mar. 7, 1660/1, ANTHONY MARTIN, who d. Nov. 16, 1673; m. (2nd) Aug. 1, 1676, JOHN PAYNE, who d. Dec. 10, 1681.
2. JOHN, b. Sept. 20, 1648; d. at Middletown, Nov. 25, 1711; m. (1st) ELIZABETH CORNWELL, b. January, 1651/2; m. (2nd) Nov. 22, 1705, HANNAH (——)

SUMNER, who d. Sept. 23, 1719, widow of Deacon William Sumner. He was Captain of the company in the south part of Middletown, 1699, and served several terms as Representative.

3. JANE, b. March, 1652/3.
- +4. SARAH, b. May 1654.
5. RICHARD, b. June 1656.
6. SAMUEL, b. September, 1658; d. at Middletown, 1740; m. Dec. 6, 1683, PHEBE WARD.
7. ANNA, b. Nov. 20, 1661.

AUTHORITIES. Middletown Vital Records in *The American Genealogist*, Vols. 12 and 13. Man-  
waring's *Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 458, 218.

## JOHN HALL

Born in England about 1584; died at Middletown, Conn., May 26, 1673; married ———.

The name of his wife has been often stated as Esther, but on no record authority that has been seen. Ann Wilcox, the first wife of his son John, has often been assigned to him as a second wife.

Probably he came to this country by 1635 and was the John Hall who was made freeman of Massachusetts Bay, May 6, 1635. He settled in Roxbury, Mass., and in 1639 removed to Hartford, Conn. He was not the John Hall who served from Hartford in 1637 in the Pequot War and who later lived in New Haven and Wallingford. Our John was called "Senior" in Hartford to distinguish him from this younger man.

He was a carpenter by trade, and moved to Middletown, Conn., probably by 1653.

In his will, made in May 1673, he calls himself "Carpenter, aged about 89 years." He remembered his son Richard Hall and his children; son John Hall; the children of "my daughter Wetmore, Decd," and surprisingly enough, also "the children of my daughter Sarah, Decd"; son Thomas Wetmore; and son Samuel Hall.

### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ——— (———) HALL

1. JOHN, b. about 1619; d. at Middletown, Jan. 22, 1694/5; m. (1st) ANN WILCOX, b. about 1617, d. July 20, 1673; m. (2nd) Oct. 1, 1674, MARY (CURTIS) HUBBARD, who d. June 29, 1709, widow of Thomas Hubbard. No children.
- +2. RICHARD, b. about 1620.
3. SARAH, d. Dec. 7, 1664; m. at Hartford, Dec. 11, 1645, THOMAS WETMORE, b. about 1615, d. Dec. 11, 1681.
4. SAMUEL, d. at Middletown, Mar. 14, 1690/1; m. ELIZABETH ———.

AUTHORITIES. *Moore and Allied Families* (1938), L. E. and A. L. de Forest, pp. 285-291. Man-  
waring's *Digest*, Vol. 1, p. 205.



## HALL (Yarmouth)

### MARTHA HALL

Daughter of John and Priscilla (Bearse) Hall, born at Yarmouth, Mass., May 24, 1676; married at Yarmouth, Mass., Mar. 6, 1701/2, ROBERT PADDOCK.

For her children see ROBERT PADDOCK.

AUTHORITIES. *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage.

### JOHN HALL

Son of John and Bethia (——) Hall, baptized at Charlestown, Mass., May 13, 1638; died at Yarmouth, Mass., Oct. 14, 1710; married PRISCILLA BEARSE.

He was a deacon in the Yarmouth church and was buried in the old graveyard at Dennis.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND PRISCILLA (BEARSE) HALL

1. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 29, 1663; d. May 31, 1736; m. (1st) Feb. 12, 1690, HANNAH MILLER, b. Apr. 19, 1666; d. Aug. 23, 1710; m. (2nd) MARY (FAUNCE) MORTON, who d. May 31, 1761. He was Selectman, 1701-1729, and Representative, 1715 and 1716. A son was Rev. David Hall of Sutton, Mass.
2. JOHN, b. 1666; d. Mar. 21, 1734/5; m. 1694, MARGARET MILLER.
3. A daughter, b. November, 1668.
4. PRISCILLA, b. February, 1671; m. 1694, JOHN PADDOCK, son of Zechariah Paddock.
5. HESTER, b. last week of April, 1672.
6. MARY, b. Mar. 1, 1673.
- +7. MARTHA, b. May 24, 1676.
8. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 15, 1678.

AUTHORITIES. *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage, Vol. 2, p. 335. Yarmouth Vital Records in *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 3, p. 37. *The Genealogical Advertiser*, Vol. 3, p. 1.

### JOHN HALL

Died at Yarmouth, Mass., July 23, 1696; married in England, BETHIA ———, who died at Barnstable, Mass., Feb. 1, 1683.

Came to New England in 1630, probably in fleet with Winthrop as he was Number 19 on list of members of the Boston church and, with his wife

Bethia, one of the founders of the church at Charlestown by dismissal from Boston, Oct. 14, 1632.

About 1641 he removed to Barnstable, Mass., where he was Constable, 1647. His house there later became the courthouse. He also owned a small tract of land near Cooper's Pond.

About 1651 he removed to Yarmouth, Mass., and there had a farm of one-hundred-forty acres at Nobscusset. He was surveyor of highways, Yarmouth, 1653, and on the grand inquest, 1657 and 1664.

He died in 1696 at a very advanced age. His will, dated July 15, 1694, names his son Samuel whom he calls "eldest," and his sons John, Joseph, William, Nathaniel, Gershom, Benjamin, and Elisha, to whom he had formerly given his lands; and gives his movable estate to seven specified sons omitting only Samuel [who had died shortly before]. His small inventory (the lands were not included) was sworn to by the executors, John and Elisha Hall, on Aug. 6, 1696.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND BETHIA (——) HALL

1. SAMUEL, d. at Yarmouth, Mass., 1694; m. ELIZABETH POLLARD. She m., as her second husband, Apr. 27, 1699, Jeremiah Jones of Yarmouth, Mass. Samuel's will, dated Oct. 7, 1693, proved Feb. 19, 1693/4, named his wife Elizabeth; eldest brother, John Hall; second brother, Joseph Hall; third brother, Nathaniel Hall; fourth brother, Gershom Hall; fifth brother, William Hall; sixth brother, Benjamin Hall; seventh brother, Elisha Hall.
- +2. JOHN, bapt. at Charlestown, May 13, 1638.
3. SHEBAR (a son), bapt. at Charlestown, Jan. 9, 1639/40; d. young.
4. JOSEPH, bapt. at Barnstable, Mass., July 3, 1642.
5. BENJAMIN, bapt. at Barnstable, Mass., July 14, 1644; d. young.
6. NATHANIEL, bapt. at Barnstable, Mass., Feb. 8, 1645/6; m. before 1675, ANN THORNTON.
7. GERSHOM, bapt. at Barnstable, Mass., Mar. 5, 1647/8; d. Oct. 31, 1732; m. (1st) BETHIA BANGS; m. (2nd), 1696, MARTHA BRAMHALL.
8. WILLIAM, bapt. at Barnstable, Mass., June 8, 1651; d. at Mansfield, Conn., June 11, 1727; m. ESTHER ———.
9. BENJAMIN, bapt. May 29, 1653; d. Aug. 7, 1737; m. MEHITABLE MATTHEWS.
10. ELISHA, m. by 1681, LYDIA ———.

AUTHORITIES. *A Genealogical Dictionary of the Settlers of New England*, James Savage, Vol. 2, pp. 333-334. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 22, pp. 185-186; Vol. 31, p. 36. *The Granberry Family and Allied Families* (1945), Edgar F. Waterman and Donald L. Jacobus, p. 239. *The Hall Family of Yarmouth*, C. F. Swift, p. 1. *Barnstable Families* (1888), Amos Otis and C. F. Swift, Vol. 1, pp. 450-451. *The Halls of New England* (1883), D. B. Hall, pp. 211-213. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 9, pp. 282-285; Vol. 23, p. 190; Vol. 25, pp. 149, 150.

#### NOTE

There has been a great deal of confusion about the wife of John Hall. He has always been identified with John Hall who with wife Bethia joined the Charlestown church in



1632, having sons baptized there (with names of both parents stated) in 1638 and 1640. Other sons were recorded by Rev. John Lothrop as baptized at Barnstable from 1642 onward. This seems reasonable enough.

But before 1645 a John Hall had married Elizabeth Learned (baptized at Bermondsey, co. Surrey, England, Mar. 25, 1621), daughter of William Learned of Charlestown, and by her had three children born at Charlestown: John, Sept. 21, 1645; Elizabeth, Sept. 4, 1647; and a second Elizabeth, Nov. 21, 1648. Savage, though with some hesitation, identifies this man with the earlier John of Charlestown and Barnstable. But it is obvious that the family could not have lived in two towns at the same time. Neither could John, after having two children baptized at Barnstable, have a son John born at Charlestown Sept. 21, 1645, then a son Nathaniel baptized at Barnstable Feb. 8, 1645/6, then a daughter Elizabeth born at Charlestown Sept. 4, 1647, then a son Gershom baptized at Barnstable Mar. 5, 1647/8, and then another daughter Elizabeth born at Charlestown Nov. 21, 1648.

It would require a paranoiac to reconcile these dates. It is certain that one John Hall lived at Charlestown contemporaneously with John of Barnstable, and that each man was procreating a *different* set of children at each place.

It is only necessary to suppose that John and Bethia removed from Charlestown to Barnstable about 1641; and that a second John Hall—an extremely common name—arrived in Charlestown to marry Elizabeth Learned about 1644 and to father the children recorded at Charlestown thereafter. William Law Learned in *The Learned Family* (1898)\* states that Elizabeth Learned was second wife of John Hall, thereby tacitly identifying him with the earlier John who had the wife Bethia, but wisely fails to attribute the Barnstable children to John and Elizabeth.

Our solution leaves the John Jr. born in 1638 alive to marry Priscilla Bearse between 1660 and 1662 at the suitable age of twenty-two to twenty-four; whereas Savage's telescoping of the two families necessitates killing off the John born in 1638, and making the John Jr. born in 1645 commit matrimony as an adolescent of fifteen to seventeen. Furthermore, the Savage conclusion makes John Jr. the third surviving brother of Samuel Hall, although Samuel's will explicitly calls him his eldest brother. Our solution leaves the John Jr. born in 1638 alive, and answers the requirements of the terms of Samuel's will. It seems unnecessary to argue the matter further, but it may be added as possibly significant that the third John Hall, son of John Jr., named a daughter Bethia—presumptively after his grandmother.

—D. L. J.

\* See particularly pp. 1, 18, 22.

# HAMBLIN

## SARAH HAMBLIN

Daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Pierce) Hamblin, born at Suffield, Conn., Feb. 18, 1708/9; married at Suffield, Conn., Apr. 30, 1729, AARON RISING.

For her children see AARON RISING.

AUTHORITY. *History of the Hamlin Family* (1894), H. Franklin Andrews.

## NATHANIEL HAMBLIN

Son of William and Mary (Richardson) Hamblin, born at Boston, Mass., Mar. 27, 1671; died at Suffield, Conn., Sept. 18, 1738; married, at Marblehead, Mass., Apr. 10, 1695, MARY PIERCE.

There is no direct proof of his parentage but it is probable that he was of the Boston family and that his father and mother were William and Mary (Richardson) Hamblin.

Later he was of Suffield, Conn. He is on record as having purchased land there in 1721, and, in 1724, as conveying land to his son William.

About 1732, with his wife, Mary, he deeded to Nathaniel Stillman and Gershom Nott all the lands from their "great-grandfather, Richard Pearce, at the place known by the names of Misconigus, New Haber and Damoriscotta, or elsewhere, East of the County of York, Maine."

On Oct. 25, 1751, John Hamblen of Dover, Dutchess County, N. Y., conveys "to Samuel Smith for 1300 pounds the home lot and house and barn lately belonging to Nathaniel Hamlin of Suffield, deceased, of 40 acres."

There are no Hamblins on the tax list of Suffield after June, 1760.

### CHILDREN OF NATHANIEL AND MARY (PIERCE) HAMBLIN\*

1. ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 28, 1695; m. DAVID WINCHELL, JR.
2. NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 29, 1697; d. 1760.
3. MARY, b. Apr. 7, 1700; d. May 22, 1787; m. Jan. 4, 1721/2, JOHN RISING.
4. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 25, 1702/3; m. SARAH ADAMS.(?)
5. MIRIAM, b. Feb. 12, 1705/6; m. JAMES KING.
- +6. SARAH, b. Feb. 18, 1708/9.
7. JOHN, b. Nov. 11, 1711. Was of Dover, N. Y.

AUTHORITIES. *The Hamlin Family* (1894), H. Franklin Andrews. Letter of H. Franklin Andrews to Mr. Brainerd, dated May 3, 1899. Suffield Vital Records.

\* All recorded at Suffield, Conn., but not necessarily born there. Entered at one time in a group, the births of the older children may have been miscalculated and perhaps Elizabeth's year should be rectified to 1696, and Nathaniel's to 1698.



## WILLIAM HAMBLIN

Married MARY RICHARDSON.

His parentage and the place of his birth and of his death are as yet unknown.

Was of Boston, Mass. about 1650.

## CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND MARY (RICHARDSON) HAMBLIN

1. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 11, 1667.
2. MARY, b. Jan. 17, 1668/9.
- +3. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 27, 1671.

AUTHORITIES. *The Hamlin Family* (1894), H. Franklin Andrews. Letter of H. Franklin Andrews to Mr. Brainerd, dated May 3, 1899. Boston Vital Records (*Ninth Report of Record Commissioners*, pp. 104, 108, 119).

## HAMILTON (John)

### MARY HAMILTON

Probably daughter of John and Mary (——) Hamilton; married at Hopkinton, Mass., May 18, 1727, ISRAEL GIBBS.

There were three known Mary Hamiltons who married, within a year of one another, three Massachusetts men. A Mary Hamilton married at Rutland, Mass., Nov. 27, 1726, Ebenezer Savage; a Mary Hamilton married at Hopkinton, Mass., May 18, 1727, Israel Gibbs; a Mary Hamilton married at Hopkinton, Mass., Nov. 21, 1727 Matthew Blair. To determine the parentage of these three Marys was a difficult problem but its solution has been carefully worked out by Mr. Jacobus.\* And, though not indisputably proved, it is almost certain that the father and mother of Mary, wife of Israel, were as entered above.

That this Mary was "a lady of Irish descent," disapproved of by Israel's family, is a tradition handed down through generations. And it is a known fact that she and her husband were excommunicated from the church at Hopkinton and that they removed from Hopkinton to Blandford with other first settlers of the latter place.

For her children see ISRAEL GIBBS.

AUTHORITIES. *Taverns and Turnpikes of Blandford*, Sumner Gilbert Wood. *History of Framingham, Massachusetts*, William Barry. *Blandford Address*, William H. Gibbs. Research, Donald Lines Jacobus.

### JOHN HAMILTON

His parentage and the place and date of his birth and of his death are as yet unknown. He probably married MARY ——.

In all likelihood he was a brother of Hugh Hamilton, as they settled at Rutland, Mass., about the same time. Hugh bought land in 1721 and sold it in 1726, being at this latter date a resident of Hopkinton, Mass. John acquired property apparently to open up the land for its owners, and, in 1722, as recompense for this service, was given fifty acres. This tract he soon exchanged for a house-lot of thirty acres adjoining that of Hugh. There is no further record of John and it is probable that he died between 1722 and 1726 and that his widow married Ebenezer Savage Nov. 27, 1726.

\* The present editor, a few years ago, did some work on the Blandford ancestors for the late Dwight Brainerd, Esq., including personal research in Northampton and Springfield.



His daughter Mary who married Israel Gibbs at Hopkinton doubtless went to live with her uncle Hugh at the time of her father's death or of her mother's second marriage, some of her brothers and sisters remaining with their mother and step-father at Rutland.

**AUTHORITIES.** Middlesex County Records.

## HAMILTON (Hugh)

### MARY HAMILTON

Daughter of Patrick and Anne (——) Hamilton, born at Hopkinton, Mass., Sept. 29, 1721; died at Blandford, Mass., March, 1797; married at Westborough, Mass., Feb. 10, 1745/6, WILLIAM BOIES.

After her father's death, her mother married, Mar. 11, 1734/5, Samuel Gemill of Westborough, Mass., and, with her children, removed to his home. Thus Mary was of Westborough when she became the wife of William Boies.

For her children see WILLIAM BOIES.

**AUTHORITIES.** *Hopkinton Vital Records. Westborough Vital Records. Hampshire County Records.*

### PATRICK HAMILTON

Son of Hugh and Agnes (——) Hamilton, married ANNE ——.

The date and place of his birth and of his death are as yet unknown.

He came from Ireland before 1721 and settled at Hopkinton, Mass.

No record has as yet been found of the parentage and birthplace of his wife, Anne. She survived him and, after his death, married, Mar. 11, 1734/5, Samuel Gemill, a widower of Westborough, Mass., whose first wife was Margaret ——. Anne and her children removed to Westborough with her second husband and it was here that her daughter Mary married William Boies. Samuel and Anne Gemill had four children: 1. Samuel, b. Apr. 4, 1736; 2. Abigail, b. Mar. 26, 1738; 3. Samuel, b. Jan. 15, 1739; 4. John, b. Sept. 8, 1742.

### CHILDREN OF PATRICK AND ANNE (——) HAMILTON

- +1. MARY, b. Sept. 29, 1721.
2. JOHN, b. June 13, 1724.
3. ANNE, b. Sept. 3, 1726.
4. SARAH, b. Sept. 29, 1729.

**AUTHORITIES.** *Immigrants to New England, 1700-1775 (1931), Ethel S. Bolton. New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. 14, pp. 155-157. Hopkinton Vital Records. Westborough Vital Records.*



## HUGH HAMILTON

His parentage and the dates and places of his birth and death are as yet unknown. Married AGNES ———.

He came from Ireland in 1716 or 1718. Settled at Rutland, Mass., and bought property there.

I Thomas How Esqr. of Marlborough . . . for . . . a valuable sum of money . . . paid by Hugh Hamilton of Rutland . . . Namely one Thirty Acre house Lott already Laid out . . . being in Number the 47th Lott and now in the possession of Hugh Hamilton . . . (bounded southerly by Majr. Prescotts Lott now in the possession of Isaac Gibbs) Also the full half part of all the Town Rights both as to the Upland Swamp and meadow Ground already laid out or Shall hereafter be laid out . . . only Fifteen Acres I Still Reserve out of the first Division next unto the House Lott when and where it Shall happen to be laid in the next Division of upland (to my own Dispose) . . . Wife Sarah releases her right of dower. 23 Nov. 1721.

THOMAS HOW and Seal.

Wit. ISAAC AMSDEN JUR.

JOSEPH MAYNARD.

(Acknowledged 1 Jan. 1721/22, recorded 5 Apr. 1725.)

Was Inspector of Swine in Rutland in 1722.

Removed to Framingham before Apr. 24, 1724, for, with his wife Agnes, he is on record as having been admitted on that date to membership in Framingham church. Later joined in organizing a Presbyterian church there.

Removed to Hopkinton before 1726, then to Blandford, Mass. While of Hopkinton sold his Rutland property bought from Thomas How.

I HUGH HAMILTON of Hopkinton . . . yeoman for . . . one hundred and Twenty Pounds . . . paid by Jonas Clark of Boston . . . Brazier . . . do . . . sell . . . and Confirm unto him . . . one Messuage or Tract of upland Swamp and Medow Ground . . . in the Township of Rutland . . . containing Thirty acres being the forty-seventh Lot in Number and was granted and laid out to Thomas How Esqr. . . Also the full part of all the Town Rights both as upland Swamp and Medow-Land already Laid out or that Shall hereafter be laid out (Except fifteen acres out of the next Division to the House Lott) with whatever is growing Standing or lying there. . . . Wife Agnes releases her right of dower in the property. 1 Apr. 1726.

HUGH HAMILTON his mark x & Seal.

AGNES HAMILTON her mark — & Seal.

Wit. BENJAMIN WOODS.

ELIZABETH WOODS.

Acknowledged by both 7 July and recorded 2 Nov., 1726.

The surname of his wife, Agnes, is as yet unknown.

The John Hamilton who was of Rutland, Mass., by 1722, and whose daughter Mary married Israel Gibbs, was probably his brother.

## CHILDREN OF HUGH AND AGNES (——) HAMILTON

1. JOHN, m. SARAH BLAIR, b. 1715-16; d. at Blandford, Mass., Sept. 11, 1802, in 85th year, daughter of Robert and Isabel (Rankin) Blair.

+2. PATRICK.

3. ARMOUR, m. July 9, 1728, AGNES MONTGOMERY.

## Children:

1. *Ephraim*, b. at Hopkinton, Mass., July 13, 1728; m. at Pelham, Mass., July 7, 1768, Margaret Hamilton.
  2. *Mary*, b. at Hopkinton, Mass., Apr. 22, 1730; m. Samuel Langhead.
  3. *Patrick*, b. at Hopkinton, Mass., Dec. 31, 1732.
4. ELIZABETH, m. Nov. 6, 1729, JOHN HOG.
  5. MARY, d. Mar. 21, 1753; m. Nov. 21, 1727, MATTHEW BLAIR, b. about 1704-5, d. at Blandford, Mass., Sept. 28, 1770, aged 66, son of Robert and Isabel (Rankin) Blair.

## Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. at Hopkinton, Mass., Aug. 28, 1728.
2. *Robert*, bapt. at Hopkinton, Mass., October, 1730.
3. *Matthew*, b. at Hopkinton, Mass., Aug. 31, 1732.
4. *Jacob*.
5. *Isaac*.
6. *Adam*.
7. *Ann*.
8. *James*.
9. *Sarah*.

AUTHORITIES. Worcester County Deeds. Hopkinton Vital Records. *The Blair Family of New England* (1900). pp. 29-49.



## HANSON

### ALICE HANSON

Daughter of John and Margaret (Gressam) Hanson, baptized at Austerfield, co. York, England, Dec. 8, 1562; buried at Austerfield, May 23, 1597; married (1st) at Austerfield, June 21, 1584, WILLIAM BRADFORD; married (2nd) at Austerfield, Sept. 23, 1593, ROBERT BRIGGS.

Her home was at Austerfield, Yorkshire, England, a small village where her father and her husband's father were the men of property. Her husband died when William, their infant son, was only a year old. Her second husband as "Robt Brigges the Elder," was buried at Austerfield Aug. 16, 1629.

For her Bradford children see WILLIAM BRADFORD.

#### CHILDREN OF ROBERT AND ALICE (HANSON) (BRADFORD) BRIGGS

1. AGNES, bapt. at Austerfield, Sept. 22, 1594.
2. ROBERT, bapt. at Austerfield, May 8, 1597.

AUTHORITY. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 84, pp. 10-11.

## JOHN HANSON

Buried at Austerfield, co. York, England, Feb. 27, 1601/2; married at Austerfield, July 23, 1560, MARGARET GRESSAM, buried at Austerfield, July 31, 1603.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND MARGARET (GRESSAM) HANSON

- +1. ALICE, bapt. Dec. 8, 1562.
2. GEORGE, bapt. Nov. 8, 1564.
3. ROBERT, bapt. Aug. 24, 1569; m. Oct. 24, 1596, ANNE HYDE.
4. CATHERINE, bapt. Apr. 11, 1571.
5. JOAN, bapt. July 26, 1572; m. Feb. 10, 1594/5, THOMAS LAWE.

AUTHORITY. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 84, pp. 10-11.

# HARRIS

(FIRST LINE)

## PRUDENCE HARRIS

Daughter of William and Elizabeth (Johnson) Harris, born at Middletown, Conn., Sept. 18, 1721; died at Middletown, Conn., Aug. 20, 1798; married at Middletown, Conn., Oct. 25, 1739, JONATHAN GILBERT.

For her children see JONATHAN GILBERT.

AUTHORITY. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 23, p. 157.

(FIRST LINE)

## WILLIAM HARRIS

Son of William and Martha (Collins) Harris, born at Middletown, Conn., May 20, 1697; died at Middletown, Conn., June 15, 1740; married at Middletown, Conn., Feb. 2, 1720/1, ELIZABETH JOHNSON.

### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ELIZABETH (JOHNSON) HARRIS

- +1. PRUDENCE, b. Sept. 18, 1721.
2. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 26, 1723.
3. WILLIAM, bapt. July 25, 1725; m. Mar. 12, 1746/7, MARY SUMNER.
4. JOSEPH, b. June 28, 1727; d. in 1760; m. Oct. 13, 1748, SARAH CORNWELL.
5. MARY, bapt. Dec. 14, 1729.
6. MARTHA, b. Jan. 5, 1731/2; m. Jan. 28, 1751/2, SAMUEL JOHNSON, JR.
7. SYBIL, b. June 20, 1734; m. Mar. 5, 1754, ISAAC WOODWARD.
8. ZIPPORAH, b. Oct. 18, 1740.

AUTHORITY. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 23, p. 157.

(FIRST LINE)

## WILLIAM HARRIS

Son of Daniel and Mary (Weld) Harris, born at Middletown, Conn., July 17, 1665; died at Middletown, Conn., Feb. 19, 1751; married at Middletown, Conn., Jan. 8, 1689/90, MARTHA COLLINS.

### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND MARTHA (COLLINS) HARRIS

1. MARY, b. Feb. 9, 1691/2; m. (1st) Jan. 12, 1709/10, JOHN GILBERT; m. (2nd) by 1732, THOMAS LAY.



2. SYBIL, b. Apr. 30, 1695; m. Apr. 7, 1715, JONATHAN ROBERTS.
- +3. WILLIAM, b. May 20, 1697.
4. PRUDENCE, b. Jan. 1, 1700/1; m. (1st) Nov. 24, 1718, JAMES CHESEBROUGH, of Stonington; m. (2nd) DANIEL BROWN.

AUTHORITY. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 23, p. 155.

(SECOND LINE)

PATIENCE HARRIS

Daughter of Daniel and Abigail (Barnes) Harris, born at Middletown, Conn., May 15, 1693; died at Middletown, Conn., Aug. 15, 1777; married at Middletown, Conn., Dec. 2, 1714, EZEKIEL GILBERT.

For her children see EZEKIEL GILBERT.

AUTHORITY. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 23, p. 154.

(SECOND LINE)

DANIEL HARRIS

Son of Daniel and Mary (Weld) Harris, born at Middletown, Conn., July 16, 1653; died at Middletown, Conn., Oct. 18, 1735; married (1st) at Middletown, Conn., Dec. 14, 1680, ABIGAIL BARNES; married (2nd) at Middletown, Conn., Jan. 5, 1726/7, ELIZABETH (——) COOK.

He was a man of some property. For his bequest to his grandson, Jonathan, see will of Ezekiel Gilbert.

His second wife, when he married her, was widow of Samuel Cook of Wallingford. After Daniel's death, she returned to this town and was living there in 1743.

CHILDREN OF DANIEL AND ABIGAIL (BARNES) HARRIS

1. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 7, 1682/3; d. May 13, 1723; m. Apr. 20, 1710, CAPTAIN JOSEPH CORNWELL.
2. MARY, b. Jan. 11, 1685; m. Jan. 18, 1710, WILLIAM WARD.
3. DANIEL, b. Oct. 2, 1688; m. ABIGAIL ———.
4. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 1, 1690/1; d. at Litchfield, Conn., August, 1723; m. MARY HOPKINS.
- +5. PATIENCE, b. May 15, 1693.
6. ELIZABETH, bapt. Oct. 27, 1695; d. young.

AUTHORITIES. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 23, pp. 154, 156. *The Ancestry of Bethia Harris* (1934), Walter Goodwin Davis.

## (THIRD LINE)

## MARY HARRIS

Daughter of Daniel and Mary (Weld) Harris, born at Rowley, Mass., Apr. 2, 1651; died at Middletown, Conn., Aug. 1, 1740; married at Roxbury, Mass., Oct. 26, 1669, ISAAC JOHNSON.

For her children see ISAAC JOHNSON.

AUTHORITIES. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 23, p. 154. *The Ancestry of Bethia Harris* (1934), Walter Goodwin Davis, p. 9.

## (FOURTH LINE)

## ELIZABETH HARRIS

Daughter of Daniel and Mary (Weld) Harris, born at Middletown, Conn., Mar. 22, 1659; died at Middletown, Conn., before Dec. 4, 1710; married (1st) ———; married (2nd) at Middletown, Conn., JOHN HUNNEWELL.

The name of her first husband, father of ABIEL, is as yet unknown. Her second husband was a widower when she married him, his first wife being Lydia ——— and their one child being a daughter, Mary. He had died by 1696, for on Aug. 5 of that year, "Bridget, daughter of John Hunnewell, late of Middletown," chose her uncle, Isaac Johnson, as her guardian.

Her daughter Abiel was born about 1683; died Nov. 21, 1756, and married ABEL TRYON. That she was not the child of John Hunnewell has been conclusively proved. She apparently lived with her grandfather, Daniel Harris, and in his will was committed to the "care and custody" of her uncle, John Harris.

Administration on Elizabeth's estate was granted to her son John, Dec. 4, 1710. In 1712, John being absent at sea, administration was granted to Samuel Williams of Wethersfield "who married one of the daughters of sd. Decd." The Court ordered the estate distributed as follows. To John Hunnewell a double portion, as eldest son, "and to each of the two daughters a single portion." The distribution was made August, 1713, to John, only son; to Elizabeth Williams, a daughter, and to Bridget Hunniwell, youngest daughter.

CHILD OF ——— AND ELIZABETH (HARRIS) ———

+1. ABIEL, b. about 1683. See above and ABEL TRYON.



## CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ELIZABETH (HARRIS) HUNNEWELL

2. ELIZABETH, m. SAMUEL WILLIAMS.
3. JOHN, b. Apr. 17, 1689.
4. BRIDGET, b. Oct. 2, 1691.

AUTHORITIES. Manwaring's *Digest of Early Connecticut Probate Records*, Vol. 2, pp. 236-237. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 12, p. 163; Vol. 23, p. 154.

## DANIEL HARRIS

Son of Thomas and Elizabeth (——) Harris, born in England; died at Middletown, Conn., Nov. 30, 1701; married MARY WELD.

The surname of his mother and the date of his birth are as yet unknown.

He was a wheelwright, an early settler though not of the First Company. Was granted a house-lot at Rowley, Mass., after 1643 and took the freeman's oath there Sept. 30, 1651. Lived at Rowley until about 1652 when he removed to Middletown, Conn. At session of General Court of Connecticut, February, 1659, was "approved for an Ordinary Keeper in Middletowne." Appointed Lieutenant of the Train Band, December, 1664 and Captain in 1677.

He was the American progenitor of four lines of the Brainerd family through his children Mary, Daniel, Elizabeth and William.

## CHILDREN OF DANIEL AND MARY (WELD) HARRIS

- +1. MARY, b. Apr. 2, 1651. See Third Line.
- +2. DANIEL, b. July 16, 1653. See Second Line.
3. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 12, 1654/5; d. before 1698/9.
4. THOMAS, b. May 20, 1657; d. Aug. 22, 1700; m. (1st) ZIPPORAH who d. Jan. 8, 1688/9; m. (2nd) TABITHA who d. Jan. 23, 1711/12.
- +5. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 22, 1659. See Fourth Line.
6. SARAH, b. Feb. 17, 1660/1; d. Mar. 15, 1661/2.
7. SARAH, b. Sept. 30, 1663; d. before 1698/9; m. SAMUEL BIDWELL of Middletown who d. Apr. 5, 1715. Their daughter is mentioned in the will of Sarah's father, Daniel Harris.
- +8. WILLIAM, b. July 17, 1665. See First Line.
9. JOHN, b. Jan. 4, 1667/8; d. Nov. 29, 1754; m. (1st) Mar. 18, 1702/3, SUSANNA COLLINS, who d. Feb. 10, 1747/8; m. (2nd) May 11, 1749, MINDWELL LYMAN, who d. Feb. 6, 1758.
10. HANNAH, b. Feb. 11, 1669/70; m. (1st) JOHN COOK who d. Jan. 6, 1704/5; m. (2nd) JONATHAN SPRAGUE who was of Providence, R. I., in 1714.

AUTHORITIES. *The Ancestry of Bethia Harris* (1934), Walter Goodwin Davis. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 23, p. 154.

## THOMAS HARRIS

Son of William and Agnes (Mason) Harris, born in England; died before September, 1634; married ELIZABETH ———.

The date of his birth is unknown.

He was of Hatherup, England. Known as Thomas Williams *alias* Harris. It has not been determined why he employed the double surname as it is definitely proved that he was a son of William Harris and that his children dropped the alias and were known as Harris. Possibly there were other Thomas Harrises in the locality during his youth and he may have been called Thomas "William's son" Harris or, briefly, Thomas Williams.

He came, with his wife Elizabeth, five sons and a daughter, in the great emigration, under the leadership of John Winthrop, in 1630. Was on a jury, as Thomas Williams, in September, 1630. Oct. 19, 1630, as Thomas Williams *alias* Harris, applied to be made freeman and was admitted as Thomas Williams, May 18, 1631. As Thomas Williams, he ran a ferry between the present Chelsea and Charlestown and Boston. After his death the ferry was taken over by his wife's second husband, William Stetson.

The maiden name of his wife, Elizabeth, is unknown. She was born in England in 1577/8, and, according to the Charlestown record, died at Charlestown, Feb. 16, 1670. It is possible that her age as given in this record is incorrect for it makes her twenty years older than her second husband.

William Stetson was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, a deputy to the General Court, 1667-1671, and a deacon of the Charlestown church from 1659 until his death, Apr. 11, 1691. He married again after Elizabeth's death. The first bequest in his will, dated Apr. 12, 1688, is as follows: "I give and bequeath unto John Harris, Thomas Harris, William Harris, Daniel Harris and Anna Maverick, Relict widow of Elias Maverick, Deceased, the children of my first wife, to each of them five shillings, to be paid them Six months after my Decease."

## CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND ELIZABETH (———) HARRIS .

1. JOHN, of Rowley, Mass., d. Feb. 15, 1694/5; m. about 1644, BRIDGET (probably AN-  
GIER).
2. ANNA, b. about 1613; d. at Reading, Mass., Sept. 7, 1697; m. ELIAS MAVERICK.
3. ANTHONY, d. at Chelsea, Mass., Dec. 30, 1651; m. ELIZABETH ———.
4. THOMAS, b. about 1618; d. at Ipswich, Mass., Aug. 2, 1687; m. Nov. 15, 1647, MAR-  
THA LAKE.
5. WILLIAM, d. at Middletown, Conn., (before Nov. 7), 1719; m. (1st) EDITH ———;  
m. (2nd) LYDIA (WRIGHT) SMITH.
- +6. DANIEL.

AUTHORITY. *The Ancestry of Bethia Harris* (1934), Walter Goodwin Davis.



## WILLIAM HARRIS

Son of John and Anne (——) Harris, died 1599; married (1st) at Cheltenham, Gloucester, England, Nov. 21, 1568, KATHERINE KICKE; married (2nd) Jan. 30, 1579, AGNES MASON.

The surname of his mother and the place and date of his birth are unknown.

He was of Hatherup, Gloucester, England. Had eight known children, four of them Katherine's, four of them Agnes'. One of them, his first wife's daughter, was mother of Richard Iles of Charlestown, Mass., whose will was the first to be recorded in Suffolk County, Mass. A deed given by one of the heirs of this Richard and listed in Suffolk County records, provides the clue to the origin of the Harris family in England.

His will, dated Oct. 1, 1598, was proved Nov. 8, 1599.

## CHILD OF WILLIAM AND AGNES (MASON) HARRIS\*

+1. THOMAS.

AUTHORITY. *The Ancestry of Bethia Harris* (1934), Walter Goodwin Davis.

## JOHN HARRIS

Yeoman, of Hatherup, co. Gloucester, England, born in the neighborhood of 1510, died between Oct. 22, 1553 (date of will) and June 4, 1554 (date of probate); married ANNE or ANNIS ———, who died between June 17, 1585 (date of will) and Feb. 5, 1585/6 (date of probate).

## CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ANNIS (——) HARRIS

1. ALICE, m. ——— WINCHCOMBE.
- +2. WILLIAM.
3. JOHN.

AUTHORITY. *The Ancestry of Bethia Harris* (1934), Walter Goodwin Davis.

\* For full record of the children, see Mr. Davis's monograph, *op. cit.*

# HAYWARD

## MARGARET HAYWARD

Daughter of Francis and ——— (——) Hayward; married JOHN BROWN.

Her mother's name and her own birthplace, together with the dates of her birth, death and marriage, are as yet unknown.

For proof of her being the wife of John Brown, see JOHN BROWN.

For her children see JOHN BROWN.

AUTHORITY. *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, Sybil Noyes, Charles Thornton Libby and Walter Goodwin Davis, p. 115.

## FRANCIS HAYWARD

His parentage, his birthplace, and the dates of his birth, death and marriage are as yet unknown. His wife's name also has not been found.

He was of Bristol, England, a "wayte player," according to the deposition concerning his son-in-law, John Brown.

### CHILD OF FRANCIS AND ——— (——) HAYWARD

+1. MARGARET.

AUTHORITY. *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, Sybil Noyes, Charles Thornton Libby and Walter Goodwin Davis, p. 115.



# HINSDALE

## ELIZABETH HINSDALE

Daughter of Robert and Hannah (——) Hinsdale; born about 1638; died at Windsor, Conn., Aug. 11, 1669; married at Boston, Mass., July 7, 1657, JAMES RISING.

She and her husband were married by John Endicott, then Governor of Massachusetts. For Winthrop's mention of her, stating her age, see JAMES RISING.

For her children see JAMES RISING.

AUTHORITIES. *Chronicles of the Hinsdale Family* (1883), Albert Hinsdale. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 11, p. 204.

## ROBERT HINSDALE

Died at Deerfield, Mass., Sept. 18, 1675; married (1st) HANNAH ——; married (2nd) at Hadley, Mass., about 1668, ELIZABETH (——) HAWKS, widow of John Hawks; she married (3rd) Thomas Dibble.

His parentage and the place and date of his birth are as yet unknown.

Robert Hinsdale, founder of the family in America, came, it is thought, from Dedham, Essex, England, to Dedham, Mass., in the first or second year of its settlement. He was proprietor in 1637, one of the charter members of the Dedham First Church Nov. 8, 1638. Was made Freeman Mar. 13, 1639. Was member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. His home lot "was on the Easternmost Playne."

May 17, 1639, he, with seven others, was given "full power to contrive, execute and perform all the business affairs of this whole town."

He was among the founders of the free school, supported by taxes, said to have been the first school in America to be conducted this way.

Was one of the first thirteen who took up house lots at Medfield. Built house there before 1652 on lot which, in 1880, was known as the "Deacon Cummings' Place" and where the original well was in use at that time.

In 1659 he purchased a bell for the use of the townspeople who, a year or two after, bought it of him, giving him a grant of forty-six acres on which he built a mill. This mill was burned by the Indians in 1676.

He was one of the first selectmen of Medfield and held the office for six years. Later he removed to Hadley, Mass., but the exact date of his leaving Medfield is not known. However, in 1669 his house there was in possession of his son-in-law, Daniel Weld, and in 1671 the remainder of the Medfield property was disposed of.

Removed to Deerfield, Mass. Here, with his sons Barnabas, John and Samuel, he was killed in his cornfield by the Indians, Sept. 18, 1675, the same day that Captain Lothrop, with "the flower of Essex" fell at the Bloody Brook Massacre where seventy-six were slain and "buried in one dreadful grave." A monument erected to commemorate this event was dedicated by Hon. Edward Everett in 1830.

CHILDREN OF ROBERT AND HANNAH (——) HINSDALE

1. SAMUEL, d. Sept. 18, 1675; m. at Medfield, Mass., Oct. 31, 1660, MEHITABLE JOHNSON. Removed to Deerfield, Mass. Killed by Indians at Bloody Brook.

Children:

1. *Mehitable*, b. Oct. 18, 1663; m. 1683, Obadiah Dickinson.
  2. *Mary*, b. 1665; d. 1738; m. 1685, Thomas Sheldon.
  3. *Ann*, b. Feb. 22, 1665/6.
  4. *Sarah*, d. 1704; m. 1692, Samuel Janes. She, with her husband and three children, was massacred by the Indians.
  5. *Samuel*, d. 1694.
  6. *Mahuman*, b. 1673; d. May 9, 1736. Said to have been the first white child born in Deerfield. Was taken captive by Indians in 1709, but returned to his home.
  7. *John*, d. 1705.
- +2. ELIZABETH, b. about 1638.
  3. BARNABAS, b. Nov. 13, 1639; d. Sept. 18, 1675; m. Oct. 15, 1666, SARAH (WHITE) TAYLOR, widow of Stephen Taylor. Killed by Indians at Bloody Brook. Left several children.
  4. GAMALIEL, b. Mar. 5, 1641/2; m. 1672, RACHEL MARTIN. Had one son who died young.
  5. MARY, b. Feb. 14, 1643/4; m. June 8, 1664, DANIEL WELD, of Medfield and Deerfield, b. Sept. 25, 1642; d. Dec. 16, 1699.
  6. EXPERIENCE, b. Jan. 23, 1645/6; d. 1676; m. Oct. 10, 1672, MARY HAWKS.
  7. JOHN, b. Jan. 27, 1647/8; d. Sept. 18, 1675. Killed by Indians at Bloody Brook.
  8. EPHRAIM, b. Sept. 26, 1650; d. at Hatfield, Mass., Aug. 20, 1681; m. MEHITABLE

---

AUTHORITIES. *Chronicles of the Hinsdale Family* (1883), Albert Hinsdale. *Hinsdale Genealogy* (1906), compiled from notes of Hon. Sanford C. Hinsdale, edited by Alfred L. Holman. *History of Hadley* (1906), Sylvester Judd, Appendix, pp. 69-70.

NOTE ON WIFE OF ROBERT HINSDALE

Savage stated the name of the first wife of Robert Hinsdale as Ann, but did not identify her. The *Hinsdale Genealogy* (1906), followed by most subsequent accounts, including *Franklin D. Roosevelt's Colonial Ancestors* (1933), identifies her as Ann daughter of Peter Woodward and states that she died June 4, 1666.

Peter Woodward of Dedham died May 9, 1685, aged about 81 years, hence was born about 1604. The first recorded child of Robert Hinsdale



at Dedham was born in 1639, but since he had two unrecorded children who, from their dates of marriage, were older than the recorded children, he probably married by 1634 or 1635. It is unlikely that Woodward, born about 1604, had a marriageable daughter when he was scarcely over thirty years old.

*Dedham Vital Records* (page 10) contains an entry of the death of "An Woodward" on June 4, 1666. That is the date of death which has been given for the alleged "Ann (Woodward) Hinsdale." But the death of a wife and mother would hardly have been entered under her maiden name. Furthermore, the Hinsdales had long since removed from Dedham to Medfield, and the death of Robert Hinsdale's wife should have been entered at Medfield, not at Dedham. There is no probate record of Peter Woodward. His sons are known from other records, but no record has been found to show the name of his wife or whether he had daughters. The Ann Woodward who died at Dedham, June 4, 1666, was quite likely Peter's wife.

The church membership of the wife of "Robert Hinsdell" is entered, but not even her first name is stated in the *Dedham Church Records* (page 21). *Suffolk Deeds* (Vol. 4, p. 122) contains a conveyance dated Aug. 20, 1663, from "Robert Hinsdale of Meadefeild [Medfield]... & Hannah his wife." He signed his name to the deed; she made her mark, which was H for the initial letter of her name. Although the names Hannah and Ann were sometimes applied to the same person as variant forms of the same name, we sometimes find sisters named Hannah and Ann, showing that the names were often regarded as distinct and not identical.

It seems best to follow the deed in entering the wife of Robert Hinsdale as Hannah rather than Ann. Her family name is unknown, and her probable age makes it almost impossible to place her, even hypothetically, as a daughter of Peter Woodward.

—D. L. J.

# HOPKINS

## CONSTANT HOPKINS

Daughter of Stephen and ——— (——) Hopkins, born in England, 1607; died at Eastham, Mass., October, 1677; married at Plymouth, Mass., after 1623 and before May 22, 1627, NICHOLAS SNOW.

Came from England in 1620, on the *Mayflower*, with her father, her step-mother, her brother Giles, and her half-sister Damaris. A half-brother, Oceanus, was born on the voyage over.

AUTHORITIES. *Library of Cape Cod History and Genealogy*, 1915, No. 37, pp. 1-16. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Vol. 2, p. 448.

## STEPHEN HOPKINS

Born about 1580; died at Plymouth, between June 6 and July 17, 1644; married (1st) ——— ———; married (2nd) at Whitechapel, London, England, Feb. 19, 1617/18, ELIZABETH FISHER.

His parentage has not been proved, though his father may have been another Stephen. He was of London, England. Stephen Hopkins of Wortley, Parish of Wotten Under Edge, Gloucester, may have been his father, and he the child baptised there Oct. 29, 1581.\*

He is thought to have been the Stephen Hopkins who came to America first in the *Sea Venture* which, with eight other vessels, sailed June 2, 1609, from London to Virginia, carrying five hundred settlers. Stephen, being "a fellow who had much knowledge in the Scriptures and could reason well therein," was chosen "clarke" to the minister, one of his duties being "to read the Psalmes and Chapters upon Sondays, at the assembly of the Congregation." The *Sea Venture* was wrecked on one of the Bermudas called the "Ile of Divels." Here the survivors lived for nine months, at the end of that time, on two ships, the *Patience* and the *Deliverance*, taking their departure for their original destination. They landed in Virginia May 24, 1610. While on the "Ile of Divels," Stephen was condemned to death for inciting his fellow passengers against the Governor's authority. "But so penitent hee was and made so much moane, alleadging the ruine of his Wife and Children in this his trespasse," that, petitioned by his friends, the Governor pardoned him and permitted him to continue on his way. It is said, however, that he remained in Virginia but a short time before returning to England.

\* Suggested hypothetically by Col. Charles E. Banks in *The English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers* (1929), p. 61.



It is probable that Stephen was chosen, by the London agent of the Pilgrims, to become one of the *Mayflower* party because of his previous voyage to the New World. He is said to have lived just outside London Wall near Aldgate, in which vicinity also lived John Carver and William Bradford, two of his fellow-voyagers aboard the ship. Together with his wife, Elizabeth, his children, Constance, Giles and Damaris, and two men servants, he sailed on his second voyage overseas. Another son, Oceanus, was born during the voyage. Stephen's occupation on board the ship was that of "lay reader," a significant fact in identifying him with the Stephen of the *Sea Venture*, "Clarke" to the minister. His age is given as "over 35."

Landing at Plymouth, he at once became a leader. With William Bradford and Edward Tilley, he was one of the advisers of Miles Standish who, with a party of sixteen, ventured forth to find a site for the settlement. As further proof of his having been in America before, his knowledge of Indian life and manners was indicated by his identifying a native deer-trap discovered by his companions on this expedition.

He was made interpreter between the Colonists and the Indians. With Edward Winslow, he served as envoy to the friendly Indian chief, Massasoit, in July, 1621, and made a friend for the Colonists of another Indian, Samoset, whom he entertained in his home.

He received a six-acre lot in the division of land in 1623, and later had other plots by grant or purchase. Freeman before 1633. "Voluntary" in Pequot War in 1637. Assistant to Governor Winslow, Governor Prentice and Governor Bradford. Member of "Council of War" in Indian affairs.

In spite of his many fine qualities, Stephen was hot-headed and impulsive. In June, 1636, "John Tisdale, yeoman, entreth an accon of battery against Stephen Hopkins, Assistant to the Go<sup>u</sup>m<sup>t</sup>, by whom the said John was dangerously wounded, as he affirmeth." For this offence Stephen was fined two pounds for the plaintiff and five pounds for breaking the King's peace, "w<sup>ch</sup> he ought after a speciall manner to haue kept." In October, 1637, and January, 1637/8, he was summoned before the grand jury for permitting men servants and others to drink in his home "more than for ordinary refreshment" and on the Lord's day both before and after the meeting. Acquitted of this charge, he was fined two pounds for allowing guests "to play at shouell board, & such like misdemeanors." Again he was arrested for selling beere for two pence the quart and "for selling wine, beere, strong waters, and nutmeggs at excessiue rates," and fined five pounds.\* He also was held for selling a looking glasse† for 16d. the like whereof was bought in the Massachusetts Bay for 9d.

\* In Colonial days a license to sell liquor was given only to men in good standing.

† First mention of a mirror in the Colony.



He was called "gentleman" and "master," the latter title being given him because of his bringing with him two men-servants, Edward Doty and Edward Lister.‡

His will, dated June 6, 1644, directs that his body be "buried as neare as convenyently may be to my wyfe, Deceased." The second wife, Elizabeth Fisher, had died between 1640 and 1644.

#### CHILDREN OF STEPHEN AND ——— (———) HOPKINS

- +1. CONSTANT, b. in England about 1607.
- 2. GILES, b. in England about 1610; d. at Eastham, Mass., after Mar. 15, 1689 and before Apr. 26, 1690; m. at Plymouth, Mass., Oct. 9, 1639, CATHERINE WHELDON.

#### CHILDREN OF STEPHEN AND ELIZABETH (FISHER) HOPKINS

- 3. DAMARIS, b. in England, 1618/9. Came with her parents and was living in 1627 but probably died soon after. Bradford says: "One daughter dyed here."
- 4. OCEANUS, b. at sea between Sept. 16 and Nov. 11, 1620; d. before June 1, 1627, probably before 1623 when his father's family consisted of six persons.
- 5. CALEB, b. about 1622 for he was a "voluntary," with his father and older brother when about fifteen. He was called "heire apparent" in his father's will, though his elder brother Giles was living. With Miles Standish, he was executor of his father's will. Died in Barbados, after June 6, 1644, and before 1651. No children.
- 6. DEBORAH, d. after 1666; m. at Plymouth, Mass., Apr. 23, 1646, ANDREW RING.
- 7. DAMARIS, b. after 1627; d. after Jan., 1665/6 and before Nov. 18, 1669; m. at Plymouth, Mass., as his first wife, 1646-7, JACOB COOKE.
- 8. RUTH, d. after Oct. 8, 1644.
- 9. ELIZABETH, given as a child, Nov. 30, 1644, after her father's death, to Richard Sparrow who was to keep her "as his owne child until the tyme of her marriage or untill shee be nineteene yeares of age." She d. unmarried, after Oct., 1657 and before Oct. 6, 1659.

AUTHORITIES. *Library of Cape Cod History and Genealogy*, 1913, No. 37, pp. 1-16. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Vol. 2, pp. 443-451; and see the extensive references there given, p. 451.

‡ Edward Doty and Edward Lister, with sword and dagger, fought the first duel recorded in Colonial history. Neither of them was seriously wounded but both were sentenced to remain twenty-four hours without food or drink, each one with his head and feet tied together. Stephen, moved by their suffering, persuaded the Governor to release them in an hour.



# HORTON

## HOPE HORTON

Daughter of John and Hannah (——) Horton, married (1st) at Eastham, Mass., Dec. 22, 1698, EBENEZER SNOW; married (2nd) at Eastham, Mass., June 28, 1739, THOMAS ATKINS.

Her birthplace and the date of her birth and of her death are as yet unknown.

The suggestion has been made that her surname may have been Haughton and that she may have belonged to the Haughton family of Milton, Mass. Later investigation, however, shows her to have been the daughter of John and Hannah Horton.

After her marriage to Thomas Atkins she removed to Chatham, Mass.

For her children see EBENEZER SNOW.

AUTHORITIES. *Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 9, p. 12. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 51, p. 205. *Boston Transcript*, April 16, 1938; May 24, 1938.

## JOHN HORTON

Married HANNAH ———.

His parentage, his birthplace, and the date of his birth and of his death are as yet unknown. His wife's surname is also undiscovered.

Records of Boston, Mass., in a list of persons desiring to settle in the town, in 1686 name "John Horten & familie at Sam<sup>l</sup> Juges." His son Samuel was born in Boston a few months later, but he seems not to have become a permanent resident.

### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND HANNAH (——) HORTON

1. DOROTHY, d. before 1738; m. Sept. 30, 1701, DAVID DOANE of Eastham, Mass., b. about 1674; d. Nov. 18, 1748, son of John Doane, 2nd. He was a farmer and physician. In his will, 1738, he names his wife Sarah.
- +2. HOPE.
3. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 31, 1686/7; m. at Eastham, Mass., Jan. 28, 1713/14, HANNAH ATWOOD.

AUTHORITIES. *The Doane Family* (1902), Alfred Alder Doane. *Boston Transcript*, April 16, 1938; May 24, 1938. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 5, p. 195. *Reports of Boston Record Commissioners*, Vol. 9, p. 169; Vol. 10, p. 61.

# HOUSE

## HANNAH HOUSE

Daughter of John and Alice (——) House, born at Eastwell, Kent, England; died in London, England, 1633; married at Eastwell, Kent, England (by license Oct. 10, 1610), JOHN LOTHROP.

A marriage license was issued at Eastwell, Kent, England, Oct. 10, 1610, to John Lothrop and Hannah House. She died while her husband was in prison in London, he being granted permission by the Bishop to visit her before her death.

For her children see JOHN LOTHROP.

AUTHORITIES. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 66, p. 357. *New England Memorial*, Nathaniel Morton. *Ancestry of Lawrence Williams*, Cornelia Bartow Williams. *The Founding of New England* (1926), Ernest Flagg, p. 326.

## JOHN HOUSE

Born in England; died at Eastwell, co. Kent, England, Aug. 30, 1630; married ALICE ——.

His parentage and the date of his birth are as yet unknown. His wife's surname is also undiscovered.

He was rector of Eastwell, Kent, England.

In his will, proved Sept. 8, 1630, he gave all his estate to his wife, Alice, making her executrix; and his daughter, Drusilla "Howes" was a witness.

Colonel House, friend and adviser of Woodrow Wilson, was not of this family. He was born in Houston, Texas. His parents, of English and Dutch ancestry, came to America from Germany, according to Colonel House, and settled in Texas when the state was a part of Mexico. In Germany the name was spelled Hause.

## CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ALICE (——) HOUSE

+1. HANNAH.

2. PENINA, m. ROBERT LINNELL. They emigrated and settled in Scituate and Barnstable, Mass.

3. DRUCILLA, m. SIMON PLYER or PLAYER.

4. JOHN, bapt. at Eastwell, Kent, England, June 19, 1603; m. at Eastwell, Sept. 18, 1623, MARY OSBORNE, daughter of Edward Osborne.

5. PRISCILLA, bapt. at Eastwell, Kent, England, Aug. 25, 1605; bur. Nov. 28, 1618.



6. THOMAS,\* bapt. at Eastwell, Kent, England, Aug. 21, 1607; d. at London, England, between Oct. 15 and Dec. 23, 1644; m. Elizabeth ———. Will proved Dec. 23, 1644 named wife Elizabeth, children Samuel and Elizabeth, brothers John and Samuel, sisters Pininna Lynnell and Drucilla Plyer; overseers, brother-in-law Symon Player and Praise Barbon.†
7. SAMUEL, bapt. at Eastwell, Kent, England, June 10, 1610; m. 1635, Elizabeth Hammond, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Paine) Hammond.
8. HENRY, bapt. at Eastwell, Kent, England, June 28, 1612.

AUTHORITIES. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 66, pp. 356-358; Vol. 67, pp. 260-261. *The Founding of New England* (1926), Ernest Flagg, p. 326.

\* He was not, as sometimes suggested, Thomas Howes or House of Yarmouth, Mass.

† He was the noted Puritan preacher sometimes called "Praisegod Barebones."

# HUNTINGTON

## ELIZABETH HUNTINGTON

Daughter of Simon and Sarah (Clark) Huntington, born at Norwich, Conn., October, 1669; married at Norwich, Conn., Apr. 9, 1690, JOSEPH BACKUS.

The place and date of her death are as yet unknown.

For her children see JOSEPH BACKUS.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Norwich, Connecticut* (1866), Frances M. Caulkins. *Norwich Vital Records*, Vol. 1, pp. 5, 46.

## SIMON HUNTINGTON

Son of Simon and Margaret (Baret) Huntington, born perhaps at Norwich, England, 1629; died at Norwich, Conn., June 28, 1706; married at Saybrook, Conn., October, 1653, SARAH CLARK.

Came, with his parents, from England in 1633, at age of four. After his father's death from smallpox on the voyage over, his mother, with her children, settled in Roxbury, Mass. Here she married again and removed to Windsor, Conn., where the young Simon, his brothers and sister spent the greater part of their childhood.

When a young man, Simon settled at Saybrook, Conn., probably going there with his brother Christopher who was of Saybrook in 1649. In 1660 he removed to Norwich as one of the original proprietors and settlers of this town. He was first deacon of the Norwich church. His homestead of several acres was on the east side of the green with a pleasant rivulet running through it and a wooded lane separating his land from that of his neighbor Bradford, son of William Bradford.

Made freeman 1669. In the same year appointed by the town "to keep the ordinary or inn until another was chosen." Elected townsman in 1672 and constable in 1675 and 1685. On committee to enlarge the church in 1673 and, in 1698, to re-seat the people "according to dignity." One of the grantees of the colonial patent for the town in 1685, and, in 1694, one of the commission to search out the estate of the first proprietors and make a registry of land. In 1700, witness to the will of Samuel Lothrop.

His estate was appraised at two-hundred-seventy-five pounds. Inventory of his books showed "A great Bible 10s, another great Bible 8s, Rogers his Seven Treatises 5s, A Practical Catechise 1s 6d, William Dyer 1s, Mr. Moody's Book 8d, Thomas Hooker's Doubting Christian 9d, New England



Psalm Book 1s, Mr. Adam's Sermon, the bound book of Mr. Fitch and John Rogers 2s, the same unbound 8d, the Day of Doom 10d."

The "Burying Place" was set apart by the town in 1704 and the first persons interred there "Dea. Simon Huntington and his grandson Simon, who died of the bite of a rattlesnake received while mowing in an adjoining lot in 1707." His gravestone is the oldest in Norwich and reads:

Deacon Si  
mon Hunt  
ington dy  
ed June ye  
28, 1706  
AE. 77

#### CHILDREN OF SIMON AND SARAH (CLARK) HUNTINGTON

1. SARAH, b. at Saybrook, Conn., August, 1654; d. 1683; m. Nov. 23, 1676, SOLOMON TRACY, b. 1650/1; d. July 9, 1732; son of Lieut. Thomas Tracy of Norwich, Conn.
2. MARY, b. at Saybrook, Conn., August, 1657; m. CALEB FOBES of Preston, Conn., who d. Aug. 25, 1710.
3. SIMON, b. at Saybrook, Conn., February, 1659; d. at Norwich, Conn., Nov. 2, 1736; m. Oct. 8, 1683, LYDIA GAGER, b. 1663; d. 1737, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Gore) Gager. General Huntington of the Revolution was his grandson.
4. JOSEPH, b. September, 1661; d. 1747; m. 1687, REBECCA ADGATE, daughter of Thomas Adgate.
5. ELIZABETH, b. February, 1664; d. February, 1664.
6. SAMUEL, b. at Norwich, Conn., March, 1665; d. at Lebanon, Conn., May 10, 1717; m. Oct. 29, 1686, MARY CLARK; d. 1743, daughter of John Clark of Farmington, Conn.
- +7. ELIZABETH, b. October, 1669.
8. NATHANIEL, b. at Norwich, Conn., July, 1672; d. young.
9. DANIEL, b. at Norwich, Conn., Mar. 13, 1675/6; d. Sept. 13, 1741; m. (1st) Jan. 31, 1705/6, ABIGAIL BINGHAM, b. 1679; d. Dec. 25, 1734; daughter of Thomas and Mary (Rudd) Bingham; m. (2nd) RACHEL WOLCOTT. Judge Benjamin Huntington, Yale 1761, was one of their sons.
10. JAMES, b. at Norwich, Conn., May 18, 1680; d. Sept. 3, 1727; m. Feb. 3, 1702/3, PRISCILLA MILLER.

**AUTHORITIES.** *History of Norwich, Connecticut* (1866), Frances M. Caulkins. *Ancestry of Lawrence Williams*, Cornelia Bartow Williams. *Old Houses of the Antient Town of Norwich* (1895), Mary E. Perkins. *Norwich Vital Records*, Vol. 1, pp. 5, 31, 36, 50, 57, 65.

#### SIMON HUNTINGTON

Born perhaps at Norwich, England; died at sea, 1633; married at Norwich, England, MARGARET BARET.

A number of legends exist concerning his ancestry in England, one of

these being that he was descended from Robin Hood. All that we know with certainty about him, however, is that he was a Puritan and, because of his religious beliefs, left his homeland for America, with his wife and children, and died of smallpox on the voyage over. The church records of Roxbury, Mass., contain the following entry in the handwriting of the Rev. John Eliot: "Margaret Huntington widdow; she came in the yeare 1633. her husband dyed by the way of the small pox, she brought children with her."

The English ancestry set forth in *The Huntington Family* (1915) cites no wills or parish registers and contains many evidences of fabrication.

#### CHILDREN OF SIMON AND MARGARET (BARET) HUNTINGTON

- +1. SIMON, b. about 1629.
2. CHRISTOPHER, d. about 1691; m. Oct. 7, 1652, RUTH ROCKWELL, b. August, 1633, daughter of William Rockwell of Windsor, Conn. Made freeman at Norwich, Conn., 1663.
3. THOMAS, d. before 1694; m. Hannah Crane, daughter of Jasper Crane of New Haven and Branford, Conn. Was of Windsor, Conn., and was made freeman, 1657. Removed to Branford and in 1667 to Newark, N. J., as one of the Connecticut party who purchased and settled that town. Sergeant of Newark train band. Had a son Samuel who, with his descendants, was of New Jersey.
4. ANN.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Norwich, Conn.* (1866), Frances Manwaring Caulkins. *Ancestry of Lawrence Williams*, Cornelia Bartow Williams. *The Huntington Family* (1915).



# JOHNSON

## ELIZABETH JOHNSON

Daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Blake) Johnson, born Dec. 12, 1699; died Mar. 12, 1777; married (1st) at Middletown, Conn., Feb. 2, 1720/1, WILLIAM HARRIS; married (2nd) Oct. 15, 1755, EBENEZER DOOLITTLE, born Apr. 15, 1700, died May 20, 1774.

For her children (1st husband) see WILLIAM HARRIS.

## JOSEPH JOHNSON

Son of Isaac and Mary (Harris) Johnson, born at Middletown, Conn., Mar. 9, 1677, died there Nov. 12, 1739; married first, at Middletown, Jan. 25, 1698/9, ELIZABETH BLAKE; married second, Aug. 22, 1722, ELIZABETH (PARTRIDGE) HAMLIN, who died in 1768.

Administration on his estate was granted, Dec. 4, 1739, to his son Joseph. The surviving children are named in the probate. His mother, whose will had been made twenty years before, added a codicil Feb. 21, 1739/40, stating that her son Joseph having died, she gave his legacy "to and among the children that my sd son had by his first wife."

His second wife was originally from Hatfield, Mass., and was widow of John Hamlin of Middletown.

### CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND ELIZABETH (BLAKE) JOHNSON

- +1. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 12, 1699.
2. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 26, 1702; d. Apr. 30, 1773; m. (1st) Feb. 2, 1725/6, MEHITABLE HAMLIN; m. (2nd) Sept. 15, 1748, HANNAH SUMNER.
3. RICHARD, b. Nov. 12, 1704; settled in Haddam; m. Feb. 3, 1725/6, MARY PORTER.
4. ZIPPORAH, b. Jan. 4, 1706/7; d. July 17, 1734; m. Sept. 16, 1731, OBADIAH BRAINERD.
5. ANNA, b. Jan. 11, 1708/9; d. Oct. 15, 1712.
6. THANKFUL, bapt. June 10, 1711; m. July 16, 1729, THOMAS HUBBARD.
7. ANNA, b. June 8, 1715.
8. MARTHA, b. Apr. 27, 1718; m. Apr. 5, 1738, ELEAZER GILBERT.

### CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND ELIZABETH (PARTRIDGE) (HAMLIN) JOHNSON

9. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 15, 1722/3.
10. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 30, 1724.
11. EDWARD, b. Mar. 27, 1726; d. in 1758; m. in 1747, HANNAH CLARK.
12. MINER, b. Jan. 29, 1727/8.
13. MARY, b. Mar. 21, 1729/30; d. Apr. 4, 1731.

- 14. JEMIMA, b. Aug. 31, 1732.
- 15. MARY, b. Sept. 27, 1736.
- 16. OLIVER.

AUTHORITIES. Middletown Vital Records. Manwaring's *Digest*, Vol. 3, p. 293-4.

### ISAAC JOHNSON

Son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Porter) Johnson, born at Roxbury, Mass., Jan. 7, 1643/4; died at Middletown, Conn., Feb. 23, 1719/20; married at Roxbury, Mass., Oct. 26, 1669, MARY HARRIS.

Removed to Middletown in 1670 or 1671, being dismissed to the church there Aug. 15 of the latter year.

Lieutenant Nathaniel Johnson who married at Middletown, Nov. 9, 1722, Mary Brainerd, daughter of James Brainerd,\* was a grandson of Isaac Johnson. The Nathaniel Johnson of Guilford, mentioned by Goodwin, belonged to a different family.

Isaac's will, dated Jan. 13, 1719/20, named his wife Mary, sons Isaac, Daniel and Joseph, son Nathaniel's children, daughter Elizabeth (to have the homestead), and daughter Mary.

#### CHILDREN OF ISAAC AND MARY (HARRIS) JOHNSON

- 1. ISAAC, b. Dec. 19, 1670; m. MARGARET MILLER.
- 2. DANIEL, b. Oct. 8, 1672; m. Feb. 11, 1707/8, ABIGAIL LEEK.
- 3. JOHN, b. Aug. 1, 1674; d. Jan. 6, 1692/3.
- +4. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 9, 1677.
- 5. NATHANIEL, b. Jan. 17, 1678/9; d. Feb. 18, 1704/5; m. February, 1699, MARY BLAKE, b. July 29, 1677.
- 6. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 19, 1680/1; unmarried in 1720 when her mother's will was made.
- 7. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 14, 1682/3; d. Mar. 25, 1682/3.
- 8. MARY, b. Jan. 18, 1686; m. Sept. 19, 1710, JONATHAN BLAKE, b. July 27, 1685; d. Oct. 17, 1733.
- 9. EBENEZER, b. Oct. 29, 1692; d. Oct. 31, 1692.

AUTHORITIES. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 13, p. 40. Manwaring's *Digest*, Vol. 2, p. 406-7. Middletown Vital Records.

### ISAAC JOHNSON

Son of John and Margery (——) Johnson, born in England; died Dec. 19, 1675; married Jan. 20, 1636/7, ELIZABETH PORTER.

Was of Roxbury, Mass. Confirmed Captain of Roxbury Militia, Sept. 10, 1653. Deputy for Roxbury to Massachusetts General Court, May, 1671.

\* See Brainerd family herein.



Under date of Nov. 12, 1675, "Capt. Hubbard, Capt. Olliuer, Capt Isā Johnson, Capt Nath Davenport, Capt Joseph Gardiner, for the ffoote, & Capt Thō Prentice for the troope of horse, are appointed to be the captaines to be imployed in y<sup>e</sup> service."

Was killed in the Narragansett Fort Fight, King Philip's War, and, because of his service to his country, his wife was freed from taxation by order of the General Court.

Isaac Johnson's will, written by his own hand, not witnessed, but signed by him on June 28, 1675, gave his estate to his wife Elizabeth, the realty to be divided at her death between his four children, his son Isaac to have a double share; wearing apparel to be divided between his sons Isaac and Nathaniel; brother Edward Porter and cousin John Weld to be overseers. A mutual agreement was made Oct. 4, 1683, by the heirs, Isaac and Nathaniel Johnson, William Bartholomew in right of his wife Mary, and Henry Bowen (with such children as were of age and in behalf of his children under age, in right of their mother Elizabeth, deceased).

#### CHILDREN OF ISAAC AND ELIZABETH (PORTER) JOHNSON

1. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 24, 1637; m. Dec. 20, 1658, HENRY BOWEN of Roxbury, Mass.
2. JOHN, b. Nov. 3, 1639; d. Dec. 18 or 20, 1661.
3. MARY, b. Apr. 24, 1642; m. Dec. 17, 1663, WILLIAM BARTHOLOMEW. She and her family removed to Woodstock, Conn., and Branford, Conn.
- +4. ISAAC, b. Jan. 7, 1643/4.
5. JOSEPH, bapt. Nov. 9, 1645; d. Dec. 24, 1645.
6. NATHANIEL, b. May 1, 1647; d. at Woodstock, Conn., Feb. 14, 1698/9; m. at Roxbury, Mass., Apr. 29, 1667, MARY SMITH.

**AUTHORITIES.** *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage. *Records of Massachusetts*, Vols. 4 and 5, Benjamin Shurtleff. *Roxbury Vital Records*. Roxbury Church Records in *Sixth Report of the Boston Record Commissioners*. Suffolk County Probate, File 757. *Suffolk Deeds*, Vol. 13, p. 33.

#### JOHN JOHNSON

Died at Roxbury, Mass., Sept. 29, 1659; married (1st) MARGERY [? HEATH], who was buried at Roxbury, June 9, 1655; married (2nd) GRACE (NEGUS) FAWER, widow of Barnabas Fawer.

He probably came in the fleet with Winthrop in 1630; "a man of estate and distinction," says Savage. Freeman, May 18, 1631. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1634-1638, 1641, 1642, 1645-1653, 1656-1659. Constable of Roxbury, October, 1630. He had a grant of land as "Goodman John Johnson," September, 1638. Clerk of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638-1640.

June 2, 1641, "John Johnson is appointed to examine & search for all



the country armes, & see to the pserving of them." Dec. 10, 1641, "John Johnson hath power to sue those that are defective about the countrey armes." May 14, 1645, "John Johnson is granted 40£ for his service done ye country diverse yeares past." His house was lately burned, May 14, 1645. And, May 6, 1657, "Mr John Johnson having bin long serviceable to the country in the place of surveyor gen<sup>l</sup>, for which he hath never had any satisfaction, which this Court considering off, thinkes meet to graunt him 300 acors, in any place where he can find it, according to law." Roxbury Vital Records give the death, Sept. 29, 1659, of John Johnson, the elder, "Surveyor General of all ye armes."

Under date of Feb. 6, 1644/5, Winthrop says: "John Johnson, the Surveyor General of Ammunition, a very industrious and faithful man in his place, having built a fair house in the midst of the town, with divers barns and outhouses, it fell on fire in the day time, no man knowing by what occasion, and there being in it seventeen barrels of the country's powder, and many arms, all was suddenly burnt and blown up, to the value of four or five hundred pounds." Johnson was from home and neighbors, who had run in to help, remembering the powder, retreated from the house just before the explosion, which "shook the houses in Boston and Cambridge, so as men thought it had been an earthquake, and carried great pieces of timber a good way off, and some rags and such light things beyond Boston meeting house."

His will, made Sept. 30, 1659, mentions his wife and five children, but specifies only his sons Isaac Johnson and Robert Pepper, whom he named executors. He gave legacies to two grandchildren, Elizabeth Johnson and Mehitable Johnson, who had lived with him.

He asked Isaac Heath to be one of his overseers, and Isaac Heath's widow, in her will in 1665, referred to her "cousin" [nephew] Capt. Johnson, undoubtedly meaning John Johnson's son Capt. Isaac Johnson. It is probable that John Johnson's wife Margery was sister of Isaac Heath. The Heaths were from Hertfordshire, and Isaac Heath's wife Elizabeth was a Miller whose family, from Bishop's Stortford in that county, has been well studied.\* By elimination, the likeliest explanation of stated relationships is that Margery was a Heath, though the bare possibility should not be overlooked that John Johnson and Isaac Heath may have been half-brothers.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND MARGERY (?HEATH) JOHNSON

+1. ISAAC, b. probably about 1615.

2. HUMPHREY, b. probably 1618-1620; m. (1st) Mar. 20, 1641/2, ELLEN CHENEY, d. at Hingham, Mass., Sept. 28, 1678; m. (2nd) at Roxbury, Mass., Dec. 6, 1678, ABIGAIL (STANSFULL) MAY, widow of Samuel May.

\* See *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, Vol. 70.



3. ELIZABETH, b. probably about 1622; d. at Roxbury, Mass., Jan. 5, 1683/4; m. at Roxbury, Mar. 14, 1642/3, ROBERT PEPPER, d. July 7, 1684.
4. MARY, b. probably about 1624; bur. at Rehoboth, Mass., Jan. 29, 1678/9; m. (1st) about 1644 (as his second wife), ROGER MOWRY of Salem, Mass., and Providence, R. I., d. Jan. 5, 1668; m. (2nd) Mar. 16, 1674, JOHN KINGSLEY, bur. at Rehoboth, Jan. 6, 1670.
5. A daughter, unidentified.

AUTHORITIES. *Records of Massachusetts*, Benjamin Shurtleff, Vols. 1, 2, 3 and 4. *History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company*, pp. 66-67. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 9, pp. 224-225. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 22, pp. 47-49.

# JONES

## DOROTHY JONES

Died March, 1678/9; married 1632, RICHARD SEARS.

Her parentage, her birthplace and the date of her birth are as yet unknown.

Mention of "my brother Thacher" in the will of Richard Sears has led to the erroneous conclusion that Richard Sears' wife was Dorothy Thacher, sister of Rev. Anthony Thacher. The *Sears Genealogy* by Samuel P. May, contains this error. But Mr. May, in pen-and-ink notations, has corrected the copy of his book in possession of the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, Boston, Massachusetts,\* and the case now stands as follows:

Richard Sears and Anthony Thacher married sisters, Dorothy and Elizabeth Jones, who were of Dinder, co. Somerset, England, Dorothy marrying Richard in 1632, Elizabeth marrying Anthony, early in 1635. Their brother was Richard Jones who came to New England in 1635 and settled in Dorchester, Mass. Alice, wife of this Richard Jones, came over in the *James* in 1635, the same boat Anthony came in. The inventory of her husband's estate refers to her "brother Thacher."

For her children see RICHARD SEARS.

AUTHORITIES. *Sears Genealogy* (1890), S. P. May. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 89, p. 369. *Boston Transcript*, June 15, 1938. *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, Vol. 42, pp. 77-79. *The Original Lists* (1874), John Camden Hotten, p. 107.

\* Mr. May's final opinion, in 1911, over twenty years after his *Sears Genealogy* appeared, is directly quoted by Captain John R. Totten in his "Thacher-Thatcher Genealogy" in the *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, Vol. 42, pp. 78-79.



# JUDD

## ELIZABETH JUDD

Daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (——) Judd, born between 1633 and 1636; died at Westfield, Mass., after 1716; married Dec. 27, 1653, SAMUEL LOOMIS.

Her birthplace and her mother's surname are as yet unknown.

For her children see SAMUEL LOOMIS.

AUTHORITIES. *Thomas Judd and His Descendants*, Sylvester Judd. *The Founding of New England* (1926), Ernest Flagg, p. 238.

## THOMAS JUDD

Born about 1608; died at Northampton, Mass., Nov. 12, 1688; married (1st) ELIZABETH ——; married (2nd) CLEMENCE MASON, widow of Thomas Mason.

His parentage and birthplace are as yet unknown.

First of the name in this country. Known as "Deacon Thomas Judd." Came from England about 1633 and settled at Cambridge, Mass. His home lot there, on which he built, was of four acres, granted August, 1634, in the part called the "West End" on the highway to Watertown. On Aug. 20, 1635 he received a grant of meadow land and still owned property in Cambridge in February, 1636. Freeman, May 25, 1636.

That year he removed to Hartford, Conn. His home there is described in the records as "One parcel of land on which his dwelling house now standeth, with other outhouses, yards and gardens thereon being, containing by estimation two acres more or less. abutting on the highway leading from Wm. Gibbenses to the ox pasture on the east, on James Cole's land on the south, on the highway leading from John Moody's, towards Wethersfield on the west, and on Mr. Wylls's land on the north." He was deputy from Hartford in 1646.

About 1644 he removed to Farmington, Conn., where he was a first settler, "one of the pillars of the church," a deacon and a man of influence. Almost continuously, from 1648 to 1679, he was deputy from Farmington to the General Court. This body, in 1662, granted him, probably as a reward for some public service, two hundred acres which parcel of land was known as "Judd's Farm."

Upon his second marriage he removed to Northampton, Mass., his new wife being of that place, and having "a good estate and no children." Here

he spent his last years in his wife's home "on the east side of Pleasant Street, the front extending from two or three rods below the great elm down to Hanley Street." His wife also owned about forty acres of meadow. His youngest son, Samuel, came to Northampton and lived with his father. After Thomas' death, he stayed on to care for his step-mother and, at her demise, inherited her estate.

The family name of Thomas' first wife is not known. Her Christian name has been supplied through an entry in the "Medical Journal" of the younger John Winthrop, Governor of Connecticut and a physician. He writes of treating medically "Elizabeth, above sixty years, wife of —— Judd, Senr., of Farmington." This entry, dated 1669, can only apply to the wife of Deacon Thomas Judd whose son Thomas was over thirty so that his father would be described as "Senr." As Elizabeth was over sixty in 1669, she was born in or before 1609. Deacon Thomas Judd died at Northampton, Nov. 12, 1688, aged about eighty, hence he was born about 1608 so that he and Elizabeth were approximately the same age. Their eldest daughter was named Elizabeth as was the daughter of their eldest son.

Thomas' second wife who died Nov. 22, 1696, was the widow of Thomas Mason of Northampton.

#### CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND ELIZABETH (——) JUDD

##### +1. ELIZABETH.

2. WILLIAM, d. about October, 1690; m. Mar. 31, 1658, MARY STEELE. He and Elizabeth were both born 1633 to 1636. It is not known which was the older.
3. THOMAS, b. about 1638; d. Jan. 18, 1702/3; m. SARAH STEELE. One of the first settlers of Waterbury, Conn.
4. JOHN, b. about 1640; d. about 1717; m. MARY HOWKINS.
5. BENJAMIN, b. about 1642; d. about October, 1689; m. about 1667, MARY LEWIS.
6. MARY, b. about 1644; d. Aug. 8, 1684; m. Jan. 1, 1662/3, THOMAS LOOMIS, son of Joseph Loomis. Their son Benjamin was b. at Windsor, Conn., May 20, 1679; d. before Apr. 21, 1726; m. Jan. 6, 1703, Ann Fitch, b. about 1682, daughter of Joseph Fitch.
7. RUTH, bapt. Feb. 7, 1647; m. JOHN STEELE, 3rd, of Farmington.
8. PHILIP, bapt. Sept. 2, 1649; d. Oct. 1, 1689; m. about 1680, HANNAH LOOMIS, daughter of Joseph Loomis. One of the first settlers of Waterbury, Conn.
9. SAMUEL, b. about 1651 or 1653; d. Jan. 10, 1721; m. about 1681, MARTHA STRONG.

**AUTHORITIES.** *Thomas Judd and His Descendants*, Sylvester Judd. *The American Biographical Dictionary*, William Allen, D. D. "Winthrop Papers" in custody of Massachusetts Historical Society. *The Founding of New England*, Ernest Flagg, pp. 238-239.



# KITCHEREL

## MARTHA KITCHEREL

Daughter of Samuel and Martha (Chapman) Kitcherel, died at Westfield, Mass., Oct. 19, 1708; married at Springfield, Mass., Dec. 1, 1659, ABEL WRIGHT.

Her birthplace and her mother's surname are as yet unknown.

She was scalped by the Indians, in an attack on Westfield, July 26, 1708, but lived for nearly three months afterwards, as the date of her death shows.

For her children see ABEL WRIGHT.

**AUTHORITIES.** *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage, Vol. 3, p. 33.

## SAMUEL KITCHEREL

Died at Hartford, Conn., 1650; married MARTHA CHAPMAN.

The surname appears under various forms, such as Kecherell.

Had two parcels of land in Hartford recorded to him, undated but probably in the early 1640's. The houselot was sold by his widow to Ozias Goodwin, and she sold his swamp land to John Morris.

His widow married at Hartford, Jan. 2, 1650/1, Anthony Dorchester of Springfield, Mass.

### CHILDREN OF SAMUEL AND MARTHA (CHAPMAN) KITCHERELL

+1. MARTHA.

2. SAMUEL, d. at Springfield, Mass., June 9, 1651.

3. HANNAH, b. at Hartford, Conn., Jan. 4, 1645/6; d. at Springfield, Apr. 29, 1658.

**AUTHORITIES.** *A Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, Vol. 3, p. 33. *Connecticut Historical Society Collections*, Vol. 14, pp. 159, 169, 387, 576, 608. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 17, p. 206.

# LAFLIN

## LAFLIN FOREWORD

Charles, first of the family traced, is described as "an Irish Protestant, settling at Oxford, Mass." My cousin H. W. Boies who, some forty years ago, delved in Boies-Lafin lore, said the name was originally spelled here with an "E." A water-mark ordered for their paper-mill from England—the Lafins being in paper as well as powder—substituted "I." Rather than lose time and money, our business opportunists adopted the latter letter. Mrs. Louis Lafin, in her husband's biography, gives this anecdote credence.\*

To me, a one time explosive maker, Matthew 2nd is an outstanding Lafin figure. Portraits show him as well tailored, wearing ruffles, and with hair cut in the style adopted by the French terrorists. Sartorially he followed his father, "a dressy little man, with the best jewelry in western Massachusetts." His wife, Lydia Rising, judged from contemporary paintings, must have been a darling. Artists caught her quaint smile and twinkling eye. I am writing now at Matthew's mahogany-satinwood desk.

Matthew 3rd, visualizing the future of the middle west, trekked, with "Long John Wentworth," to the site of Chicago. Grandfather Boies, visiting him there, was greeted with: "Joe, how much ready cash have you? Save enough for a box of cigars, put balance into the plot you see from this window, and before the tobacco is smoked up, your money will be doubled." Extend time period of this prophecy to *two* boxes, and the Boies descendants, had the advice been taken, would now be "rolling."

Chicago Matthew gathered unto himself the good things of earth, had a finger in any promising pie. For instance, he bottled water at Waukesha long before the country was ready for such a refinement, started the Elgin Watch Company, etc. Prior to sending it back for the corporation's museum, the family owned a turnip-shaped silver watch numbered well below one thousand, part of a bonus given the Elgin directors to commemorate the first year's operations. Their plant has since turned out its thirty-ninth million timepiece.

Meeting him at Saugerties, when I was a boy, I remember Matthew as temporarily intrigued over keeping fruit for Winter by varnishing it—the precursor of modern canning. He proudly exhibited a basket of Bartlett summer pears with lovely exteriors, but, to his chagrin, they proved rotten inside.

\* Other early spellings of the name were *Lafran* and *Lafren*. Some of the early Scotch and Irish in New England anglicized their names by dropping the prefix "Mc" or "Mac," and it is not impossible that there was a connection with the name McLaughlin.—D. L. J.



Only recently—and *very* regretfully—have the Du Ponts conceded a Laflin priority in the powder trade, their excellent book, *Explosive Making in America*, acknowledging that “the Southwick mills were unquestionably producing by 1800.” The Du Ponts themselves started in 1804.

All family enterprises appertaining to the business were finally consolidated into “Laflin & Rand Powder Co.” During 1902, the death of the Du Pont president making some reorganization advisable, Wilmington opened *pour parlars*, suggesting that they sell out to that organization. Fortunately for shareholders, for the public, and for the splendid Du Pont traditions, matters ended diametrically the other way about; though Colonel Boies, president of the Moosic Mills, a Laflin & Rand subsidiary, called our absorption “a case of the tail wagging the dog.”

—D. B.

### ELECTA CAROLINE LAFLIN

Daughter of Matthew and Lydia (Rising) Laflin, born at Southwick, Mass., Apr. 3, 1811; died at Saugerties, N. Y., Oct. 7, 1877; married at Westfield, Mass., Nov. 28, 1834, JOSEPH MILTON BOIES.

Mrs. Boies will be remembered for her horticultural ability. She was one of that unique class of people for whom, through some psychological affinity, plants *always* flourish. The Saugerties home, covered with trumpet vines, was surrounded by beds of old-fashioned flowers; on the mellow walls of the stable fruit ripened, and, at the left of the house, tree-enclosed, there was a half-acre garden of her supervising, box-edged and a mass of bloom.

In such leisure as floral culture permitted, Grandmother successfully brought up a family, mingled with her near-by Laflin and Bigelow relations, and enjoyed a quiet, happy existence.

I have heard her spoken of as “an exquisite needle-woman.” On the advent of the sewing-machine, she objected to her little girls’ playing with companions wearing frocks that were not stitched by hand.

Old lace was one of her pleasures. A Christmas check from a brother she sent to Europe for the purchase of a “Brussels lace shawl.”

Evidently a belle in youth, we prize the green silk “calash” bonnet worn at Saratoga during her first season “out.”

Letters written a daughter late in life express indignation at being restricted, in her driving, to aged nags. By one epistle: “On Monday, Father and I, with Old Caesar, walked down to Uncle Ed’s. Caesar did the walking, of course.”

For her children see JOSEPH MILTON BOIES.



## MATTHEW LAFLIN

Son of Matthew and Lucy (Loomis) Laflin, born at Westfield, Mass., July 1, 1765; died at Southwick, Mass., Dec. 2, 1828; married LYDIA RISING.

In early life he was of Westfield, Mass. Revolutionary War rolls refer to him as follows: "Matthew Laflen, Jr., Fifer, Capt. Silas Fowler's co., Col. David Mosely's regt.; engaged June 12, 1782; discharged June 17, 1782; service, 7 days; company probably mounted and stationed at Springfield and Northampton for defence of the government. Roll sworn to at Westfield."

First mentioned as of Southwick, Mass., in "Town Records," Mar. 7, 1784: "Chose Noble Fowler, Doras Stiles, Daniel Murray and Matthew Laflen, Jr., Field Drivers & Sworn." Fence Viewer, 1792 and 1802. Hog Reeve, 1795. Selectman, Apr. 2, 1804. Highway Surveyor, together with others, 1804. Adjuster of Town Debts, together with others, 1805, 1808, 1812. Tax Collector and Hog Reeve, Apr. 14, 1809. May 20, 1811, chosen one of seven "to supply the pulpit with a Presbyterian Teacher the year ensuing." Apr. 6, 1812, one of a committee "to district the Town School Districts." Town Treasurer, Apr. 5, 1813, and again Apr. 4, 1814. May 9, 1814, appointed one of "a Committee of three to Confer with the Different Denominations relative to a separation of the Property (or Interest) in the Meeting House." Apr. 1, 1816, appointed one of "a Committee of Nine Persons to make arrangements for building Horse Sheds around the meeting house." Jan. 9, 1818, one of "a Committee of 7 to meet Mr. Wittlesey and attend to his Installation." Apr. 3, 1820, one of "a Committee to Enquire into the Expediency of Granting individuals the Liberty of Building Horse Sheds near the Meeting House." Jan. 22, 1824, subscriber of one-hundred-fifty dollars toward building the Congregational Meeting House, the former building having been destroyed by fire.

In 1809, with Doras Stiles, he acquired property at Lee, Mass., where, associated with Doras Stiles, Riley Loomis and his sons, Winthrop and Walter Laflin, he engaged in the manufacture of powder. May 4, 1809, Stephen and Hannah Thatcher and Joshua and Nabey Briggs of Lee deed to Matthew Laflen and Doras Stiles of Southwick for a consideration of \$700, four Buildings called the Powder Mills and sufficient grounds round and about the sd. Powder Mills for the purposes of manufacturing and carrying on the business of making powder. Feb. 20, 1822, Doras Stiles of Southwick for a consideration of \$5, quitclaims his interest in the Powder Mills in Lee to Matthew Laflen of Southwick.

The powder business, under the management of "Laflin, Loomis and Co.," became large and prosperous and continued in operation for many years. The average quantity of powder manufactured per day was twenty-



five kegs which were marketed in the western part of New York State and other regions. A large field was opened for the factory output in the excavation work on the Erie Canal. In September, 1824, an explosion took place which wrecked the mills and killed a number of workers. And, by the decision of the proprietors influenced by the feeling of the townspeople, the mill was not rebuilt and, water privileges having been sold, the business of powder making was abandoned.

Undiscouraged by the loss of the powder-mill, the Laffins, in 1826, built a large paper-mill in the center of the town and "a brick boarding-house, two stories high, 68 by 30, with two wings divided into four tenements, sufficiently large to accomodate twenty persons in each tenement." A second mill was built in 1827, and the two structures are said to have comprised "the largest paper-mills in New England."

For the explanation of the change in spelling of the Laflin name which came about while the Laffins were in the paper business, see the "Laflin Foreword" preceding.

Matthew Laflin died intestate. John Mills and Luther Laflin, at the request of the widow, were made administrators. Inventory of the estate, appraised Feb. 3, 1829, showed personal estate \$571.67 and real estate \$6,168.00, less debts of \$3,116.65.

#### CHILDREN OF MATTHEW AND LYDIA (RISING) LAFLIN

1. ROWLAND, b. at Southwick, Mass., Jan. 27, 1787; d. at Southwick, Mass., Jan. 13, 1869; m. (1st) at Westfield, Mass., Feb. 25, 1813, DOLLY DEWEY, daughter of Oliver and Huldah (Morley) Dewey, b. at Westfield, Mass., Mar. 31, 1791; d. at Southwick, Mass., Sept. 13, 1824; m. (2nd) at Southwick, Mass., June 23, 1826, LYDIA KING, b. 1796; d. at Southwick, Mass., May 16, 1835; m. (3rd) at Blandford, Mass., (intention Mar. 27, 1836), SALOME (——) SENET, b. at Blandford, Mass., d. at Southwick, Mass., Feb. 11, 1872. Served as Lieutenant, then as Captain, in cavalry regiment, 1814-1820.

Children (1st wife):

1. *George*, b. at Southwick, Mass., May 13, 1814; d. at Southwick, Mass., May 27, 1815.
2. *Oliver Dewey*, b. at Southwick, Mass., Feb. 27, 1816; m. at New York, N. Y., 1847, Isabella White, b. at St. John, N. B., Jan. 8, 1827; d. at Moosic, Pa. In mercantile business in New York, N. Y. and Moosic, Pa. Superintendent of Laflin & Rand Powder Co. works at Moosic, Pa., 1864-1868.
3. *Rowland George*, b. at Southwick, Mass., Sept. 20, 1818; d. at Sacramento, Cal., Dec. 4, 1860; m. Sept. 20, 1842, Abigail Merrill Benjamin, dau. of Chester Harp and Tirzah (Fairbank) Benjamin, d. Feb. 2, 1870.
4. *William*, b. at Southwick, Mass., July 30, 1820; d. at Chicago, Ill., Feb. 17, 1847.
5. *Ralph Dewey*, b. at Southwick, Mass., Oct. 23, 1823; d. Oct. 24, 1824.

(2nd wife):

6. *Chauncey Matthew*, b. at Southwick, Mass., Oct. 23, 1827; d. at Southwick, Mass., Mar. 10, 1879; m. at Springfield, Mass., Mar. 20, 1851, *Mary Law Scantlin*, b. at Hartford, Conn., Dec. 24, 1829; d. at Winamac, Ind., Apr. 13, 1918; dau. of John and Abigail (Riggs) Scantlin.
  7. *Lydia A.*, b. at Southwick, Mass., Apr. 4, 1829; d. Mar. 15, 1898; m. June 20, 1860, *John Osterhoudt*, b. at Saugerties, N. Y., Apr. 20, 1819; d. at Saugerties, N. Y., Nov. 11, 1891; son of Matthew and Sally (DuBois) Osterhoudt.
  8. *Dolly A.*, b. at Southwick, Mass., May 9, 1832; d. at East Hartford, Conn., Sept. 11, 1891; m. (1st) at Southwick, Mass., May 31, 1852, *Watson Bower* of Hartford, Conn.; m. (2nd) *Lucien Bower*; m. (3rd) *Robert Mitchell*; m. (4th) *Daniel White*; m. (5th) *L. H. Waters*.
2. **LUTHER**, b. at Southwick, Mass., Dec. 27, 1789; d. at Saugerties, N. Y., Oct. 19, 1876; m. at Chesterfield, Mass., Feb. 20, 1821, **ALMIRA SYLVESTER**, daughter of *George Hall* and *Polly (King) Sylvester*, born at Chesterfield, Mass., Oct. 20, 1801; died at Saugerties, N. Y., Sept. 15, 1882.

Children:

1. *Sylvester Hall*, b. May 29, 1822; d. at St. Louis, Mo., Dec. 22, 1890; m. Feb. 7, 1850, *Anna W. Staats*, b. at Albany, N. Y., 1829; d. at St. Louis, Mo., May 11, 1894.
  2. *Fordyce Luther*, b. at Blandford, Mass., Mar. 9, 1824; d. Apr. 27, 1887; m. Sept. 25, 1851, *Helen Miranda Burt*, b. at Clintonville, N. Y., May 20, 1830; d. Aug. 20, 1894; dau. of *William* and *Adelia (Stevens) Burt*.
  3. *Helen Maria*, b. at Blandford, Mass., Apr. 6, 1826; d. Apr. 3, 1915; m. at Saugerties, N. Y., June 16, 1847, *Nathan Kellogg*, b. at Malden-on-Hudson, N. Y., Feb. 18, 1825; d. Mar. 23, 1906; son of *Stephen* and *Susan Emeline (Bigelow) Kellogg*.
  4. *Henry Dwight*, b. at Blandford, Mass., Feb. 12, 1830; d. at Saugerties, N. Y., Aug. 6, 1914; m. at Hyde Park, N. Y., Sept. 7, 1853, *Josephine Banker*, b. at Hyde Park, N. Y., Aug. 11, 1832; d. at Saugerties, N. Y., Feb. 8, 1907; daughter of *William* and *Martha (Finch) Banker*. Served in Civil War, in *Ellsworth's Zouaves*.
  5. *Marietta King*, b. Mar. 10, 1833; d. May 11, 1837.
  6. *Almira Jane*, b. May 6, 1835; m. Oct. 11, 1860, *Calvin Edwards Hull*, b. Oct. 1, 1813; d. Nov. 13, 1901; son of *Nathaniel* and *Mary (Tibbals) Hull*.
3. **CHARLOTTE**, b. at Southwick, Mass., Nov. 4, 1791; d. at Saugerties, N. Y., Apr. 29, 1843; m. (1st) at Southwick, Mass., June 5, 1813, **NORMAN MILLS**, b. at Simsbury, Conn., Sept. 30, 1784; d. at Canton, Conn., Oct. 12, 1824, son of *Jared* and *Johanna (Case) Mills*; m. (2nd) Nov. 3, 1826, **HOSEA CASE**, b. at Simsbury, Conn., June 13, 1794; d. 1827; son of *Asa* and *Lois (Dill) Case*.

Children (1st husband):

1. *John Rodney*, b. at Canton, Conn., Oct. 29, 1815; d. at Evanston, Ill., July 24, 1902; m. *Harriet Gertrude Lewis*, b. at Saugerties, N. Y., Mar. 10, 1822; d. at Evanston, Ill., Jan. 1, 1883.



2. *Charlotte E.*, b. at Canton, Conn., Aug. 27, 1817; m. at Canton, Conn., Oct. 5, 1836, Solomon Albert Smith, b. at Southwick, Mass., July 22, 1815; d. at Chicago, Ill., Nov. 25, 1879. After the death of Charlotte he m. Mari Loomis Laflin.\*
3. *Luther Laflin*, b. at Canton, Conn., Aug. 5, 1819; d. at Chicago, Ill., Jan. 14, 1889; unmarried.
4. *Walter Norman*, b. at Canton, Conn., July 4, 1821; d. at Chicago, Ill., Nov. 22, 1902; m. at North Adams, Mass., Aug. 13, 1845, Caroline Josephine Smith, b. at North Adams, Mass., Apr. 5, 1823; d. at Chicago, Ill., Mar. 11, 1899; daughter of Alpheus and Sophia (Westcott) Smith. Early settler of Chicago. In mercantile business. A leader in "Underground Railroad" during Civil War.
5. *Jared Winthrop*, b. at Canton, Conn., Aug. 19, 1823; d. at Chicago, Ill., Feb. 26, 1889; m. at Peekskill, N. Y., Oct. 10, 1850, Eliza Rhodes Phippen, d. at Chicago, Ill., Mar. 12, 1915; daughter of Rev. George and Eliza (Rhodes) Phippen of Salem, Mass.  
(2nd husband):
6. *Hosea*.
4. *WINTHROP*, b. at Southwick, Mass., Feb. 12, 1794; d. at Southwick, Mass., Oct. 5, 1843; m. at Southwick, Mass., Dec. 3, 1816, FANNY LOOMIS, b. at Southwick, Mass., February, 1797; d. at Southwick, Mass., Feb. 27, 1844; daughter of Ham and Elizabeth (Allen) Loomis. In powder business at Lee, Mass., and Saugerties, N. Y.  
Children:
  1. *Caroline Elizabeth*, b. at Lee, Mass., May 31, 1818; d. at Dalton, Mass., Jan. 16, 1849; m. at Lee, Mass., Aug. 29, 1839, Zenas Marshall Crane, b. at Dalton, Mass., Jan. 21, 1815; d. at Dalton, Mass., Mar. 12, 1887; son of Zenas and Lucinda (Brewer) Crane. After Caroline's death, her husband married her sister, Louise Fanny.
  2. *George Winthrop*, b. at Lee, Mass., June 18, 1820; d. at Southwick, Mass., Feb. 25, 1821.
  3. *James Winthrop*, b. at Lee, Mass., Feb. 14, 1822; d. at Salinas, Cal., Feb. 27, 1877; m. (1st) at Racine, Wis., 1842, Eliza Wright; m. (2nd) Aug. 9, 1865, Abbie C. Dean, daughter of Charles P. and Anna C. Dean.
  4. *Harriet Maria*, b. at Lee, Mass., Sept. 3, 1823; d. at Lee, Mass., Oct. 13, 1823.
  5. *Wells Austin*, b. at Lee, Mass., Jan. 3, 1825; d. at Ballston Spa, N. Y., Oct. 20, 1891; m. at Racine, Wis., September, 1848, Jane Stewart, b. Dec. 3, 1828; d. Nov. 6, 1904.
  6. *Louise Fanny*,† b. at Lee, Mass., July 1, 1830; d. at Dalton, Mass., Oct. 6, 1916; m. at Suffield, Conn., Apr. 2, 1850, Zenas Marshall Crane, who had been the husband of her deceased sister.
  7. *Josephine M.*, b. at Lee, Mass., Nov. 19, 1833; d. at Dalton, Mass., Feb. 2, 1866; m. at Dalton, Mass., Oct. 1, 1856, Oliver B. Hayes, b. at Dalton, Mass., Mar. 7, 1829; d. at Dalton, Mass., July 4, 1896; son of Joel Hayes.
  8. *Rosabell*, b. at Lee, Mass., Aug. 29, 1837; d. Nov. 1, 1844.

\* Daughter of Walter and Sophronia (Sylvester) Laflin, below.

† Recorded in Dalton Vital Records as *Maria Frances*.



5. WALTER, b. at Southwick, Mass., Nov. 30, 1795; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., Apr. 8, 1870; m. Nov. 27, 1823, SOPHRONIA SYLVESTER, b. at Chesterfield, Mass., Jan. 16, 1798; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., July 23, 1878; daughter of George Hall and Polly (King) Sylvester.

Children:

1. *Addison Henry*, b. at Lee, Mass., Oct. 24, 1824; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., Sept. 24, 1878; m. at Syracuse, N. Y., Oct. 24, 1854, Helen Maria Hall, b. at Lafayette, N. Y., Oct. 22, 1832; d. at Newtown, Conn., July 18, 1898; daughter of Judge Johnson and Polly (Andrews) Hall. He was a Member of Congress and Collector of the Port of New York under President Arthur.
2. *Mari Loomis*, b. at Lee, Mass., Oct. 25, 1825; d. at Chicago, Ill., Mar. 15, 1890; m., as his second wife, June 24, 1851, Solomon Albert Smith, b. at Southwick, Mass., July 22, 1815; d. at Chicago, Ill., Nov. 25, 1879; son of Solomon and Elizabeth Smith. He was a partner in the Laflin & Rand Powder Co., in the East and, moving to Chicago, became its western manager about 1853. He afterwards went into the banking business and was president of the Merchants Savings Loan and Trust Co. at the time of his death.
3. *Byron*, b. at Lee, Mass., Apr. 24, 1829; d. at Hudson, N. Y., June 20, 1901; m. at Herkimer, N. Y., Sept. 1, 1853, Fannie A. Caswell, b. at Herkimer, N. Y., July 23, 1833; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., Nov. 24, 1867; daughter of Homer and Margaret Rebecca (Usher) Caswell. He was in the paper manufacturing business in Herkimer. Enlisted as Captain in Civil War and was promoted to Colonel and brevetted Major-General. Provisional Governor of North Carolina and member of Legislature of that state.
4. *Grace Madeline*, b. at Lee, Mass., Oct. 22, 1831; d. Dec. 18, 1913; m. at Pittsfield, Mass., Apr. 12, 1866, Bloomfield Usher, b. at Herkimer, N. Y., Jan. 6, 1814; d. at Potsdam, N. Y., Apr. 10, 1868; son of Bloomfield and Jane Usher.
6. LYDIA, b. at Southwick, Mass., Feb. 28, 1798; d. July 20, 1804.
7. TEHAN, b. at Southwick, Mass., Feb. 27, 1801; d. Mar. 13, 1802.
8. MATTHEW, b. at Southwick, Mass., Dec. 16, 1803; d. at Chicago, Ill., May 20, 1897; m. (1st) at Lee, Mass., Feb. 8, 1827, HENRIETTA ARMENIA HINMAN, b. at Lee, June 20, 1805; d. at Canton, Conn., Feb. 12, 1834; daughter of Ransom and Mary (Battle) Hinman; m. (2nd) 1836, CATHERINE KING, b. Feb. 13, 1804; d. at Chicago, Ill., Dec. 12, 1891. He was in the powder manufacturing business in Southwick, Mass., Canton, Conn., Lee, Mass., and Saugerties, N. Y. Representing this business, he moved to Chicago in 1837 and became a leader in its development. He was a man of wealth and influence. He invested largely in real estate, was active in making Waukesha, Wis., into a popular health resort and was one of the largest stockholders in the Elgin Watch Company.

Children (1st wife):

1. *George Hinman*, b. at Canton, Conn., Jan. 19, 1828; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., July 24, 1904; m. at Pittsfield, Mass., Sept. 3, 1851, Mary Minerva Brewster, b. at Lenox, Mass., Jan. 24, 1832; d. at Chicago, Ill., Jan. 10, 1902; daughter of Dr. John Milton and Philena (Higley) Brewster.



Man of wealth and position. Interested in the paper business and, after the Chicago Fire, in managing his father's large real estate investments.

2. *Georgiana*, b. at Canton, Conn., Jan. 19, 1828; d. the same day.
3. *Lycurgus*, b. at Canton, Conn., June 2, 1832; d. at Old Point Comfort, Va., Feb. 25, 1900; m. Ellen Philbrick, b. Mar. 11, 1832; d. at Tampa, Fla., Feb. 26, 1890; daughter of John and Lucy (Ware) Philbrick.

(2nd wife):

4. *John Francis*, b. at Canton, Conn., Sept. 18, 1837; d. at Chicago, Ill., Oct. 18, 1838.
5. *Jane Elizabeth*, b. at Chicago, Ill., May 24, 1840; d. at Chicago, Ill., Aug. 25, 1844.
9. EMELINE, b. at Southwick, Mass., Dec. 14, 1806; d. at Westfield, Mass., Dec. 16, 1882; m. at Southwick, Mass., June, 1826, CHARLES ALBERT JESSUP, b. at Richmond, Mass., Oct. 23, 1806; d. at Westfield, Mass., Sept. 20, 1872; son of Edward and Zeruiah (Collins) Jessup.

Children:

1. *Edward*, b. at Westfield, Mass., Apr. 11, 1827; d. at Vevey, Switzerland, Apr. 2, 1872; m. at Bath, Me., May 12, 1859, Elizabeth Field Nichols, b. at Bath, Me., Aug. 17, 1840; d. at Buffalo, N. Y., May 18, 1914; daughter of James Hervey and Elizabeth (MacDowell) Nichols.
2. *Henry*, b. about 1829; d. at Westfield, Mass., Dec. 3, 1852.
3. *Elnathan Gridley*, b. at Westfield, Mass., about 1832; d. at Westfield, Mass., Aug. 9, 1833.
4. *Charles*, b. at Westfield, Mass., about 1833; d. at Westfield, Mass., Oct. 23, 1854.
5. *Emerson D.*, b. at Westfield, Mass., about June, 1837; d. at Westfield, Mass., Dec. 11, 1839.
6. *Emerson*, b. at Westfield, Mass., June 21, 1839; d. June 11, 1915; m. at New York, N. Y., Oct. 22, 1874, Myra A. Blair, b. at Kent, Conn., Mar. 5, 1846; d. Nov. 26, 1916.
7. *Mary Edith*, b. at Westfield, Mass., Feb. 16, 1844; m. at Westfield, Mass., Sept. 12, 1865, Jere Horton, b. at Lubec, Me., Apr. 6, 1840; d. at Austin, Ill., 1902, son of Samuel and Clarissa (Taylor) Horton.
8. *Ella Moore*, b. at Westfield, Mass., July 4, 1847; m. at Westfield, Mass., May 13, 1880, John Baker, b. at Warsaw, Poland, Mar. 15, 1841; d. at Cambridge, Mass., Nov. 3, 1918. He was a Prince Palatine, Wladislaw Capirtzky, who fled from Siberia to England where he took the name of John Baker. Was naturalized under that name when he came to the United States in 1865.
9. *Augustus Collins*, b. at Westfield, Mass., Apr. 13, 1850; d. near Forest Hills, N. Y., June 23, 1927; m. at New York, N. Y., July 1, 1885, Elsie Marguerite Hickman, b. at Steelville, Mo., Oct. 6, 1862; daughter of Alvin Rufus and Mary Rebecca (Hopkins) Hickman.
- +10. ELECTA CAROLINE, b. Apr. 3, 1811.

AUTHORITIES. *Laflin Genealogy* (1930), Louis Ellsworth Laflin, *passim*. Southwick Town Records. *A History of Berkshire County, Mass.*, by "Gentlemen of the County," pp. 352 *et seq.* *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution*, Vol. 9, p. 410.

## MATTHEW LAFLIN

Son of Charles and Agnes (——) Laffin, born June 13, 1735; died at Southwick, Mass., Mar. 15, 1810; married at Westfield, Mass., Nov. 5, 1761, LUCY LOOMIS.

In 1749, at the age of fourteen, he, like his parents, was of Westfield, Mass. Later he became a "husbandman" and landholder of this place in that portion of the town which, in 1775, was incorporated as Southwick.

His first purchase of land in Westfield was from Jonathan Fowler and John Lee, dated Mar. 26, 1755, "A certain Tract or Parcel of land lying and being within the Township of Westfield at the upper end of Noah's Marsh or two mile Brook on both sides of the Brook the North East Corner bounded by the Marsh formerly laid out to Noah Cooch now in possession of Charles Laffen, the East End bounded by the hill thirty rods in breadth at that End, bounded westerly on land of Samuel Fowler, Northerly on land of Charles Laffen, Easterly and Southerly by the hill containing eight acres be it more or less." Two years later, June 15, 1757, he bought from his father, for two-hundred-forty pounds, a tract of land including the family homestead at Westfield.\*

His cattle-mark was a Crop in the near Ear and a swallow tail in the off Ear.

He was a man prominent in public affairs. Selectman in 1776, 1778, 1782, 1785 and 1804. At various times was "dear reeve," school committeeman, surveyor of highways, packer of meat, tithing-man, "cealer of leather," fence-viewer.

From 1775 to 1794 he was generally elected moderator of the town meeting. Presided over the body Apr. 24, 1775, when it was voted "to raise seven pounds, ten shillings to send to the men that are gone to Boston as minnet men"; May 23, 1776, when it was voted "to be an independent state if the Congress thinks proper"; July 22, 1776, when it was voted "to give nine men thirty shillings apiece to Inlest in the Continental Serves to go to Canaday"; and Apr. 27, 1778, when it was voted "to accept the new constitution"—affirmative 36, negative 1.

Mar. 12, 1776, he was appointed one of the Committee of Inspection, Correspondence and Safety. In 1777 was on committee for inoculation and to regulate the pest-house, it having been previously voted that the selectmen "take proper care that the Small-pox don't spread." In 1778 was on committee "to hier ninety pounds for the Continental Solgers." In 1780 on committee "to give the Representative his instructions," to get clothing for the Continental Solgers, viz. "shurts, stockens and shus," and "to Raise the money for the wages of the Three Months Soldiers at secur-

\* For records of these and other land transactions of Matthew Laffin see *Laffin Genealogy*, Louis Ellsworth Laffin.



ity ten for one in Continental money or silver or grain equivalent." In 1781 was on Committee "to get suits of clothes for the soldiers we have in the Continental Army, enquire into the matter of the Salt Beef rate, and get the Three years soldiers ordered by the General Court." In 1782 was on committee "to settle with Treasurer concerning the Beef tax voted in the meeting in January last and raise money out of the Treasury sufficient to purchase sd. beef." Dec. 10, 1789 was on committee "to give instructions to Silas Fowler, delegate to Convention at Boston to consider the Federal Constitution."

During the Revolution he commenced to manufacture gunpowder for the use of the army, this being the origin of the company that bore his name. It was his custom to go to Boston on horseback and return by pack-train or teams with the saltpeter that had been made by the inhabitants of this town as was required of them by the General Court.

With his wife, he became a member of the Southwick church, Oct. 10, 1775. Took an active interest in church affairs. In 1782 was on a committee "to look into the Baptiss rates and other Bad Rates" and "to procure Mr. Forward's articles of necessities, wood, etc." He was on various other church committees including one in 1783, to seat the meeting-house and draw a plan; in 1785, "to talk with Mr. Fowler relative to supplying the Pulpit while he is unable to preach, and whether he is willing to relinquish his salary in the meantime or any part thereof"; in 1786 "to look out for preaching"; in 1787 "to form a Constitution for the church"; in 1789 "to give orders or credits for the denomination of Christians called Baptiss, and to see how many of those who call themselves Baptiss should have orders or credits given them"; in 1792 "to agree upon a place where the Meeting House shall be moved"; in 1797 "to fence the burying ground and bring in a bill against the Town."

His Revolutionary service record is as follows: "Sergeant, Lieut. Solomon Stevens's detachment from Capt. Silas Fowler's co., Col. John Mosley's (Hampshire Co.) regt., engaged Oct. 21, 1776; returned Nov. 17, 1776; service, 28 days; detachment marched under command of Lieut.-Col. Timothy Robinson to reinforce Northern army; roll dated Southwick; *also* Capt. Silas Fowler's detachment, Col. John Mosley's regt., Brig. Danielson's brigade; engaged Sept. 21, 1777; discharged Oct. 17, 1777; service, 1 mo. 3 days, on expedition to Saratoga, including travel (120 miles) home; *also* 1st Lieutenant, Capt. Silas Fowler's (11th) co., Col. Mosely's (3rd Hampshire Co.) regt. of Mass. militia; list of officers; commissioned Nov. 15, 1779; *also* Lieutenant, Capt. Silas Fowler's co., Col. David Moseley's regt., engaged June 12, 1782; discharged June 17, 1782; service 7 days; company probably mounted and stationed at Springfield and Northampton for the defence of the government; roll sworn to at Westfield."



In town records after 1784 he is styled "Captain" instead of "Lieutenant."

#### CHILDREN OF MATTHEW AND LUCY (LOOMIS) LAFLIN

1. A son, born dead, June 20, 1762.
2. LUCY, b. at Westfield, Mass., Sept. 28, 1763; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., Feb. 28, 1852; m. at Southwick, Mass., Jan. 23, 1779, DAVID CAMPBELL, b. at Westfield, Mass., Apr. 30, 1758; d. Feb. 27, 1836.

##### Children:\*

1. *Richard*, b. June 20, 1780; d. at Bethlehem, N. Y., Jan. 10, 1820; m. (1st) at Dalton, Mass., about 1805, Lucy Foote, b. Feb. 22, 1783; d. July 21, 1814; daughter of Lieut. Daniel and Prudence (Knowles) Foote; m. (2nd) Arabella Grace Bogue (or Booge), daughter of Rev. Aaron J. Bogue of New Lebanon, N. Y.
2. *David*, b. Dec. 12, 1782; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., June 30, 1835; m. at Hebron, Conn., Oct. 4, 1809, Nancy Pepoon, b. at Hebron, Conn., Aug. 9, 1783; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., June 8, 1823; daughter of Daniel and Lavinia (Phelps) Pepoon.
3. *Lucy*, b. Mar. 9, 1785; d. Dec. 3, 1842; unmarried.
4. *Winthrop*, b. Oct. 16, 1789; d. Apr. 25, 1865; m. at Richmond, Mass., Feb. 16, 1825, Emma C. Lyman, b. at Richmond, Mass., Oct. 28, 1802; d. at Hastings, Mich., May 12, 1879; daughter of Miles and Submit (Beecher) Lyman.
5. *Mary*, b. Aug. 22, 1790; d. Sept. 17, 1843; m. July 2, 1816, Calvin Martin, b. at Hancock, Mass., Aug. 7, 1787; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., Sept. 2, 1867.
6. *Electa*, b. May 5, 1793; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., June 25, 1875; m. Dec. 9, 1818, Ezekiel Root Colt of Pittsfield, Mass., b. at Pittsfield, Mass., Feb. 9, 1794; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., Dec. 13, 1860; son of James Dennison Colt.
7. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 8, 1795; d. Apr. 10, 1881; m. at Albany, N. Y., May, 1843, Thaddeus Clapp, b. at Easthampton, Mass., Mar. 29, 1792; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., Apr. 2, 1865; son of Dea. Thaddeus and Achsah (Parsons) Clapp.
8. *Robert*, b. Apr. 26, 1798; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., Sept. 29, 1866; unmarried.
9. *Matthew*, b. July 13, 1800; d. Dec. 16, 1834; unmarried.
10. *George Washington*, b. July 4, 1804; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., Feb. 13, 1880; m. at Pittsfield, Mass., Jan. 13, 1864, Harriet Pomeroy Atwater, b. at Westfield, Mass., Nov. 26, 1822; daughter of William and Harriet (Pomeroy) Atwater.
- +3. MATTHEW, b. at Westfield, Mass., July 1, 1765.
4. CHARLES, b. at Westfield, Mass., July 10, 1767; probably died young.
5. HEMAN, b. at Southwick, Mass., Mar. 12, 1778; d. at Southwick, Mass., May 8, 1853; m. (1st) Feb. 11, 1799, CLARISSA RISING, b. at Southwick, Mass., June 20, 1777; d. at Southwick, Mass., June 5, 1804, or June 16, 1804; daughter of Amos and Lydia Rising and sister of Lydia Rising who married Heman's brother Matthew; m. (2nd) CATHERINE ELDREDGE, b. at Groton, Conn., Dec. 17, 1786; d. at New Haven, Conn., Mar. 23, 1870; daughter of Samuel and Mary

\* First seven born at Southwick, the others in Pittsfield.



Eldredge. Enlisting as a Cornet in 1808, he was promoted through several grades to Major in 1815.

Children (1st wife):

1. *Cutler*, b. at Southwick, Mass., Oct. 17, 1799; d. at Westfield, Mass., Oct. 2, 1877; m. at Mount Morris, N. Y., Feb. 15, 1827, Mary Brainerd Whitney, b. at Cayuga, N. Y., Sept. 12, 1801; d. at Westfield, Mass., Dec. 21, 1885; daughter of Dr. Jonathan and Dolly (Smith) Whitney.
2. *Lester*, b. Apr. 10, 1801; drowned at Sebago Lake, Maine, June 22, 1827; m. at Southwick, February, 1827, Huldah Root, b. at Southwick, Jan. 19, 1805; d. at Chicago, Ill., Dec. 2, 1879; daughter of Gideon and Eunice (Whitney) Root.

(2nd wife):

3. *Wells*, b. Nov. 9, 1807; d. at Waverly, Nova Scotia, Sept. 3, 1871; m. Apr. 29, 1829, Sophronia Perry, b. at Clarendon, Vt., Nov. 23, 1810; d. at Lancaster, Ohio, Mar. 27, 1895.
4. *Clarissa*, b. Mar. 5, 1814; d. at Southwick, June 7, 1879; m. Oct. 6, 1836, Matthew Dickinson Field, b. at Haddam, Conn., June 26, 1811; d. at Southwick, Mar. 22, 1870; son of Rev. David Dudley and Submit (Dickinson) Field.
5. *Catherine M.*, b. Aug. 10, 1816; d. at Southwick, Dec. 30, 1818.
6. *Heman*, b. Jan. 17, 1820; m. (1st) May, 1841, Sarah Maria Gillette, b. June 18, 1820; d. at Westfield, Mass., May 14, 1842; m. (2nd) at Great Barrington, Mass., Feb. 28, 1844, Elizabeth Ford, b. at Great Barrington, June, 1822; d. at New Haven, Conn., Feb. 1, 1892.
7. *Ellen Howard*, b. Dec. 28, 1828; d. at Southwick, May 13, 1829.

6. *NANCY*, d. May 16, 1807.

**AUTHORITIES.** Westfield Vital Records. Westfield Town Records. Southwick Town Records. Southwick Church Records. *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution*, Vol. 9, p. 410. *Laflin Genealogy* (1930), Louis Ellsworth Laflin, pp. 26-41, 49-50, 63-67.

## CHARLES LAFLIN

Died at Westfield, Mass., Dec. 29, 1762; married AGNES ———.

The names of his parents and the time and place of his birth are as yet unknown.

He was of Oxford, Mass. Came from Oxford to Westfield, Mass., in 1749, with his son Matthew, then fourteen years old, and, perhaps, others of his children.

At Westfield he bought three pieces of property at what was called "the Noah Marsh," three-quarters of a mile below Antego, which was the ancient name for what is now the gristmill and railroad station at Southwick. For these parcels of land he paid to Daniel Fowler two hundred pounds, to Jonathan Fowler one hundred fifty pounds, and to Jonathan Fowler and John Lee fifty pounds. On June 15, 1757 he deeded this property for two hundred forty pounds, being one hundred sixty pounds less

than he paid for it, to his son Matthew, on the promise that he "end his days in the homestead."

In this deed his name is spelled "Laflen." In deeds made out to him it is variously given as "Lafran," "Lofren" or "Lofran." These deeds were executed Nov. 21, 1749, and in all of them he is named as "of Oxford."

The surname of his wife Agnes is as yet unknown. In Westfield Vital Records her death is recorded as follows: "Agnis Laflen ye widow of Charles Laflen Died November 29, 1767."

#### CHILDREN OF CHARLES AND AGNES (——) LAFLIN\*

1. ELIZABETH, m. Oct. 10, 1753, JAMES RISING.
- +2. MATTHEW, b. June 13, 1735.
3. ELENER.†

AUTHORITIES. *Laflin Genealogy* (1930), Louis Ellsworth Laflin, pp. 19-25. *History of Oxford, Massachusetts*, George F. Daniels. Hampden County Register. Westfield Vital Records. Letter of Henry M. Saunders of Westfield, Mass., to Louis Ellsworth Laflin.

\* There may have been other children.

† It is not certain that she was a daughter of Charles and Agnes Laflin. Elizabeth, their daughter who married James Rising, had a daughter Elener who might have been named for Elizabeth's sister.



# LATHROP

## AMY LATHROP

Daughter of Nathaniel and Anne (Backus) Lathrop, born at Norwich, Conn., Aug. 13, 1735; died at Canaan, N. Y., Jan. 20, 1815; married at Norwich, Conn., July 24, 1757, WILLIAM BRADFORD WHITING.

She was a remarkable woman, a worthy helpmeet to her distinguished husband, mother of twelve children, mistress of a large household.\* A description of one of her portraits, painted in her later years, shows her to have been "a handsome and determined old lady" with "keen brown eyes, hair all tucked away under a white cap, gold beads around her neck, the soft white kerchief folded over the black silk dress, and a general air of spirit and sense pervading her face and attitude." When riding over rough roads in her early frontier life, she wore a red camelot cloak with a hood kept in place by a string attached to a bullet which she held in her mouth. This cloak, at her death, became one of the treasured possessions of her son Nathan.

An anecdote connected with her early married life tells of her turning away a band of Indians, who in the absence of the men of the family were attempting to burn down the house, by throwing down on them the hot lye from the soap she was making. Another anecdote recalls the time when Col. Whiting and most of the men of the community were absent with his regiment during the Revolutionary War. There was an alarm sounded that the British and Canadians were approaching the village. Mrs. Whiting sent my grandfather, then only ten years old, to tell all the women of the neighborhood to bring their children with whatever provisions they could carry and any firearms left at home to her husband's gristmill which is still standing. For three days they provisioned the mill, the women taking regular turns as sentries under her command.

My grandfather told me many stories of his mother but most of them, unfortunately, I have forgotten. He said that when his father attended the annual sessions of the Senate at Albany without bringing his wife to the city with him, all his fellow members would upbraid him severely because "the meeting of the Senate was of no use without her advice and company."

Her great-granddaughter, Anna Warner, used the name of Amy Lathrop as her *nom-de-plume* in all her early publications of the "Queechy Stories" and that book describes accurately the Whiting homestead at Canaan.

\* For an account of her servants and her one negro slave, Chloe, and for many details of her life, together with copies of two family portraits, see *Old Houses of the Antient Town of Norwich* (1895), by Mary E. Perkins.



For her children see WILLIAM BRADFORD WHITING.

**AUTHORITIES.** *History of Norwich, Connecticut* (1874), Frances M. Caulkins. *Old Houses of the Antient Town of Norwich* (1895), Mary E. Perkins. *Norwich Vital Records*, Vol. 1, pp. 112, 334.

### NATHANIEL LATHROP

Son of Samuel and Hannah (Adgate) Lathrop, born at Norwich, Conn., July 15, 1693; died at Norwich, Conn., Mar. 20, 1774; married at Norwich, Conn., Apr. 25, 1717, ANNE BACKUS.

He first settled on the Namussuck Farm which his great-grandfather had owned in New London, but in 1735 he sold it and removed to Norwich. In 1737 he purchased from Rev. Benjamin Lord "three rods fronting on the Green in Norwich by 15 rods on the highway to Bean Hill" and built a home which afterward became the well-known Lathrop Tavern. From this tavern he started the first line of coaches to Providence, R. I., in 1768. He also had a shop on the Green and dealt largely in "Flower of Mustard Seed." He was known as the "handsomest man in Norwich."

With his older brother, Col. Simon Lathrop, he was in the Louisburg Expedition, commissioned Lieutenant Dec. 12, 1745.

His obituary in the *Norwich Packet* reads thus: "He was of a hospitable and charitable disposition and made the Principles of Religion the rule of his action and was a Real Believer in the Principles of the Gospel." In the life of his great-granddaughter, Harriet (Lathrop) Winslow the missionary, it is said of him that he "lived a life of prayer."

#### CHILDREN OF NATHANIEL AND ANNE (BACKUS) LATHROP\*

1. ANNE, b. 1720; m. Oct. 22, 1744, BENAJAH SABIN.
2. NATHANIEL, b. 1722; d. Jan. 8, 1757; m. MARGARET FULLER, b. 1730; d. 1810.
3. ELIZABETH, b. 1724; d. Dec. 26, 1817; m. (1st) Oct. 6, 1746, JOSEPH CARPENTER, d. Aug. 4, 1749; m. (2nd) Dec. 24, 1754, JOSEPH PECK, d. Sept. 9, 1776.
4. ZEBADIAH, b. 1725; d. Nov. 14, 1793; m. CLORINDA BACKUS. Their oldest son, Joseph, d. at West Point, N. Y., in 1778, during the Revolutionary War.
5. AZARIAH, b. 1728; m. (1st) ———; m. (2nd) Dec. 20, 1764, ABIGAIL HUNTINGTON. Their daughter, Charlotte, m. Charles P. Huntington.
- +6. AMY, b. Aug. 13, 1735.
7. CHLOE, b. Aug. 30, 1737; d. Oct. 23, 1746.
8. ASA, d. Nov. 30, 1761.
9. LUCY, d. Apr. 7, 1747.

**AUTHORITIES.** *Lo-Lathrop Memoir* (1884), Rev. E. B. Huntington. *Old Houses of the Antient Town of Norwich*, Mary E. Perkins. *Norwich Vital Records*, Vol. 1, pp. 10, 11, 112, 396, 238, 275, 152, 420. *Connecticut Historical Society Collections*, Vol. 13, pp. 56, 57, 67, 72, 240.

\* Nathaniel Lothrop's children, Zebediah, Azariah, Lucy and Mary, were baptized at the First Church, New London, Apr. 27, 1735.



## SAMUEL LATHROP

Son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Scudder) Lathrop, born at New London, Conn., March, 1650; died at Norwich, Conn., Dec. 9, 1732; married (1st) November, 1675, HANNAH ADGATE; married (2nd) at Norwich, Conn., Dec. 30, 1697, MARY (REYNOLDS) EDGERTON.

Man of wealth and standing. Member of first church in Norwich. His rank is indicated by placement of his name directly after the names of the three ministers and the two deacons Huntington in the enrollment of 1730.

In 1667 his father deeded to him the land "3 rods by 3 rods" with a house upon it, the house afterwards known as the "Grist House." This lot extended from "Gager's Lane to the north garden wall of the Gilman grounds." In 1687 he inherited from his father the Olmstead house and moved into it, but, in 1692, calling himself "yeoman" in the deed, he sold the latter to his brother Joseph. In 1717 he deeded his remaining property, real and personal, to his sons, reserving only thirty pounds a year "for the maintenance of myself and my now wife Mary, and as much land as I see cause to improve." After his death, his sons executed a deed dividing the property.

His second wife, born 1664; died Jan. 31, 1727/8, was widow of John Edgerton and daughter of John and Sarah (Backus) Reynolds.

His son Simon became colonel of one of the Connecticut regiments which served in the Louisburg Expedition and at one time commanded that fortress. He was a man of large means and, at the time of his death, owned five slaves, "Primus, Beulah and child, Black Bess and Leah." His financial success was alluded to in the campaign song of his soldiers:

Col. Lathrop he came on, as bold as Alexander.  
He wan't afraid nor yet ashamed to be the chief commander.  
Col. Lathrop was the man. His soldiers loved him dearly;  
And, with his sword and cannon great, he helped them late and early.  
Col. Lathrop, staunch and true, was never known to baulk it;  
And when he was engaged in trade, he always filled his pocket.

## CHILDREN OF SAMUEL AND HARRIET (ADGATE) LATHROP

1. HANNAH, b. Jan. 6, 1677; d. Apr. 14, 1721; m. June 30, 1698, JABEZ PERKINS, b. 1671; d. Jan. 15, 1741/2.
2. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 1, 1679; d. Oct. 5, 1708; m. Nov. 5, 1701, JOHN WATERMAN. Their daughter Hannah, regrettably, was the mother of Benedict Arnold.
3. THOMAS, b. Aug. 25, 1681; d. 1774; m. Feb. 24, 1708/9, Lydia Abel, b. 1688; d. Mar. 22, 1752; daughter of Joshua and Bethia (Gager) Abel.

Children:

1. *Daniel*, b. May 1, 1712; d. 1782; m. Dec. 13, 1744, Jerusha Talcott, daughter of Governor Joseph and Abigail (Clarke) Talcott of Hartford. Yale 1733. A physician.



2. *Lydia*, b. Apr. 10, 1718; d. 1794; m. Jan. 10, 1739/40, Captain Joseph Coit.
  3. *Joshua*, b. May 8, 1723; d. Oct. 29, 1807; m. (1st) May 21, 1748, Hannah Gardiner; daughter of David and Rachel (Schellinx) Gardiner of Gardiner's Island, d. July 24, 1750; m. (2nd) Nov. 5, 1761, Mrs. Mercy Eells. Yale 1743. A physician.
  4. MARGARET, b. Oct. 1, 1683; d. Apr. 1, 1696.
  5. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 6, 1685; d. Nov. 7, 1754; m. July 24, 1715, DEBORAH CROW.
  6. SIMON, b. May 3, 1689; d. Jan. 25, 1774; m. Mar. 24, 1714, MARTHA LATHROP; daughter of Israel and Rebecca (Bliss) Lathrop, b. Nov. 15, 1696.
- Children:
1. *Martha*, b. Mar. 7, 1715/16; d. 1795; m. (1st) Rev. Ebenezer Devotion; m. (2nd) Rev. James Cogswell.
  2. *Simon*, b. June 18, 1718; d. July 8 or 9, 1740.
  3. *Elijah*, b. Sept. 4, 1720; d. 1814; m. Jan. 23, 1745, Susanna Lord, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Lynde) Lord.
  4. *Hannah*, b. July 1, 1722; m. ——— Freeman.
  5. *Eunice*, b. Apr. 14, 1725; d. 1803; m. Nov. 17, 1746, Jonathan Huntington.
  6. *Mary*, b. July 1, 1729; m. (1st) David Nevins; m. (2nd) William Bingham.
  7. *Rufus*, b. Oct. 29, 1731; d. 1805; m. (1st) Hannah Choate; m. (2nd) Zerviah Lathrop.
  8. *Elizabeth*, b. Aug. 30, 1733; d. 1763.
  9. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 1, 1735; m. May 8, 1758, Ichabod Fitch.
- +7. NATHANIEL, b. Apr. 1, 1696.

AUTHORITIES. *Lo-Lathrop Memoir* (1884), Rev. E. B. Huntington. *Old Houses of the Antient Town of Norwich*, Mary E. Perkins. *Ancestry of Lawrence Williams*, Cornelia B. Williams. *Norwich Vital Records*, Vol. 1, pp. 11, 12, 8, 58, 66, 77.

## SAMUEL LOTHROP

Son of John and Hannah (House) Lothrop, born in England, about 1622; died at Norwich, Conn., Feb. 29, 1700; married (1st) at Barnstable, Mass., Nov. 28, 1644, ELIZABETH SCUDDER; married (2nd) at Plymouth, Mass., 1690, ABIGAIL DOANE.

Came to America as a boy, with his father, in 1634. Lived in Boston, Mass., and Barnstable, Mass., where he followed the trade of "house-builder." Recorded at Barnstable, 1643, as one of the five Lothrops able to bear arms. His marriage is recorded at Barnstable in his father's, John Lothrop's, handwriting: "My sonne Samuel & Elizabeth Scudder were maryed at my house by Mr. Freeman, Nov. 24, 1644."

Continued at Barnstable till 1648 when, with his wife and children, he removed to New London, Conn., then called Pequot. Here he received a large grant of land on the west side of the river at a place called Namusuck. This land remained in the family until 1735 when the farm of two



hundred sixty acres was sold by his grandson, Nathaniel Lathrop, for twenty-three hundred pounds.

At Pequot he became a farmer and man of affairs. Held positions of responsibility and honor. In May, 1649, the General Court of Massachusetts organized a local court at Pequot with John Winthrop, Esq., Samuel Lothrop and Thomas Minor acting as judges. They were authorized to sit in trial of all cases having to do with less than forty shillings. Is on record in 1650, with fifteen other townsmen, as attending a town meeting to arrange a system of coöperation with Mr. Winthrop in establishing a mill to grind corn. His cattle marks were recorded before 1660.

In 1657, with three companions, he rescued the Indian chief Uncas, provisioning him at night, by means of a canoe, when he was besieged by the Narragansetts. This rescue led to the abandonment of the warfare between the Narragansetts and the Mohegans.

In 1661 he disposed of his homestead in New London and, in 1668, removed to Norwich, Conn., as one of its early settlers. By John Elderkin he had his first grant of land conveyed to him. Appointed Townsman and Constable. Worked as "house-builder" and for a year was engaged in repairing and heightening the old meetinghouse. Erected a gristmill, under contract, "for the convenience of the town," at the "Old Landing Place," and is said to have built for himself the "Old Grist House" which he afterwards deeded to his son Samuel. A pine tree of great size stood near the house and was known as the "Lothrop Tree."

He made his will five days before his death, with John Woodward and Simon Huntington as witnesses. His family Bible, in the old English Text, brought by his father from England, is preserved in the archives of the American Bible Society.

His second wife, born Jan. 29, 1632; died Jan. 29, 1734, daughter of Deacon John Doane, was a maiden lady sixty years old when he married her and survived him over forty years, dying at the age of one hundred and two. "On her hundredth birthday," history records, "a large audience assembled at her house and a sermon was preached by the pastor of the church. At this time she retained in a great degree the intelligence and vivacity of her earlier years."

#### CHILDREN OF SAMUEL AND ELIZABETH (SCUDDER) LOTHROP

1. JOHN, bapt. at Boston, Mass., Dec. 7, 1645; d. Aug. 26, 1688; m. at New London, Conn., Dec. 15, 1669, RUTH ROYCE, daughter of Robert Royce of New London. They were married in the Court Room at New London at the same time his sister was married to his wife's brother. John removed from Norwich to Wallingford, Conn. After his death, his widow married, at Wallingford, Conn., Feb. 12, 1689, Abraham Doolittle.



2. ELIZABETH, b. March, 1648; d. about 1690; m. (1st) at New London, Conn., Dec. 15, 1669, ISAAC ROYCE, brother of Ruth Royce; m. (2nd) JOSEPH THOMPSON of Wallingford.
- +3. SAMUEL, b. March, 1650.
4. SARAH, b. October, 1655; d. at Wallingford, Conn., Nov. 11, 1706; m. Apr. 21, 1681, NATHANIEL ROYCE, b. 1639; d. 1739. He was a brother of Ruth and Isaac Royce.
5. MARTHA, b. January, 1657; d. Sept. 21, 1719; m. Dec. 12, 1676, JOHN MOSS, b. Oct. 12, 1650; d. Mar. 31, 1717; son of John Moss of Wallingford.
6. ISRAEL, b. October, 1659; d. Mar. 28, 1733; m. Apr. 8, 1686, REBECCA BLISS, b. 1663; d. Aug. 22, 1737.
7. JOSEPH, b. October, 1661; d. July 5, 1740; m. (1st) 1686, MERCY SCUDDER, d. Sept. 18, 1695; m. (2nd) Feb. 2, 1696/7, ELIZABETH WATERHOUSE, daughter of Isaac and Sarah (Pratt) Waterhouse, b. Mar. 22, 1672; d. Nov. 29, 1726; m. (3rd) Nov. 22, 1727, MARTHA (MORGAN) PERKINS, widow of Deacon Joseph Perkins and daughter of Lieut. Joseph and Dorothy (Parke) Morgan, b. at New London, Conn., Mar. 20, 1680/1; d. 1754.
8. ABIGAIL, b. May, 1665; m. Dec. 9, 1686, JOHN HUNTINGTON. Her daughter Martha married Noah Grant of Tolland; ancestors of Gen. Ulysses S. Grant.
9. ANNE, b. August, 1667; d. Nov. 19, 1745; m. WILLIAM HOUGH, b. at New London, Conn., Oct. 13, 1657; d. there Apr. 22, 1705; son of William and Sarah (Calkins) Hough.

AUTHORITIES. *Norwich Vital Records*, Vol. 1, pp. 13, 20, 21, 40, 41. *Families of Ancient New Haven*, Donald L. Jacobus, pp. 1081, 1220, 1551. *Lo-Lathrop Memoir* (1884), E. B. Huntington.

## JOHN LOTHROP

Son of Thomas and Mary (——) Lothropp, baptized at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Dec. 20, 1584; died at Barnstable, Mass., Nov. 8, 1653; married (1st) (license Oct. 10, 1610), HANNAH HOUSE; married (2nd) before June 14, 1635, ANN ——, who died at Barnstable, Mass., Feb. 25, 1687/8.

He entered first Christ Church College, Oxford, in 1602, but transferred to the more liberal Cambridge, receiving the B. A. degree from Queen's College, 1606, and the M. A. degree, 1609. Became Episcopalian clergyman in Kent but, about 1624, renounced the Episcopal church and was chosen successor to Henry Jacob, first pastor in London of the Independent or Congregational church, the members of which held their services in private houses. In April, 1632, with forty-two of his congregation, he was seized and imprisoned by the bishop. The *New England Memorial* gives the following account of this period of his life.

"He was sometime preacher of God's word in Egertown in Kent from whence he went to London and was chosen pastor of a church there. He was greatly troubled, and imprisoned, for witnessing against the errors of the times. During the time of his imprisonment, his wife fell sick, of



which sickness she died. He procured liberty of the Bishop to visit his wife before her death, and commended her to God by prayer, who soon after gave up the ghost. At his return to prison, his children, being many, repaired to the Bishop to Lambeth, and made known unto him their miserable condition by reason of their good father, his being continued in close durance; who commiserated their condition so far, as to grant him liberty, who soon after came over into New England."

With four of his sons and about thirty of his followers, he sailed from London, on the ship *Griffin* and landed at Boston, Sept. 18, 1634. With a number of his English parishioners, he settled at Scituate, Mass., and in 1639 he removed with many members of his church to Barnstable, Mass. Joining the congregation already established at this place, he was made their pastor, succeeding Rev. Joseph Hull who, with Elder Thomas Dimmock, had been given the grant for the town.

There were then thirteen families in Barnstable. Mr. Lothrop calls their houses "booths" and thus describes them: "The walls were made of poles filled between with stones and clay, the roof thatched, the chimney to the mantle of rough stone, and above of cob work, the windows of oiled paper and the floors of hand sawed planks. They were open and cold, and in winter a high piled fire was constantly to be kept burning. All the houses in the village were alike—there was no opening for pride to claim a supremacy."

It has been said of him that "he held opinions in advance of his times, fearlessly proclaimed in the Old and New England the great truth that man is not responsible to his fellow man in matters of faith and consequence. Difference of opinion he tolerated. During the fourteen years that he was pastor of the Barnstable church, such was his influence over the people that the power of the civil magistrate was not needed to restrain crime. As pastor he was beloved by his people. None ever had a greater influence for good. To become a member of his church, no applicant was compelled to sign a creed or profession of faith, but retained his freedom." "He was," to quote again from the *New England Memorial*, "a man of humble and broken heart and spirit, lively in dispensation of the word of God, studious of peace, furnished with godly contentment, willing to spend, and to be spent, for the cause of the church of Christ."

His will, dated Aug. 10, 1653, is as follows: "First I will and bequeath unto my wife the house wherein I now dwell with the furniture thereof, and the ground belonging thereunto with the marsh land that lyeth on the East besides Randevow Creek, and alsoe my ground in the Common field. To my son Thomas, my eldest sonne I will and bequeath the house I first lived in in Barnstable with the ground belonging thereunto and the marsh joyning to the lower end thereof which butts and bounds upon the



Creeke northward, with this condition, that hee my said son Thomas is to give to my sonne John in England and to my sonne Benjamin here in the bay each of them a good Cow of five pounds. My daughter Jane and my daughter Barbarah have had their portions already. To the rest of my children both mine and my wives my will is that every of them shall have a Cow. My will is alsoe that my great lott and my great marsh shall be sold to some particular person and that which comes by the sale thereof to be equally divided amongst them that have the least portion."

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND HANNAH (HOUSE) LOTHROP

1. THOMAS, bapt. at Eastwell, Kent, England, Feb. 21, 1612/13; m. Dec. 11, 1639, SARAH (LARNED) EWER, widow of Thomas Ewer. Settled at Barnstable, Mass.
2. JANE, bapt. at Egerton, Kent, England, Sept. 29, 1614; m., by Captain Miles Standish, Apr. 8, 1635, SAMUEL FULLER.
3. ANNE, bapt. at Egerton, Kent, England, May 12, 1616; bur. Apr. 30, 1617.
4. JOHN, bapt. at Egerton, Kent, England, Feb. 22, 1617/18; living in England in 1653.
5. BARBARA, bapt. at Egerton, Kent, England, Oct. 31, 1619; m., by Captain Miles Standish, July 19, 1638, JOHN EMERSON.
- +6. SAMUEL, b. about 1622.
7. JOSEPH, b., probably, at Lambeth, London, England, 1624; d. before Apr. 9, 1702, at which date his will was proved; m. Dec. 11, 1650, MARY ANSELL.
8. BENJAMIN, b. in England about 1630; d. July 3, 1691; m. MARTHA ———. Settled at Charlestown, Mass.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ANN (——) LOTHROP

9. BARNABAS, bapt. June 6, 1636; d. at Barnstable, Mass., 1715; m. (1st) Nov. 3, 1658, SUSANNA CLARK; m. (2nd) Nov. 15, 1698, ABIGAIL (——) DUDSON.
10. A child, b. at Scituate, Mass., July 30, 1638; d. on same day.
11. ABIGAIL, bapt. at Barnstable, Mass., Nov. 2, 1639; m. Oct. 7, 1657, JAMES CLARK.
12. BATHSHEBA, bapt. at Barnstable, Mass., Feb. 27, 1641/2; d. Jan. 8, 1723; m. (1st) before 1672, BENJAMIN BALE of Dorchester and Boston, Mass.; m. (2nd) ALEXANDER MARSH.
13. JOHN, bapt. at Barnstable, Mass., Feb. 9, 1644/5; d. Sept. 27, 1727; m. (1st) Jan. 3, 1671/2, MARY COLE; m. (2nd) December, 1695, HANNAH FULLER, widow of Dr. John Fuller. Settled at Barnstable, Mass.
14. "A man childe, dyeing immediately after it was borne buried" Jan. 25, 1649/50.

AUTHORITIES. *New England Memorial*, Nathaniel Morton. *Lo-Lathrop Memorial* (1884), Rev. E. B. Huntington. *Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines* (1915), Frank Farnsworth Starr, Vol. 1, pp. 273-280. *The Founding of New England* (1926), Ernest Flagg, pp. 277-278. *The Ancestry of William Francis Joseph Boardman* (1906), pp. 285-287. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 9, pp. 279-287.



## THOMAS LOTHROP

Son of Robert and Ellen (——) Lothrope, died at Etton, Yorkshire, England, 1606; married (1st) ELIZABETH (——) CLARK; married (2nd) MARY ——; married (3rd) JANE ——.

Was of Cherry Burton and Etton, Yorkshire, England. His first wife, Elizabeth Clark, a widow, was buried at Etton, July 29, 1574. His second wife, Mary, was buried at Etton, Jan. 6, 1587/8. The surname of his third wife, Jane, is not known; she afterwards married second, —— Coppendale.

## CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND ELIZABETH (——) (CLARK) LOTHROP

1. ROBERT, b. at Cherry Burton, Yorkshire, England; m. Jan. 27, 1608, ANN PATTISON.
2. CATHERINE, b. at Cherry Burton, Yorkshire, England; m. June 12, 1607, WILLIAM AKETT.
3. AUDREY, b. at Cherry Burton, Yorkshire, England; m. —— WICKHAM.
4. ELIZABETH, b. at Cherry Burton, Yorkshire, England; m. Feb. 19, 1588, THOMAS ROWOOD.
5. ANNE, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Feb. 13, 1569; d. young.
6. ISABELL, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, July 3, 1570.
7. MARTIN, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Oct. 21, 1572; bur. Nov. 12, 1572.
8. ANDREW, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, Apr. 23, 1574.

## CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND MARY (——) LOTHROP

9. ANNE, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, July 29, 1576.
10. MARY, m. JOHN GALLANT; named in her brother Thomas's will.
11. THOMAS, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Oct. 14, 1582; will dated Oct. 20, 1628, proved May 6, 1629; m. ELIZABETH —— He was admitted sizar at Queen's College, Cambridge, June 30, 1601; B.A., 1604/5; M.A., 1608; rector of Dengie, Essex, 1613-1629.
- +12. JOHN, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Dec. 20, 1584.
13. WILLIAM, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, May 24, 1587; d. after 1628.

## CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND JANE (——) LOTHROP

14. MARGARET, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Feb. 13, 1591.
15. ISABELL, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Sept. 29, 1592.
16. LUCY, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Jan. 4, 1594.
17. RICHARD, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Oct. 12, 1595; m. DOROTHY ——.
18. MARK, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Sept. 27, 1597; d. at North Cove, Yorkshire, between Jan. 3 and Apr. 7, 1660, unmarried.
19. LAWRENCE, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Aug. 29, 1599; d. after 1641.
20. JANE, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Mar. 14, 1601.
21. JOSEPH, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Dec. 31, 1602.
22. BARTHOLOMEW, bapt. at Etton, Yorkshire, England, Mar. 1, 1605; d. after 1659.

AUTHORITIES. *Lo-Lathrop Memoir* (1884), Rev. E. B. Huntington. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 54, pp. 92-93; Vol. 84, p. 438.

## ROBERT LOTHROP

Son of John Lowthroppe; died at Cherry Burton, Yorkshire, England, between July 16, 1558 (date of will) and Oct. 20, 1558 (date of probate); married ELLEN ———, who died testate in 1572.

He succeeded to the estates of his father and made considerable additions to them.

## CHILDREN OF ROBERT AND ELLEN (———) LOTHROP

- +1. THOMAS.
2. ROBERT.
3. LAWRENCE, m. ELIZABETH ———.
4. MARGARET, m. ROBERT HODGESON.
5. JOHN.

AUTHORITIES. *Lo-Lathrop Memoir* (1884), Rev. E. B. Huntington. *The Founding of New England* (1926), Ernest Flagg, p. 327.

## JOHN LOWTHROPPE

A gentleman of quite extensive landed estates, at Cherry Burton and in other parts of Yorkshire. In 1545 he was assessed twice as much on a subsidy roll as any other inhabitant of the parish. The family was an ancient one, deriving its name from Lowthorpe, about four miles from Cherry Burton, but the direct line has not been traced back of John Lowthroppe.

AUTHORITIES. *Lo-Lathrop Memoir*, Rev. E. B. Huntington. *The Founding of New England* (1926), pp. 327-328. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 54, pp. 92-93.



# LEVITT

## MARY LEVITT

Married at Messing, Essex, England, Dec. 26, 1622, JOHN WHITE.

Her parentage and the date and place of her birth and of her death are as yet unknown. Her surname is difficult to read in the Messing register, but there is reason to think Levitt is meant and that she was related to William Levitt who witnessed the will of her husband's father.

She came, with her husband, in the *Lion* from London to Boston, arriving Sept. 16, 1632.

For her children see JOHN WHITE.

AUTHORITY. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 55, pp. 25-26.

# LOOMIS

## LUCY LOOMIS

Daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Morley) Loomis, born at Westfield, Mass., Oct. 4, 1743; died at Southwick, Mass., Nov. 16, 1805;\* married at Westfield, Mass., Nov. 5, 1761, MATTHEW LAFLIN.

Her father's will, dated Nov. 17, 1786, contains the following: "Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Lucy, now Lucy Laflin, six shillings & eight pence lawful money, to her and her heirs forever."

Her gravestone at Southwick contains the following rather superior specimen of mortuary poetry:

My kindred dear, come now draw near,  
Attend to what I say,  
And while in life prepare for death  
And for the judgment day.

For her children see MATTHEW LAFLIN.

AUTHORITIES. Westfield Town Records. Southwick Town Records. *Laflin Genealogy* (1930), Louis Ellsworth Laflin, pp. 26-27.

## BENJAMIN LOOMIS

Son of William and Martha (Morley) Loomis, born at Westfield, Mass., Aug. 30, 1708; died at Southwick, Mass., 1787; married (1st), perhaps at Glastonbury, after Mar. 23, 1734, ELIZABETH MORLEY;† married (2nd) probably at Simsbury, Conn., after Dec. 1, 1776, Rachel Phelps, widow.

"Benjamin Loomis of Westfield and Elizabeth Morley of Glastonbury, Conn., had their names entered and their intention of marriage, March 23, 1734."

"Dec. 1, 1776, Benjamin Loomis of Southwick and Widow Rachel Phelps of Simsbury had their names entered on record of their intention of marriage by standing crier three public meetings as the law requires."

Was first of Westfield, Mass. Constable, 1749; Hog Reeve, 1751.

On record as householder, 1752. "May 14, 1752, the town voted that David Mosely may have liberty to fence across the highway on road that leads to Simsbury, below Benjamin Loomis' house, provided said Mosely keeps and maintains cart gates off each side."

\* Date given on Laflin monument. Church records say Nov. 21, 1805.

† The early Loomis genealogy gives her name as Morley, which is confirmed by the town records and her father's probate. The second edition of the Loomis genealogy incorrectly gives her name as Noble.



Surveyor of Highways, 1754. Deer Reeve, 1758. Surveyor of Highways again, 1762.

Removed to Southwick, Mass., 1773.

His will, dated Nov. 17, 1786, proved Nov. 6, 1787, provides in part as follows: "It is my will that agreement entered into heretofore with my wife, Rachel, should be made good." Will mentions sons Enos, Israel, Amos, Benjamin, and Nehemiah, and contains legacies to "daughter Lucy, now Lucy Laflin" and "daughter Elizabeth, now Elizabeth Noble." Executors were Matthew Laflin, Nehemiah Loomis and Enos Loomis.

#### CHILDREN OF BENJAMIN AND ELIZABETH (MORLEY) LOOMIS

1. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 11, 1735; d. Aug. 14, 1735.
2. ANN, b. Nov. 4, 1737; d. before 1786.
3. NEHEMIAH, b. Nov. 8, 1739; d. Oct. 12, 1808; m. ELIZABETH MORLEY.
4. ENOS, b. Dec. 2, 1741; d. Dec. 2, 1817; m. Oct. 20, 1768, EUNICE NOBLE. Lived in North Granville, N. Y.
- +5. LUCY, b. Oct. 4, 1743.
6. ELIZABETH, b. July 8, 1745; d. Nov. 29, 1809; m. May 25, 1766, TAHAN NOBLE.
7. ISRAEL, b. Mar. 24, 1747; d. Apr. 29, 1797; m. Feb. 4, 1771, ABIGAIL SAXTON.
8. AMOS, b. Aug. 20, 1748; d. before 1786; m. Oct. 6, 1768, ESTHER STEPHENS.
9. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 5, 1750; d. 1814; m. Nov. 21, 1771, LUCY LEONARD. Lived in Remsen, N. Y.

**AUTHORITIES.** Westfield Town Records. Southwick Town Records. Hampshire County, Massachusetts, Probate Records. *The Descendants of Joseph Loomis* (1870), Elias Loomis. *Laflin Genealogy* (1930), Louis Ellsworth Laflin.

#### WILLIAM LOOMIS

Son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Judd) Loomis, born at Windsor, Conn., Mar. 18, 1672/3; died 1738; married, Jan. 13, 1703, MARTHA MORLEY.

Was of Westfield, Mass.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND MARTHA (MORLEY) LOOMIS

1. MARTHA, b. Feb. 24, 1704; d. at Granby, Conn., Apr. 30, 1804, aged one hundred years, two months.
2. JOSHUA, b. Aug. 24, 1706; d. 1779; m. April, 1735, ABIGAIL LANGDON.
- +3. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 30, 1708.
4. ANN, b. Aug. 27, 1710; m. Dec. 13, 1733, JOHN ROOT.
5. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 15, 1712; m. October, 1739, EXPERIENCE SMITH.
6. JAMES, b. Nov. 15, 1714; m. September, 1739, EUNICE STRICKLAND of Lanesboro, Mass.
7. THANKFUL, b. Nov. 19, 1716; m. Sept. 21, 1747, EBENEZER WINCHELL.
8. HEZEKIAH, b. Mar. 14, 1721; d. 1798; m. May 11, 1747, HANNAH SELDEN. Was of West Springfield, Mass.

9. NOAH, b. May 12, 1724; d. Aug. 9, 1808; m. Nov. 5, 1747, RHODA CLARK. Was of Westfield, Mass.

AUTHORITIES. *History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor, Conn.* (1892), Henry R. Stiles, Vol. 2, p. 434. *The Descendants of Joseph Loomis* (1870), Elias Loomis.

### SAMUEL LOOMIS

Son of Joseph and Mary (White) Loomis, born at Braintree, England, 1628; died at Westfield, Mass., Oct. 1, 1689; married Dec. 27, 1653, ELIZABETH JUDD.

Came from England with his father in the *Susan and Ellen* which sailed from London, Apr. 11, 1638, and arrived at Boston July 17 of the same year.

Was first of Farmington, Conn. Made freeman 1654.

With his wife removed to Windsor, Conn., 1660. Admitted to church Nov. 26, 1661. Constable of Windsor 1664.

Removed to Westfield, Mass., 1674. Made Ensign in Hampshire Regiment 1675. Sold his house in Windsor 1679. Known as Lieutenant Samuel Loomis.

He and his brother Thomas married sisters, Mary and Elizabeth, daughters of Thomas and Elizabeth (——) Judd.

### CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND ELIZABETH (JUDD) LOOMIS

1. SAMUEL, b. at Farmington, Conn.; d. Nov. 6, 1711; m. Apr. 4, 1678, HANNAH HANCHETT.
2. ELIZABETH, b. at Farmington, Conn.; m. 1673, THOMAS HANCHETT.
3. RUTH, b. at Windsor, Conn., June 14, 1660; m. BENJAMIN SMITH of Farmington, Conn.
4. SARAH, b. Feb. 3, 1662/3; m. Nov. 12, 1689, JOHN BISSELL.
5. JOANNA, b. Oct. 22, 1665; m. Nov. 20, 1691, JOSEPH SMITH.
6. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 11, 1667/8; d. 1726; m. Jan. 6, 1703, ANN FITCH.
7. NEHEMIAH, b. July 15, 1670; d. Feb. 4, 1740; m. Jan. 3, 1694, THANKFUL WELLER.
- +8. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 18, 1672/3.
9. PHILIP, b. at Westfield, Mass., Feb. 22, 1675/6; d. Dec. 1, 1746; m. 1704, HANNAH ———.
10. MARY, b. at Westfield, Mass., Aug. 16, 1678.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Windsor, Conn.* (1892), H. R. Stiles. *Thomas Judd and his Descendants*, Sylvester Judd. *Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, James Savage. *One Bassett Family in America*, Buell Burdette Bassette.



## JOSEPH LOOMIS

Son of John and Agnes (——) Loomis, born at Braintree, Essex, England, about 1590; died at Windsor, Conn., Nov. 25, 1658; married at Messing, Essex, England, June 30, 1614, MARY WHITE.

Of Braintree, Essex, England. A woolen draper or merchant engaged in buying cloth from weavers who worked on handlooms.\* Subsidy records in Record Office, London, give in national tax lists of Braintree for third and fourth years of Charles I, 1628-9, the following item: "Brantry, Joseph Lomys III li VIIIs." Another entry in the same Subsidy Record, dated 1633, refers to Joseph Loomis as called by John Hawkins of Braintree "a loving friend and neighbor." Again the records have entered on Apr. 23, 1636: "Joseph Loomis, Braintree is assessed tax of £00-09-04" on money "raised in the County of Essex for the setting out of a ship of eight hundred Tunne Appointed by his Majesties writt to be ready at Portsmouth on the first of March, 1636." The cost of the ship was 8,000 pounds, and in Braintree a hundred thirteen people were taxed. The ship assessment caused great discontent. John Hampden, celebrated in history, refused to pay and fought the measure in Parliament.

Joseph, with his wife and eight children, sailed for America in the *Susan and Ellen*, Apr. 11, 1638, and reached Boston July 19, 1638.

Was first of Dorchester, Mass. About 1639 removed to Windsor, Conn., possibly among the company led by Rev. Ephraim Huit. Became large land owner there.

Feb. 2, 1640, "Joseph Loomis hath graunted from the plantation his house lott with meadow adjoyning, one and twenty acres, bounded north by the rivulett." Eight other portions of land are recorded as given to him, four of them "over the great river, mostly three miles long." Also fifty-four acres of upland and forty acres "bounded north by the land of Joseph Lummas the younger."

The Joseph Loomis house at Windsor was located on high land at the junction of the Farmington and Connecticut rivers. When these rivers overflowed, it was surrounded by water, whence came its name, "The Island." This property, together with the house built upon it by Joseph Loomis in 1639, has been in possession of the Loomis family ever since this date and is said to be the oldest house and homesite in America owned by the family of its pioneer builder. It is now in possession of the Loomis Institute, founded by Col. John Mason Loomis.

Joseph Loomis is on record as juryman, Mar. 2, 1642/3, also Sept. 1, 1644, Nathaniel Foote being one of those serving with him. Among the cases disposed of by the jury was that of "Tho. Hurlburt for exacting and

\* From this may originate the name Loomis.



incouridging others to take excessive Rats for work and ware, is adjudged to pay to the County 40s."

May 29, 1655, he gave a parcel of land to his son Nathaniel. "Nathaniel has by Gift of his ffather, Joseph Loomis, on the East side of the Great River five rods in bredth and in length towards the East from the River three miles." The same year he made arrangement with his son John whereby John bought the homestead and allowed his father twenty pounds a year.

At the time of his death he had been a resident of Windsor for twenty years. As shown by Matthew Grant's Record of Deaths, he was the only person to die in Windsor in the year 1658.

Inventory of his estate shows:

Impr. 2 Mares 3 colts	£42-00-00
In ye Parlour one Tapestry Covering	05-00-00
Ye beds and furniture	16-08-00
In wearing Apparel	15-16-00
In platr	16-07-00
In sheets and other Linen	05-06-00
Saddle, Bridle, 4 Cushions, 5 books	02-02-00
[Eleven other lines of household things, &c.	15-11-00]
Mon due to the estate by wch his son John Loomis oweth the sum of	60-00-00
	-----
	178-10-00

#### CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND MARY (WHITE) LOOMIS

1. JOSEPH, b. at Braintree, Essex, England, 1615; d. June 26, 1687; m. (1st) Sept. 17, 1646, SARAH HILL, b. about 1621; d. Aug. 23, 1653; four children; m. (2nd) June 28, 1659, MARY CHAUNCEY, who d. Apr. 22, 1681; eight children. He was of Windsor, Conn.
2. SARAH, b. at Braintree, Essex, England, about 1617; d. 1665; m. Sept. 28, 1640, CAPT. NICHOLAS OLMSTEAD,\* b. about 1612; d. Aug. 31, 1684. Was of Hartford, Conn. Son of James Olmstead, immigrant settler. Captain in King Philip's War.
3. ELIZABETH, b. at Braintree, Essex, England, about 1619; m. May 20, 1641, JOSIAH HULL, who d. Nov. 16, 1675. They were first of Windsor, then of Killingworth, Conn. He was deputy to General Court from both places. A wealthy man. She was living in 1665.

\* On the wedding day of Sarah Loomis and Nicholas Olmstead, inventory was taken of the estate of James Olmstead of Hartford. One paragraph of the will attached to this inventory reads as follows: "It is my will to give my estate betweene my two sonns, that is to say, the on halfe to my son Nicholas, and the other halfe to my sonne Nehemiah, equally divyded betweene the both, wth this reservation, that if my brother Lymus doe make his word good to make my sonne Nicholas wifes portion as good as any child he hath, for so I understand his promise is, but if he shall refuse so to doe, I shall then refuse to give my sonne any prte of my moveable goods, cattell or debts . . . And if my brother Lumas doe prforme his promise, then my will is their portions shall be a like, only Nicholas shall abate so much as I have given him before."



4. MARY, b. at Braintree, Essex, England, about 1620; d. Aug. 19, 1680; m. (1st) 1638, JOHN SKINNER, who d. 1650; m. (2nd) Nov. 13, 1651, OWEN TUDOR.
5. JOHN, b. at Braintree, Essex, England, 1622; d. Sept. 1, 1688; m. Feb. 3, 1648/9, ELIZABETH SCOTT. Known as Deacon John.
6. THOMAS, b. at Braintree, Essex, England, 1624; d. Aug. 28, 1689; m. (1st) Nov. 1, 1653, HANNAH FOX, who d. Apr. 25, 1662; m. (2nd) Jan. 1, 1662/3, MARY JUDD, daughter of Thomas Judd. She d. Aug. 8, 1684. A wealthy man. Fought in King Philip's War.
7. NATHANIEL, b. at Braintree, Essex, England, 1626; d. Aug. 19, 1688; m. Nov. 24, 1653, ELIZABETH MOORE, who d. July 23, 1728. Lived at Windsor, Conn. Was member of Windsor Troop of Horse in King Philip's War. His widow m. John Case of Simsbury.
- +8. SAMUEL, b. 1628.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Ancient Windsor* (1892), H. R. Stiles, Vol. 2, pp. 432-433. *The Descendants of Joseph Loomis* (1870), Elias Loomis. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 55, pp. 22-31. *One Bassett Family in America*, Buell Burdette Bassette. *The Founding of New England* (1926), Ernest Flagg, p. 278. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 135-136, 28.

## JOHN LUMMYS

Son of John and Kyrsten (——) Lummys, bapt. at Thaxted, Essex, England, Jan. 29, 1562; died at Thaxted, Essex, England, 1619; married at Braintree, Essex, England, AGNES ———.

He moved from Thaxted to Braintree as a young man, and left a will dated Apr. 14, 1619, in which he called himself a tailor—a trade in which his father was also engaged.

### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND KYRSTEN (——) LUMMYS

- +1. JOSEPH.
2. ANN, m. ———: WARR.
3. SARA, m. ——— BURTON.
4. ELIZABETH, m. WILLIAM PRESTON.
5. JANE, m. ——— PENGALLY.
6. (?) JEFFREY.

AUTHORITIES. *The Descendants of Joseph Loomis*, Elias Loomis, second edition (1909). *The Founding of New England* (1926), Ernest Flagg, p. 327.

# LUTMAN

## JANE LUTMAN

Born in England; died at Guilford, Conn., May 1, 1674; married at Ockley, England, 1636, WILLIAM DUDLEY.

Her parentage and the town of her birth are as yet unknown.

For her children see WILLIAM DUDLEY.

AUTHORITIES. *The History of the Dudley Family*, Dean Dudley. *Fulton-Hayden-Warner Ancestry*, Clarence Etienne Leonard.



## MARTIN

### RACHEL MARTIN

Daughter of James and Joan (Adam) Martin, baptized at Lydd, Kent, England, June 17, 1565; died at Dorchester, Mass., in 1646 or 1647; married at Tenterden, Kent, England, Sept. 14, 1583, JOHN BIGGE.

Long a widow, Rachel (Martin) Bigge, accompanied by her daughter, Patience (Bigge) Foster, and her grandson Hopestill Foster, embarked for New England on the *Elizabeth*, Apr. 17, 1635, and settled at Dorchester, Mass. Another daughter, Mrs. Stowe, with her family, had come to New England the previous year.

For her children see JOHN BIGGE.

AUTHORITY. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 92, p. 397.

### JAMES MARTIN

Died at Lydd, Kent, England, 1583; married at Lydd, July 27, 1562, JOAN ADAM, baptized at Lydd, Apr. 10, 1544, died at Lydd 1582, daughter of William and Alice (Baker) Adam.

William Adam and Alice Baker were married at Lydd in 1542.

AUTHORITY. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 92, p. 397.

## McLAFLIN

### MARY McLAFLIN

Daughter of Robert and Joanna (Warner) McLafin, born at Wenham, Mass., Apr. 22, 1678; died at Suffield, Conn., May 24, 1764; married (1st) at Suffield, Sept. 22, 1699, JOHN RISING; married (2nd) at Suffield, July 11, 1723, JONATHAN REMINGTON.

For her children see JOHN RISING.

AUTHORITIES. *Wenham Vital Records*. *Suffield Vital Records*.

### ROBERT McLAFLIN

Born probably in Scotland; died at Wenham, Mass., (before Sept. 19), 1690; married at Wenham, Mass., Oct. 14, 1664, JOANNA WARNER.

He may have been one of Cromwell's Scotch prisoners who were transported to New England. The unfamiliar name was spelled in numerous ways—Mackclafin, McLafin, McLathlin, Claflin.

Robert and Joanna Mackloflen are in the list of members of the Wenham Congregational Church.

The inventory of his estate was taken Sept. 19, 1690, and the names and ages of his children were stated: Daniel, 15; Antipas, 10; Johana, 25; Elizabeth, 20; Priscilla, 18; Mary, 11; and Abigaill, 15 [13?]. A receipt was given, Sept. 17, 1692, by Mark Warner, as guardian of Priscilla "Claflin," for 39s. 6d., to the administrator, Thomas Fiske of Wenham.

#### CHILDREN OF ROBERT AND JOANNA (WARNER) McLAFLIN

1. JOANNA, b. Aug. 12, 1665; m. Nov. 18, 1685, SAMUEL SMITH, of Northampton, Mass., and Suffield, Conn., son of Samuel and Mary (Ensign) Smith of Hadley, and grandson of Rev. Henry Smith.
2. ELIZABETH, b. May 18, 1670.
3. PRISCILLA, b. Aug. 22, 1672.
4. DANIEL, b. Jan. 25, 1674; m. (intention, Mar. 1, 1700/1), SARAH EDWARDS. In the Wenham records, he and his family were known as "Claflin." Ancestors of Hon. William Claflin (1818-1905), Governor of Massachusetts, 1868, and Member of Congress, 1877-1881.
5. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 19, 1676; m. at Suffield, Conn., Dec. 12, 1700, THOMAS MICHELL.
- +6. MARY, b. Apr. 22, 1678.
7. ANTIPAS, b. about 1680.

AUTHORITIES. *Wenham Vital Records*. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 61, pp. 111-116, 331; Vol. 62, p. 34. *The History of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles* (1913). John William Linzee, p. 307.



# MARVIN

## MARY MARVIN

Daughter of Reinold and Mary (——) Marvin, baptized at Great Bentley, Essex, England, Oct. 23, 1636; died at Middletown, Conn., Mar. 5, 1713/4; married about 1663, SAMUEL COLLINS.

Came with her parents to New England. Was admitted to full communion with the church at Cambridge, Mass., May 31, 1664.

For her children see SAMUEL COLLINS.

AUTHORITY. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 62, p. 304; Vol. 89, p. 150.

## REINOLD MARVIN

Son of Edward and Margaret (——) Marvin, baptized at Great Bentley, Essex, England, Oct. 25, 1594; died at Saybrook, Conn., 1662; married 1617/8 MARY ——.

The family of Reinold Marvin traces back into England through his father, Edward Marvin, ca. 1545–1615 (Margaret); Reinold Mervyn, ca. 1513–155— (Johan); John Mervyn, ca. 1480–1533 (Margaret); Thomas Mervyn, d. 1503; all men of substance and Essex County landholders.\*

Abstract of the will of John Mervyn of Ramsey, Yeoman, Reinold's great-grandfather, dated Sept. 16, 1533, is as follows:†

I desire to be buried in the Church of St. Michael the Archangel at Ramsey, near my father, and bequeath to that Church 3s. 4d. To the old work of St. Paul's 12d. I desire an honest priest to sing for me and my friends in Ramsey Church for half a year, he to have £3 6s. 8d. To the four Orders of Friars in and about Ipswich, 40s. To the amending of Ramsey highway and bridge, £4. To my wife Margaret, all my houses and lands in Ramsey, both copy and freehold, except Janecoxe, and also all my household stuff, and £20, ten milch beasts, two couple of oxen, four cart horses, harness, cart and plough, and 100 sheep. To my eldest son, John, the house I dwell in, my copyhold land held of the Abbot of St. Osyth, and a pightell called Waxe, he to receive all these after his mother's death. To my said eldest son John immediately after my decease, my quarter of the ship *Mary and John*. To my son Raynold, a tenement called Bennettes and lands thereunto belonging, after his mother's death. To my son Thomas, a tenement called Rolfes, and Nether lands and Gesses, after his mother's death. To my son Richard, a

\* In *The English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin* (1900), by William T. R. Marvin, and *Descendants of Reinold and Matthew Marvin* (1904), by George Franklin Marvin and William T. R. Marvin, Roger Marvin of St. Stephen's parish, Ipswich, County Suffolk, is named as founder of the line. Discovery by John Insley Coddington of the wills of Thomas Merveyn and John Mervyn disproves this theory and shows Thomas Merveyn to have been the earliest known English progenitor and Ramsey, Essex, the first ancestral home.

† An excellent example of a mediæval English will.

tenement in Little Ockeley called Brandons, and free pightell. To my son John the younger, a tenement called Milkes in Myche Ockeley. To my sons Raynold, Thomas and Richard, £10 each at their ages of 21. To my daughters Margaret, Christian and Marion, £10 each, on their marriage. My land called Janecoxe I bequeath to my feoffees to keep an obit for me, my father and all my friends. To John Blosse, two sheep and two bushels of corn. To Richard Tredfall, two sheep. To Roger Smythe, two sheep. To Thomas Cuckcucke the younger, a sheep. To my brother, Thomas Mervyn, £5, a garthing plate in Harwich that was my father's, with all my bows and shafts. To each of my servants, man and woman, two sheep. To John Blosse the elder, my best gown except one. To Robert Were, John Frotsame, James Carter, John Mote, Thomas Hege, Robert Harting and Purkas (*sic*), Robert Blosse, Robert Tidder, John Blosse the younger, and Robert Larkyn, clothes and sheep. Residuary legates: My children. Executors: My wife Margaret and my eldest son John. Supervisor: My brother Thomas Mervyn. Witnesses: Nicholas Awdley, curate; Thomas Hurre; John Blosse the elder; Robert Blosse; Thomas Cuckekucke the younger. Proved Dec. 17, 1533, by the executors named.

From his father, Edward Mervyn, Reinold received lands called Moysses at Great Oakley, but lived at Great Bentley where he was overseer of the parish in 1625 and 1637 and churchwarden in 1627, 1633 and 1634. In 1637 or 1638 he sailed for America and in the latter year was of Hartford, Conn., where his younger brother Matthew had already settled. Removed to Farmington in 1639 or 1640 and afterwards to Saybrook. Made free-man at Saybrook, May 20, 1658. His wife Mary died there in the summer of 1661, her death being attributed to witchcraft on the part of Nicholas and Margaret Jennings. His will, dated May 23, 1662, named only his son Reinold and daughter Mary, apparently all that survived of his many children.

#### CHILDREN OF REINOLD AND MARY (——) MARVIN

1. WILLIAM, bapt. Nov. 4, 1618.
2. ELIZABETH, bapt. Apr. 29, 1621.
3. MARY, bapt. Oct. 27, 1622; d. young.
4. JOHN, bur. Mar. 16, 1626.
5. ELIZABETH, bapt. Apr. 29, 1627.
6. SARAH, bapt. July 22, 1629.
7. REINOLD, bapt. Dec. 20, 1631; d. at Lyme, Conn., 1676; m. SARAH CLARK.
8. ABIGAIL, bapt. May 4, 1634.
- +9. MARY, bapt. Oct. 23, 1636.

AUTHORITIES. *The English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin* (1900), William T. R. Marvin. *Descendants of Reinold and Matthew Marvin* (1904), George Franklin Marvin and William T. R. Marvin. "Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew Marvin," by John Insley Coddington, in *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 18, pp. 1-13. Manwaring's *Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 219-220.



# MORLEY

## ELIZABETH MORLEY

Daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Wickham) Morley; born at Glastonbury, Conn., July 31, 1715; died at Southwick, Mass., Mar. 22, 1776; married (intention dated Mar. 23, 1734), BENJAMIN LOOMIS.

The Morleys, from Westfield, Mass., kept up their connection with their relatives there, Elizabeth's step-mother being a Loomis, and she herself marrying a Loomis first cousin.

For her children see BENJAMIN LOOMIS.

AUTHORITIES. Glastonbury Vital Records. Westfield Vital Records.

## THOMAS MORLEY

Son of Thomas and Martha (Wright) Morley, born at Westfield, Mass., Sept. 14, 1684; died at Glastonbury, Conn., Jan. 8, 1772; married (1st) at Glastonbury, Conn., Nov. 9, 1708, ELIZABETH WICKHAM; married (2nd) MINDWELL LOOMIS, born about 1697, died at Glastonbury, Conn., Nov. 17, 1774.

His will, dated Apr. 10, 1770, proved Jan. 27, 1772, gave to his wife, Mindwell, "what she had when I married her"; gave a legacy to his grandson, William Morley; and gave the bulk of his estate to his son, Timothy Morley. His two daughters had received their portions, but he gave Elizabeth Loomis five shillings and Marcy Fox ten shillings. The executor's account shows that he paid ten shillings to William Fox and five shillings to Elizabeth Loomis.

At the death of his widow Mindwell, her estate was distributed to her Loomis brother and sisters or their legal representatives.

## CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND ELIZABETH (WICKHAM) MORLEY

1. WILLIAM, b. July 29, 1709.
2. A child, b. and d. June 16, 1711.
3. A child, b. June 30, 1713; d. July 1, 1713.
- +4. ELIZABETH, b. July 31, 1715.
5. JOHN, b. Feb. 7, 1716/17; d. 1757; m. SARAH \_\_\_\_\_.
6. ENOS, b. Aug. 6, 1719; d. Oct. 29, 1730.
7. MERCY, b. Oct. 24, 1722; m. WILLIAM FOX.
8. TIMOTHY, b. Feb. 15, 1726; m. Apr. 25, 1751, MARY WOOD of Hartford.

AUTHORITIES. Glastonbury Vital Records. Hartford Probate Records.

## MARTHA MORLEY

Daughter of Thomas and Martha (Wright) Morley, born at Westfield, Mass., Sept. 7, 1682; died Feb. 22, 1753; married Jan. 13, 1703, WILLIAM LOOMIS.

The marriage was recorded in Westfield, but she was called of Glastonbury, to which town her family had moved not long before.

For her children see WILLIAM LOOMIS.

AUTHORITY. Westfield Town Records.

## THOMAS MORLEY

Born about 1655; died at Glastonbury, Conn., between Jan. 23 and 30, 1711/12; married at Westfield, Mass., Dec. 8, 1681, MARTHA WRIGHT.

The name in the early generations appears often of record as *Marlo*, perhaps the original form. The birth date and parentage of Thomas have not been learned.

Removed after 1701 to Glastonbury, Conn. The will of Thomas Morley, Sr., husbandman, dated Jan. 23, 1711/12, gave his entire estate to his wife Martha, with power to make a will and to dispose of what estate is left to the children equally, except Mary, who has had her portion and is to have but one shilling more, and the son Abel is to have £10 more than any of the other children. The inventory, taken Jan. 30, 1711/12, totaled £191.02.08. The will was approved, but the son Thomas Morley, Jr., and son-in-law, Thomas Wickham, appealed. The widow did not take advantage of her somewhat limited liberty to make a will, but died intestate before Jan. 2, 1740/1, when the inventory of her small estate was taken.

## CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND MARTHA (WRIGHT) MORLEY

- +1. MARTHA, b. Sept. 7, 1682.
- +2. THOMAS, b. Sept. 14, 1684.
3. MARY, b. Oct. 30, 1686; d. young.
4. ABEL, b. Jan. 18, 1688/9; d. at Agawam, Mass., Jan. 17, 1771; m. at Glastonbury, Conn., Apr. 9, 1719, SUSANNAH KILBOURN.
5. ELIZABETH, b. June 23, 1691; m. THOMAS WICKHAM.
6. THANKFUL, b. Feb. 28, 1692/3; m. at Glastonbury, July 4, 1720, SAMUEL GAINES, JR.
7. MARY, b. Nov. 14, 1695.
8. JOHN, b. May 1, 1699.
9. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 22, 1700/1; d. at Glastonbury, Conn., between Sept. 16, 1747 (date of will) and Nov. 30, 1747 (date of inventory); m. at Glastonbury, Feb. 17, 1725/6, SUSANNAH (PELLET) WICKHAM, widow of John Wickham. She d. in 1765.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, Vol. 3, p. 153. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 2, p. 261; Vol. 3, pp. 310, 602. Glastonbury Vital Records.



## MULLINS

### PRISCILLA MULLINS

Daughter of William and Alice (——) Mullins, born in England; married about 1623, JOHN ALDEN.

Legend has played more with the story of Priscilla Alden than with any other of the women and girls who made the long, dangerous crossing to New England in the early days of colonization. Not only is she the heroine of Longfellow's poem, *The Courtship of Miles Standish*, but Jane G. Austin in her novel, *Standish of Standish*, introduces Priscilla as a dark-haired and dark-eyed beauty—and a good cook to boot. To these sources, those who wish the traditions and legends, creatively embroidered with romance, are referred. As for the alleged French Huguenot origin of the Mullins ("Molines") family, we await the production of evidence.

We honor the woman who in youth endured the long sea voyage, pioneered in what was then a wilderness peopled only by the aborigines, was doubly orphaned soon after, married and bore eleven children, and founded one of the historic families of New England. Her date of death, and age at death, are unknown. Her husband lived to an advanced age, and died in 1687. She almost certainly predeceased him. But she was living in 1680, sixty years after she disembarked from the *Mayflower*, for at the funeral of Gov. Josiah Winslow were present "the venerable John Alden, with Priscilla on his arm."

For her children, see JOHN ALDEN.

AUTHORITY. *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 51, pp. 427-431.

### WILLIAM MULLINS

Died at Plymouth, Mass., Feb. 21, 1620/1; married ALICE ———.

He may be the William Mullins who lived in 1596 at Stoke, near Guildford, co. Surrey, England, about ten miles from Dorking, the town with which he was later associated. Records of his baptism and marriage have not been found, but a family named Mullyns appears in the Dorking registers between 1571 and 1585.

In 1612 he paid £122 for a holding in the Manor of Dorking, for which he paid an annual rental of twenty-three shillings. In the records of the Privy Council, a warrant was issued, Apr. 29, 1616, to bring "one William Mollins before their Lordships." He appeared before them May 1 following and was continued technically in their custody "until by their Hon-

ours' order hee be dismissed." If this was our William, the cause may have been his religious views and activities, and that would explain his sale of his holding in Dorking, in May, 1619, for £280, to one Ephraim Bothall, and his decision to emigrate.

He came on the *Mayflower* with his wife Alice, son Joseph, and daughter Priscilla. He and his wife were among the numerous casualties of the first severe winter. His will, the first known to have been made in New England, and probably nuncupative, was witnessed by Governor Carver, by Giles Heale, the ship's surgeon, and by Christopher Jones, probably the captain of the *Mayflower*. It was certified on Apr. 2, 1621, before the *Mayflower* sailed back to England, and was proved July 23, 1621 by the daughter, Sarah Blunden, who had remained there. The probate act calls him "Willmi Mullens nup de Dorking in Com Surr sed in partibus ultra marinis def"—that is, "late of Dorking in the County of Surrey, but deceased in parts beyond the seas."

The will was discovered by the late Henry F. Waters and was published in full in the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 42, p. 62, and also in *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 1, pp. 231-232. It names his wife Alice; his eldest daughter [in England]; his eldest son, clearly the son William referred to later, if he "will come to Virginia"; his son Joseph; and his daughter Priscilla. He held nine shares in the Adventurers Company, and his estate consisted principally of a stock of boots and shoes.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ALICE (——) MULLINS\*

1. WILLIAM, remained in England and m. there; came over later and was of Duxbury, Mass., by 1637; removed to Braintree and d. there Feb. 12, 1672/3; probably m. (2nd) at Boston, May 7, 1656, ANN (——) BELL, widow of Thomas Bell. By his first wife he left a daughter, Sarah, who was thrice married but childless and in her will made a gift to her "cousin," Ruth Webb—a granddaughter of Priscilla Alden.
2. SARAH, m. ——— BLUNDEN.
3. JOSEPH, d. the first winter.
- +4. PRISCILLA.

AUTHORITIES. *The English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers* (1929), Charles E. Banks, pp. 73-74. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 1, pp. 230-232; Vol. 7, pp. 37-48, 179-183.

\* Some think that the two older children left in England, and already married, were by a former wife, and that may well be true.



## PADDOCK

### DEBORAH PADDOCK

Daughter of Robert and Martha (Hall) Paddock, born 1705/6; died at Middletown, Conn., Aug. 27, 1752; married at Chatham, Mass., Sept. 30, 1725, JOSEPH DOANE.

She was granted administration on her husband's estate at Hartford, Mar. 4, 1746, giving her own security bond and that of Thomas Rich of Middletown. The appraised value of the property was 520-6-0 pounds.

She purchased additional property in Middletown Jan. 24, 1747 and again the following March, the latter land "adjoining where she now lives." In the Easthampton, Conn., Society Records her name appears as receiving money for the use of her house "for Divine service on the Lord's day."

She died of smallpox and was buried on "Miller's Hill" at East Hampton, Conn. A stone has been erected there in her memory.

Her personal estate, valued at 525 pounds, was settled by her son Joseph to whom letters of administration were granted Oct. 25, 1752.

For her children see JOSEPH DOANE.

AUTHORITIES. *The Doane Family*, Alfred Alder Doane. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 5, p. 142; Vol. 28, p. 114.

### ROBERT PADDOCK

Son of Zechariah and Deborah (Sears) Paddock, born at Yarmouth, Mass., Jan. 17, 1670/1; married at Yarmouth, Mass., Mar. 6, 1701/2, MARTHA HALL.

Was probably living at Chatham, Mass., when his daughter Deborah married there in 1725, and at Mansfield, Mass., when Eunice, daughter of "Robert Paddock of Mansfield" married Thomas Storms at this latter place in 1742/3.

#### CHILDREN OF ROBERT AND DEBORAH (SEARS) PADDOCK

1. A son, b. Feb. 2, 1702/3; d. aged 7 weeks.
2. SETH, b. Mar. 13, 1704/5; m. at Chatham, Mass., Apr. 13, 1727, MERCY NICKERSON.  
Was of Mansfield, Mass.
- +3. DEBORAH.

Probably other children.

AUTHORITIES. *The Doane Family* (1902), Alfred Alder Doane. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 5, p. 142; Vol. 10, p. 242.

## ZECHARIAH PADDOCK

Son of Robert and Mary (——) Paddock, born at Plymouth, Mass., Mar. 20, 1636/7; died at Yarmouth, Mass., May 1, 1727; married at Yarmouth, Mass., 1659, DEBORAH SEARS.

Was of Barnstable and Yarmouth, Mass. Deputy of Barnstable, 1706, 1707, 1708. On committee for seating meeting house, 1717.

In "Brief Memoirs and Notices of Prince's Subscribers" is recorded the following: "Paddock—Yarmouth, County of Barnstable, 1 May, 1727. This day died here Mr. Zechariah Paddock in the 88th year of his Age, was born at Plimouth in the beginning of the year 1640. He retained his reason to an uncommon degree until his last sickness which lasted but a few days. He was married in 1659 to Mrs. Deborah Sears, born in this town and now survives him, having lived together almost 68 years and by her God blest him with a numerous offspring especially in the third and fourth generation, having left behind him of his own Posterity, 48 grandchildren and 38 great-grandchildren, and of this latter sort, no less than 30 descended from his second son; the old gentleman, his wife, one of his sons and his wife, lived for a considerable time in a house by themselves without any other person; when their ages if computed together amounted to three hundred years. Mr. Paddock had obtained the character of a righteous man; and his widow, now four score and 7 years old, is well reported of for good works."

## CHILDREN OF ZECHARIAH AND DEBORAH (SEARS) PADDOCK\*

1. ICHABOD, b. Feb. 2, 1661/2. "Went to Nantucket to teach whaling."
2. ZECHARIAH, b. middle of April, 1664; d. at Yarmouth, Mass., Apr. 8, 1717; m. (1st) BETHIA ———, b. 1667; d. Mar. 8, 1708; m. (2nd) July 29, 1708, MARY (HEDGE) THACHER, b. Mar. 1671, widow of Deacon Josiah Thacher.
3. ELIZABETH, b. first of August, 1666; m. 1689, JOHN HOWES.
4. JOHN, b. May 5, 1669; d. Feb. 18, 1717; m. 1694, PRISCILLA HALL, daughter of John Hall.
- +5. ROBERT, b. Jan. 17, 1670/1.
6. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 12, 1674; m. SARAH GARDNER.
7. NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 22, 1677; d. August, 1756; m. 1706, ANNE BUNKER.
8. JUDAH, b. Sept. 15, 1681; d. Mar. 31, 1770; m. 1706, ALICE ALDEN, daughter of David and Mary (Southworth) Alden. Known as "Captain Judah."

AUTHORITIES. *New England Weekly Journal*, June 5, 1727. *The Doane Family* (1902), Alfred Alder Doane. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 3, p. 247; Vol. 4, pp. 188-189; Vol. 5, pp. 160-161; Vol. 9, pp. 147-148.

\* All recorded at Yarmouth.



## ROBERT PADDOCK

Died at Plymouth, Mass., July 25, 1650; married MARY ———.

His parentage and the place of his birth and of his death are as yet unknown.

Came of a family said to have been originally of Wales. Emigrated to America before 1635 and settled at Plymouth and Duxbury, Mass. Recorded as a smith in Duxbury, 1638. On list of men able to bear arms, 1643. Constable, 1646.

Evidently married the mother of William Palmer (born 1634) whose birth as his "son-in-law" (step-son) was entered with the births of his own children. If this was Elizabeth Hodgkins, wife of William Palmer, Jr., Robert was married at least twice, for his widow was named Mary. On Nov. 19, 1650, "Mary Padduks" confirmed Robert's death-bed gift of their son John to Captain Thomas Willett to be raised as his own child.

## CHILDREN OF ROBERT AND MARY ——— PADDOCK

1. ROBERT, b. 1634. Was of Dartmouth, Mass.
- +2. ZECHARIAH, b. Mar. 20, 1636/7.
3. MARY, b. Mar. 10, 1638/9; m. Mar. 24, 1650/1, THOMAS ROBERTS.
4. ALICE, b. Mar. 7, 1640/1; m. May 7, 1663, ZECHARIAH EDDY.
5. JOHN, b. Apr. 1, 1643; m. Dec. 21, 1673, ANNE JONES.
6. SUSANNA, b. 1649; m. Nov. 12, 1675, JOHN EDDY, son of Samuel Eddy.

AUTHORITIES. *History of Town of Duxbury, Massachusetts*, Justin Winsor. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 4, p. 255. *Americana Illustrated*, Vol. 18, p. 448. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 16, p. 235; Vol. 17, pp. 183, 185; Vol. 22, p. 93. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 4, p. 255; Vol. 8, p. 251; Vol. 12, p. 220. *Plymouth Colony Records*.

## PABODIE

### ELIZABETH PABODIE

Daughter of William and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie, born at Duxbury, Mass., Apr. 24, 1647; married at Duxbury, Mass., November, 1666, JOHN ROGERS.

For her declaration *re* her husband's estate see JOHN ROGERS.

For her children see JOHN ROGERS.

AUTHORITIES. *Peabody Genealogy* (1909), Selim Hobart Peabody. *Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island*, John Osborne Austin. *Putnam's Monthly Historical Magazine*, Vol. 5, p. 6. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 8, p. 232.

### WILLIAM PABODIE

Son of John and Isabel (——) Pabodie, born in England, about 1620; died at Little Compton, Mass. (now Rhode Island), Dec. 13, 1707; married at Plymouth, Mass., Dec. 26, 1644, ELIZABETH ALDEN.

Settled at Duxbury, Mass., about 1645. "A man much employed in public affairs and of much respectability." On jury, 1655, that found Robert Latham "guilty of manslaughter by chaunc medley."

Nov. 1, 1648, bought a dwelling-house from John Holland and Hopestill Foster of Dorchester, with garden, stables, land and meadows, which they had purchased from Jonathan Brewster. Owned other tracts of land in this town. Also bought land at Mattapoisett and Sepecan which he afterwards sold.

Admitted freeman June 5, 1651. Town officer at Duxbury. Elected representative to General Court of Plymouth, 1654, and re-elected each year till 1663; again in 1668 and again from 1671 to 1682. Selectman, 1668, 1672-1675, 1680 and 1684.

Adjusted a boundary line between his lands and those of Mrs. Sarah Parker and William Brewster, Oct. 27, 1680. On a committee, 1677, to hear complaints of persons to whom the colony was indebted, relating to the late war with the Indians.

Acquired by purchase, with others, a share in the lands at Little Compton and removed there about 1684. Selectman at Little Compton, 1685-1686. He and his wife were both buried at Little Compton. His will, dated May 17, 1707, was proved Feb. 27, 1707/8.



## CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ELIZABETH (ALDEN) PABODIE

1. JOHN, b. Oct. 4, 1645; d. Nov. 17, 1669. The coroner's jury found that "hee ryde-  
ing on the road, his horse carryed him underneath the bow of a young tree,  
and violently forcing his head into the body thereof brake his skull, which  
we do judge was the cause of his death."
- +2. ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 24, 1647.
3. MARY, b. Aug. 7, 1648; m. Nov. 16, 1671, EDWARD SOUTHWORTH.
4. MERCY, b. Jan. 2, 1649/50; m. Nov. 16, 1669, JOHN SIMMONS.
5. MARTHA, b. Feb. 24, 1650/1; m. (1st) Apr. 4, 1677, SAMUEL SEABURY; m. (2nd)  
WILLIAM FORBES.
6. PRISCILLA, b. Nov. 16, 1652; d. young.
7. PRISCILLA, b. Jan. 15, 1653/4; d. June 3, 1724; m. Dec. 2, 1679, REV. ICHABOD WIS-  
WELL.
8. SARAH, b. Aug. 7, 1656; d. Aug. 27, 1740; m. Nov. 10, 1681, JOHN COE, who d. Dec.  
16, 1728.
9. RUTH, b. June 27, 1658; d. Aug. 27, 1740; m. December, 1678, BENJAMIN BARTLETT.
10. REBECCA, b. Oct. 16, 1660; d. Dec. 3, 1702; m. 1680, WILLIAM SOUTHWORTH.
11. HANNAH, b. Oct. 15, 1662; m. Aug. 2, 1683, SAMUEL BARTLETT.
12. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 24, 1664; d. Sept. 17, 1744; m. (1st) JUDITH ———, who d. July  
20, 1714; m. (2nd) ELIZABETH ———, who d. Dec. 14, 1717; m. (3rd) RUTH  
———; m. (4th) MARY (MORGAN) STARR.
13. LYDIA, b. Apr. 3, 1667; m. DANIEL GRINNELL.

AUTHORITIES. *Peabody Genealogy* (1909), Selim Hobart Peabody. *Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island*, John Osborne Austin, pp. 141-143. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 6, pp. 129-135; Vol. 8, pp. 231, 232; Vol. 9, pp. 171, 172; Vol. 34, pp. 97-101. *Putnam's Monthly Historical Magazine*, Vol. 5, pp. 1-11, 79-87. *Plymouth Colony Records*, Vol. 3, p. 73.

## JOHN PABODY

Born in England; died about 1667; married ISABEL ———.

His parentage is as yet unknown.

He probably came to New England about the same time as his son Francis who sailed on the *Planter* in 1635.

Settled at Plymouth where he was admitted freeman Jan. 2, 1637/8. Granted ten acres of land at Bluefish "on Duxburrow side," Jan. 1, 1637/8. Sept. 4, 1638, was member of Jury which convicted three young Englishmen of the murder of an Indian and June 4, 1639, member of the "Grand Inquest" at the court. Granted tract of thirty acres of land "with meadow to it" at North River, Nov. 2, 1640. Proprietor at Bridgewater, 1645.

His will, dated July 16, 1649, proved Apr. 27, 1667, is as follows:

In and upon the sixteenth of July in the yeare of our Lord 1649 I John Paybody of Duxbrook in the Collonie of New Plymouth planter being in p'fect health and sound in memory God be blessed for it doe ordane and make this my last Will and Testament In manner and forme as followeth Imprimus I bequeath my soule to God who gave it

hoping to be saved by the Meritt of Christ my blessed Saviour and Redeemer, as for my worldly goods as followeth

Item I give and bequeath unto Thomas my eldest son one shilling.

Item I give and bequeath unto Francis Paybody my second son one shilling

Item I give and bequeath unto William Paybody my youngest son one shilling

Item I give and bequeath unto John Rouse the son of John Rouse my lands at Carswell in Marshfield after my wife's decease

Item I give unto John Paybody the son of William my lott of land at the new plantation

Item I give and bequeath all the Rest of my goods that are mine liveing and dead unto my wife Isabell Paybody whom I make my sole executrix of this my last Will and Testament; memorandum all these legasyes before sett downe are to be payed by William Paybody my youngest son when they shall be demanded.

John Paybody.

John ffernesyde.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ISABEL (——) PAYBODY

1. THOMAS.

2. FRANCIS, b. in England about 1612; d. Feb. 19, 1697/8; m. (1st) LYDIA ———; m. (2nd), after 1649, MARY (FOSTER) WOOD. Came to America in *Planter*, 1635. Settled at Hampton, N. H., and Topsfield, Mass.\*

+3. WILLIAM.

4. ANNIS, d. about 1668; m. about 1639, JOHN ROUSE or Rowe of Marshfield who d. Dec. 6, 1684.

AUTHORITIES. *Peabody Genealogy* (1909), Selim Hobart Peabody. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 2, p. 154; Vol. 3, p. 359. *Fales Family of Bristol, R. I.* (1919), De Coursey Fales.

\* No proof has been seen of the identity of Lieut. Francis Peabody of Topsfield with Francis son of John Paybody or Pabodie who was named in the latter's will, but such identity has often been assumed and seems rather likely.



# PIERCE

## MARY PIERCE

Daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Brown) Pierce, died at Suffield, Conn., Sept. 18, 1738; married at Marblehead, Mass., Apr. 10, 1695, NATHANIEL HAMBLIN.

The place and date of her birth are as yet unknown.

For her children see NATHANIEL HAMBLIN.

**AUTHORITIES.** *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, Sybil Noyes, Charles Thornton Libby and Walter Goodwin Davis, p. 554. Suffield Vital Records.

## RICHARD PIERCE

Married ELIZABETH BROWN.

His parentage, the place and date of his birth and those of his death are as yet unknown.

He was a carpenter of Muscongus, Maine. Is on record as being a "witness" at Muscongus 1653-1667. In 1729 his descendants had recorded an Indian deed to him from John Summersett, Jan. 9, 1641, land between Round Pond and Pennaquid Point. Four of eight heirs signed an agreement in 1717.

### CHILDREN OF RICHARD AND ELIZABETH (BROWN) PIERCE

1. RICHARD, b. 1647; d. by 1734; m. MARY ———. Coaster and fisherman of Marblehead, Mass. Lived at Linett Grove. On record at Marblehead in 1729.

Children:

1. *Richard*, b. 1690; m. Sept. 22, 1713, Hannah Bassett. Was of Marblehead, 1734; Muscongus, 1737, owning a house at Smelt Cove. Knew Indian language and was trader with Indians for twenty-seven years.
  2. *John*, b. 1694; d. 1784; m. Nov. 30, 1715, Elizabeth Merritt.
  3. *Robert*, m. Dec. 10, 1717, Mary Merritt.
  4. *Joseph*.
  5. *Thomas*.
  6. *Benjamin*.
  7. *Mary*, m. Edward Surriage.
  8. *Hannah*, m. Joseph Morse.
2. JOHN, b. 1652; m. MARY ———. Lived till eighteen years of age on his father's plantation at Muscongus. Fisherman. In 1721 he and his brother George deposed that John Summersett, Indian, gave Hog Island to him and his sister Elizabeth, their father taking possession for them. Was of Manchester, Mass., Feb. 19, 1736/7.

## Children:

1. *Thomas*, b. May 23, 1691.
2. *Miriam*, b. Aug 6, 1693.
3. *Richard*, b. June 25, 1698.
4. *John*, m. Barbara Hinckes.

3. WILLIAM, d. by 1733. In 1719 was of Norwalk, Conn.

## Children:

1. *Joseph*. Of Norwalk, Conn., Plymouth and Rochester, Mass.
2. *Thomas*. Of Newtown, Conn., in 1733.
3. *Samuel*. Of Newtown, Conn., in 1733.
4. *Sarah* (prob.), wife of Eleazer Stockwell. Of Housatonic in 1732.
5. *Francis*. Of Farmington, Conn., in 1734.

4. FRANCIS, d. by 1729; m. LYDIA ———. Was of Manchester and Beverly, Mass. Only surviving child was Elizabeth, b. at Manchester, Apr. 22, 1700; m. 1718, Edward Clark of Gloucester.

5. GEORGE, b. 1665; probably d. at Beverly, Mass., 1746; m. REBECCA ———.

## Children:

1. *Abigail*.
2. *Rebecca*.
3. *William*.
4. *George*.
5. *Elizabeth*.
6. *Mary*.

6. ELIZABETH, m. RICHARD FULFORD.

7. MARGARET, d. at Suffield, Conn., Dec. 28, 1688; m. (1st) ——— Long. Had daughter Elizabeth who m. Simes Langley of Milton, Mass., and Norwich, Conn. M. (2nd) Nov. 18, 1681, Thomas Pope of Dorchester.

## Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, m. at Plymouth, 1706, Nathan Ward.
2. *Mindwell*, m. William Huxley of Suffield, Conn.

- +8. MARY.

AUTHORITY. *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, Sybil Noyes, Charles Thornton Libby and Walter Goodwin Davis, pp. 553-554.



# PORTER

## ELIZABETH PORTER

Died at Roxbury, Mass., Aug. 13, 1683; married at Roxbury, Mass., Jan. 20, 1636/7, ISAAC JOHNSON.

Her place and date of birth and parentage are unknown.

Sister of Edward Porter who emigrated in 1636, settling in Roxbury, Mass., and later removing to Boston, Mass. She could not have been Edward's daughter, as sometimes stated, because Edward's daughter Elizabeth was born in 1637, after the date of marriage of our Elizabeth, and the younger Elizabeth married Joshua Nash in 1659. Captain Isaac Johnson in his will made his brother Edward Porter and cousin John Weld his overseers. Edward Porter's daughter Hannah, born Oct. 18, 1639, married Jan. 22, 1658/9, John Weld, Jr., making the latter Captain Johnson's nephew by marriage, or "Cousin" in the loose terminology of the period.

For her children see ISAAC JOHNSON.

AUTHORITY. *A Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, James Savage, *sub* Porter, Johnson, and Weld.

# POWERS

## ELIZABETH POWERS

Daughter of Timothy and Elizabeth (Gilbert) Powers, born at Middletown, Conn., Mar. 27, 1781; died at West Tisbury, Mass., Jan. 21, 1859; married at Middletown, Conn., Jan. 4, 1804, DANIEL WHITING.

In a letter written from Philadelphia in June, 1856, in her seventy-sixth year, she gives the following account of her father and brothers. "My grandfather was obliged to leave his family and engage in war between the Colonies and the Canadian French and Indians, and was killed in battle near the borders of Canada, leaving my grandmother with a large family of little children, none of them of mature age. Jonas, the eldest son, eighteen years old, accompanied his father and his family never ascertained his fate.\* Jacob married and settled in Berkshire County, Mass. Daniel married and settled at St. Albans, Vermont. He had several children and died about 1816, after returning from a visit to his sons in Western New York."

For her children see DANIEL WHITING.

AUTHORITY. *The Powers Family* (1884), Amos H. Powers.

## TIMOTHY POWERS

Son of Jonas and Mary (Tryon) Powers, born at Middletown, Conn., Jan. 5, 1749/50; died at Albany, N. Y., May 2, 1841; married at Middletown, Conn., Oct. 27, 1772, ELIZABETH GILBERT.

Was a soldier of the Revolution. Enlisted in the Second Connecticut Regiment, May 9, 1775, under General Joseph Spencer. This regiment was raised by the Legislature on the first call for troops in April, marched by companies to the camp at Boston, and took part in the battles of Roxbury and Bunker Hill and in Arnold's expedition to Quebec. On the reorganization of the regiment under Colonel Wyllys, Timothy was made clerk of the Fourth Company, commanded by Captain Return Jonathan Meigs. He was discharged with the regiment at the expiration of its service, Dec. 18, 1775, but enlisted later, as a private, in the Eighth Company, Captain Churchill's, of the Third Battalion, Wadsworth's Brigade, commanded by Colonel Comfort Sage. This regiment was raised in 1776 to reinforce Gen-

\* Among Mr. Brainerd's papers are Elizabeth's letter and one from Jonas, written at Middletown, Conn., dated Oct. 11, 1742, and addressed to "My Honoured Father and Mother, Loving Brothers and Sisters." Copies of both letters are to be found in the *Powers Genealogy*.



eral Washington in New York. It suffered many losses in the retreat from the city, Sept. 15, and Oct. 28 was engaged in the Battle of White Plains. The time of the regiment expired Dec. 25, 1776.

Timothy's widow received a Revolutionary pension of nine hundred dollars a year in recognition of her husband's service.

Timothy and his family settled in Trenton, Oneida County, N. Y., but were still listed at Middletown, Conn., in the 1790 Census.

#### CHILDREN OF TIMOTHY AND ELIZABETH (GILBERT) POWERS

1. TIMOTHY, b. Dec. 26, 1772; m. ELIZABETH PARKER. Lived in Trenton, N. Y. Had six children.
2. TITUS, b. Feb. 21, 1774; d. at Savannah, Ga., Feb. 26, 1797. Unmarried. Was in business at Savannah. Died of yellow fever.
3. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 23, 1776; d. Oct. 1, 1804. Unmarried. Like his brother Titus was in business at Savannah. Died of yellow fever there.
4. DANIEL,\* b. May 6, 1779; d. Sept. 6, 1850; m. FANNIE COLLINS. Lived in Albany and New York City, N. Y.

##### Children:

1. *Titus William*, b. Aug. 14, 1807; d. Mar. 17, 1863; m. Louise L. Hess. He was a physician. Children: Louise and Genevieve.
2. *Charles*, d. Aug. 17, 1865; m. Belle Bruen. Had no children.
3. *Mary*, b. June 12, 1812; m. Alonzo Johnson. Children: Fanny, Anna, Alonzo.
4. *Abigail*, b. Sept. 5, 1814; d. Dec. 21, 1875; unmarried.
- +5. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 27, 1781.
6. PATTY, b. July 31, 1784; m. July 28, 1808, ALFRED COLLINS. Lived in Albany, N. Y.
7. PHILIP, b. Apr. 16, 1788; d. at New York, N. Y. Had a son Philip of Hudson, N. Y., and two daughters: Harriet, m. William Colfax of Pompton, N. J.; ———, m. Richard Colfax of Pompton, N. J.
8. BARTHOLOMEW, b. Aug. 25, 1791; d. Nov. 16, 1870. Married but had no children. Lived in Montgomery Co., N. Y.

AUTHORITIES. *The Powers Family* (1884), Amos H. Powers. *The Powers Family*, Lee Earll and Viola Powers Armidon. *A Genealogical Record of the Powers, Harris and Allied Families*, William H. Powers.

#### JONAS POWERS

Son of Jacob and Edith (Adams) Powers, born at Littleton, Mass., July 19, 1719; died Sept. 28, 1760; married Apr. 12, 1739, MARY TRYON.

Removed from Littleton, Mass., to Middletown, Conn.

Few records of his history are to be found. Mr. Brainerd, in his Notes, quotes the account written in 1856 by his granddaughter, Elizabeth (Powers) Whiting:

\* Called David in *Powers Genealogy*.

"My grandfather was obliged to leave his family and engage in the war between the colonies and the Canadian French and Indians. He was killed in battle near the borders of Canada, leaving my grandmother with a large family of little children none of them of mature age. Jonas, the eldest son, eighteen years old, accompanied his father and his family never ascertained his fate."

The military rolls of the French War, in the State Library at Hartford, contain a record of Captain Ichabod Scranton's Company in the 2nd Regiment, Colonel Nathan Whiting. Among the names of privates is that of Jonas Powers who enlisted May 14, 1760 and died Sept. 28, 1760. In service 19 weeks, 5 days. Amount of his pay, £9.17.11½. Coupled with Mr. Brainerd's account of his war service, it is most probable that the private listed was Jonas Powers of Middletown. The entry of the Powers family group in Middletown records ends with the statement: "Jonas Powers above sd died at the northward Last War."

#### CHILDREN OF JONAS AND MARY (TRYON) POWERS\*

1. MARY, b. July 19, 1739; m. THOMAS RAND.
2. ESTHER, b. Nov. 9, 1740; m. JOHN WARD, 4th.
3. JONAS, b. June 13, 1742; of Bennington, Vt., in 1779.
4. JACOB, b. Dec. 29, 1743; m. and lived in 1779 in Stockbridge, Mass.
5. RACHEL, b. July 12, 1745; d. Aug. 29, 1782; m. (1st) Aug. 24, 1769, WILLIAM BEVINS, JR.; m. (2nd) Aug. 31, 1777, HEZEKIAH HALE.
6. DAVID, b. Feb. 2, 1747; d. 1816; of Bennington, Vt., in 1779; settled at St. Albans, Vt., where he was listed in the 1790 Census. Had several children.
7. PRUDENCE, b. Aug. 24, 1748; m. JACOB PLUMB.
- +8. TIMOTHY, b. Jan. 5, 1749/50.
9. EDWARD, b. Sept. 30, 1751; was head of a household in Middletown in the 1790 Census; m. Nov. 3, 1778, DEBORAH ROBERTS, b. Oct. 18, 1751; d. Jan. 29, 1841.
10. LYDIA, b. Oct. 20, 1754; m. CHRISTOPHER FISHER.
11. SARAH.

AUTHORITIES. *The Powers Family* (1884), Amos H. Powers, p. 30. Mr. Brainerd's Notes. Middletown Vital Records. Middletown Land Records, Vol. 28, p. 20.

#### JACOB POWERS

Son of Walter and Trial (Shepard) Powers (or Power), born at Littleton, Mass., Dec. 15, 1679; died at Petersham, Mass.; married (1st) Sept. 18, 1703, SARAH MERRIAM; married (2nd) EDITH ADAMS.

\* The residences of the sons, and the husbands of the daughters, are revealed in a deed to their brother Edward which the other ten children gave Mar. 31, 1779, conveying all right inherited from their father, Mr. Jonas Powers, and mother, Mrs. Mary Powers, of Middletown, deceased. This corrects some statements in *The Powers Family*, and disproves the granddaughter's recollection that the son Jonas, Jr., was never heard from. — D. L. J.



He located his farm in Littleton, Mass., on the south side of the Harvard Road, near the town line and adjoining that of Jonathan Adams whose daughter he married for his second wife. Here he held some minor town offices. Later he removed to Harvard, where some of his children were born and where he was possessed of considerable property as appears from his selling land to Jos. Daly, Elisha Fullum and A. Cole.

On Mar. 8, 1759, "in consideration of one hundred and three pounds, by J. Simonds paid," he gave deed of "land in which I now live," and removed to Petersham the same month, settling on a farm about two miles in a northeasterly direction from the meeting house. Here he passed the remainder of his life.

His will is dated Mar. 10, 1768, and appoints his son as executor.

His first wife died Apr. 15, 1705, a week after the birth of her daughter.

#### CHILD OF JACOB AND SARAH (MERRIAM) POWERS

1. SARAH, b. Apr. 8, 1705.

#### CHILDREN OF JACOB AND EDITH (ADAMS) POWERS

2. LYDIA, b. Oct. 6, 1713.
3. ESTHER, b. Sept. 13, 1716.
- +4. JONAS, b. July 19, 1719.
5. EDWARD, b. May 3, 1725; d. Nov. 10, 1790; m. MARY NOURSE, b. Nov. 30, 1726; d. Aug. 15, 1802.

AUTHORITIES. *The Powers Family* (1884), Amos H. Powers, pp. 18-19. *The Powers Family*, Lee Earll and Viola Powers Armidon.

#### WALTER POWER\*

Born in England, 1639; died at Littleton, Mass., Feb. 22, 1707/8; married at Malden, Mass., Mar. 11, 1660/1, TRIAL SHEPARD.

Was probably of Essex County, England. Although his parentage is as yet unknown, the names Walter and William Power, Poer or le Poer occur frequently and with honorable mention in the history of this county.

Is first on record in New England in 1654 when he gave testimony and stated his age as fourteen and his home as Concord, Mass. Is next heard of as having married Trial Sheppard at Malden "on ye eleventh day of ye first month, 1660."

May 9, 1694, Walter Powere of Concord bought of Thomas Waban, an Indian, for fifteen pounds, the east half of the west half of Nashoba village, an Indian town established by the Apostle Eliot in 1674 on land

\* The S was added to the name after the second generation.



given him by the General Court for this purpose. The strip purchased by Walter Power was about a mile wide and four miles long. Mar. 5, 1695, he bought for twelve pounds from Thomas Harris and his wife one third of their Nashoba farm, number of acres not given. Later neighboring towns wanted to annex this property and there was much controversy. In 1698 Walter Power's name appears on a petition to the General Court requesting that the inhabitants of Nashoba be allowed to form a township of their own, and in October, 1713, the General Court granted them this privilege and the township was established with its original boundaries. On Nov. 2, 1714, it was incorporated and on Dec. 3, 1715, its name was changed to Littleton after Lord Littleton, member of Parliament for Essex.

In 1704, having already "disposed of unto my son Jacob Power" certain of his lands, he deeds to his son Walter Power "my now Dwelling house together with the land on which sd house standeth . . . To Have & To Hold & . . . Provided it be always understood yt he ye aforesaid Walter Power my son himself, his heirs executors and adms is and shall be obliged to Do or perform or cause to be done or performed the duty and service hereafter mentioned. That is to say to keep and maintain my Self and Triall my Wife aforesaid all the time of Each of our natural life with all good whole some food all both meat and Drink and good warm apparel for both winter and Summer & as also Convenient Bedding & Lodging and in time of sickness or other bodily infirmities to afford us and either of us with ye help of suitable Doctors according as the case may require as also shall yearly (if orchards have fruit) to lay in for me into the Cellar Two Barrels of good Cyder to be at my own free disposal unto my friends or to such as I shall See occasion to bestow it upon, further shall allow me an horse to ride to meeting & to see my friends when I shall see occasion at convenient [times] according to true and honest meaning. Further shall not remove me to any other place to keep Except any Extraordinary occasion by Reason of the Enemy at dangers or that I Do give my consent to such removal and for this shall afford myself and wife at Death, each of us a decent burial in Such place as Providence doth permit."

#### CHILDREN OF WALTER AND TRIAL (SHEPARD) POWER

1. WILLIAM, b. at Concord, Mass., 1661; d. Mar. 16, 1710; m. MARY BANK of Chelmsford, daughter of John and Hannah Bank.
2. MARY, b. at Concord, Mass., 1663; m. Jan. 1, 1681, LIEUT. JOSEPH WHEELER, b. 1660; d. 1706.
3. ISAAC, b. 1665; m. Apr. 14, 1701, MARY POULTER, daughter of John Poulter and widow of Samuel Winship, Sr. Was a prominent man in his community.



4. THOMAS, b. 1667; m. (1st) ELIZABETH ———, who d. May 25, 1698; m. (2nd) Oct. 25, 1700, MARY HARWOOD, b. Feb. 5, 1676, daughter of Nathaniel Harwood of Concord. Thomas was of Littleton, Wellington, Hardwick, and Quobbin (later named Greenwich), a prominent man in all these places. He was an ancestor of Hiram Powers, the sculptor.
5. DANIEL, b. May 10, 1669; m. (1st) Apr. 8, 1702, ELIZABETH WHITCOMB, daughter of Jonathan Whitcomb; m. (2nd) MARTHA BATES. Was of Littleton.
6. INCREASE, b. July 16, 1671; m. HEPZIBAH SAWYER, daughter of William and Mary Sawyer of Bolton. Had no children.
7. WALTER, b. June 28, 1674; m. Dec. 16, 1696, REBECCA BARRETT, b. July 4, 1673; d. 1750, daughter of Joseph and Martha (Gould) Barrett of Chelmsford.
- +8. JACOB, b. Dec. 15, 1679.
9. SARAH, b. Feb. 8, 1683; m. Apr. 8, 1702, MOSES BARRON.

AUTHORITIES. *The Powers Family* (1884), Amos H. Powers, pp. 9-12. *The Powers Family*, Lee Earll and Viola Powers Armidon. Middlesex County Register of Deeds. *Concord Vital Records*. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 22.

# PRATT

## ELIZABETH PRATT

Daughter of William and Elizabeth (Clark) Pratt, born the first of February, 1641/2; died at Norwich, Conn., 1730; married about 1664,\* WILLIAM BACKUS.

Her father removed from Hartford to Saybrook when she was under seven years old. Saybrook has been given as her birthplace but this is probably an error.

For her children see WILLIAM BACKUS.

AUTHORITIES. *The Pratt Family* (1864), F. W. Chapman. *Gates-Dawes Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, p. 680.

## WILLIAM PRATT

Born in England; died at Saybrook, Conn., 1678; married about 1640, ELIZABETH CLARK.

His birth date and parentage are unknown.†

In Hartford, Conn., he was an original proprietor, and in February, 1639/40 had his lands recorded, including a house lot, a lot in Soldier's Field, and three other parcels. He had served in the Pequot War of 1637.

Between 1645 and 1648 he sold his home in Hartford and removed to Saybrook.

He was twenty-three times Deputy to the General Court between October, 1666, and May 9, 1678. Was chosen Lieutenant of the Saybrook Train Band, October, 1661. Commissioner [Justice] for Saybrook, 1666 until his death. The date of his death is not recorded, but fell between May, 1678, when he was last chosen Deputy and Commissioner, and Feb. 20, 1678/9, when the marriage record of his son William describes him as son of William Pratt, deceased.

He left a will but, with other New London probate records before 1700, it was destroyed.

\* The date of marriage, May 11, 1660, which appears in several books, and originally in *The Pratt Family*, is not found in either Saybrook or Norwich records, and is obviously too early if the births of the Backus children are correctly dated.

† For criticism of the parentage assigned to him in *The Pratt Family*, see *The Granberry Family and Allied Families* (1945), pp. 295-296. Because of the mistaken assertion of his parentage and that he was brother of John Pratt of Hartford, it has been supposed that he emigrated in 1632 and that he was of Mr. Hooker's following, probably in Newtowne, Mass., but of these claims no confirmation is found in the records. — D. L. J.



## CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ELIZABETH (CLARK) PRATT

- +1. ELIZABETH, b. the first of February, 1641/2.
2. JOHN, b. Feb. 23, 1644/5; d. about 1726; m. June 8, 1665, SARAH JONES, daughter of Thomas Jones of Guilford.
3. JOSEPH, b. the first of August, 1648; d. Aug. 12, 1703; m. (1st) 1671, MARGARET PARKER, his step-sister, daughter of William Parker of Saybrook; m. (2nd) September, 1686, SARAH CHAPMAN, daughter of Robert Chapman.
4. SARAH, b. the first of April, 1651; m. Apr. 20, 1671, ISAAC WATROUS.
5. WILLIAM, b. May 5, 1653; d. Mar. 4, 1718; m. Feb. 20, 1678/9, HANNAH KIRTLAND, daughter of Nathaniel Kirtland.
6. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 6, 1655; d. 1705; m. (1st) about 1681, RUTH HUNTINGTON; m. (2nd) December, 1686, ELIZABETH PECK.
7. LYDIA, b. the first of January, 1659/60; d. after 1704; m. Nov. 8 or 18, 1679, JOHN KIRTLAND.
8. NATHANIEL, b. about 1662; d. before Sept. 10, 1744; m. (1st) May 2, 1668, SARAH BEAMONT; m. (2nd) Jan. 21, 1718, SARAH WILLARD; m. (3rd) REBECCA ———.

AUTHORITIES. *The Pratt Family* (1864), F. W. Chapman, pp. 53-54, 68, 138, 167, 169, 233, 260, 287. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, pp. 675-681. *The Granberry Family and Allied Families* (1945), Edgar F. Waterman and Donald L. Jacobus, pp. 295-297. *Connecticut Historical Society Collections*, Vol. 14, pp. 179-180, 575. Saybrook Vital Records in Land Records, Vol. 1, p. 17.

# PYNCHON

## ANNE PYNCHON

Daughter of William and Anne (Andrew) Pynchon, married HENRY SMITH.

The place of her birth and of her death and the dates of her birth, death and marriage are as yet unknown.

For her children see HENRY SMITH.

AUTHORITIES. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 13, pp. 289-297. *Ancestors of my Daughters* (1914-1925), Nathan Henry Jones.

## WILLIAM PYNCHON

Son of John and Frances (Brett) Pynchon, born at Springfield, Essex, England, about 1590; died at Wraysbury, Buckinghamshire, England, Oct. 29, 1662; married (1st) about 1618, ANNE ANDREW; married (2nd) Frances (——) (Smith) Sanford, widow, who died at Wraysbury, Oct. 10, 1657.

Was of a distinguished family which has been traced many generations back into England. His great-grandfather was William Pynchon, of Writtle, Essex (died 1552), probably a brother of Nicholas Pynchon of London (died 1533). His grandfather was John Pynchon of Writtle (died Nov. 29, 1573), who married Jane Empson, daughter of Sir Richard Empson, statesman and lawyer, prominent in public life during the reign of Henry VII and, with Sir Edmund Dudley, executed in 1509. Jane's second husband, Sir Thomas Wilson, whom she married July 15, 1576, died in 1581, while Secretary to Queen Elizabeth. He had been her Ambassador to the Low Countries and to the Court of Mary, Queen of Scots.

Hon. William Pynchon, the subject of our sketch, was one of the Patentees of the charter granted by Charles I to the Colony of Massachusetts, Mar. 18, 1628/9. He came to America from Springfield, England, in Governor Winthrop's fleet in 1630, and settled at Roxbury, Mass. Assistant to Massachusetts Bay, 1629 to 1636 inclusive.

He was one of the original proprietors of Springfield, Mass., in 1636, and was one of the Commissioners appointed by Massachusetts, March, 1636, to govern the Connecticut River Settlements. Assistant to Connecticut Colony, 1636 to 1638, while Springfield belonged in that jurisdiction. Assistant to Massachusetts again, 1643 to 1650 inclusive. Governing Commissioner of Springfield, 1636-1651.

In 1650 he published in England *The Meritorious Price of Christ's Redemption* which was so disapproved by the Massachusetts authorities that they deposed him from the magistracy and publicly burned the book in Boston by order of the Court. In 1652 he went to England, settled at



Wraysbury, Buckinghamshire, and, in 1655, published an answer to Rev. Mr. Norton's objections to his book. Mr. Pynchon rejected the Calvinistic doctrine of the atonement which was then orthodox theology with the New England clergy.

Mr. Pynchon is chiefly remembered as the leader of the founders of Springfield, Mass., which was named after his English home. Driven back to England, after all his efforts and sacrifices in the colonizing of New England, by the bigotry of the ruling clique of Massachusetts Bay, of which he had long been a member, he turned over his large holdings in Springfield to his only son John, and returned to England. He bought a comfortable property at Wraysbury and here divided his remaining days between business and the defense of his religious views. His will, made Oct. 4, 1662, proved Dec. 8, 1662, gave to Elizabeth, Mary and Rebecca Smith, daughters of his son Master Henry Smith, £20 apiece, to be paid at marriage by said Smith (as he did unto Martha Smith) out of a bond of £220 which Smith owed the testator, and the balance of the bond to the testator's daughter Anne Smith. He remembered also Thomas, Benjamin and William Davis, children of his daughter Margaret Davis of Boston, deceased; his son Master John Pynchon of Springfield in New England, who was to make payments to Joseph, John, Mary and Hetabell Pynchon; and the children of his son Master Elizur Holioke in New England.

His first wife died soon after his arrival in New England, and Rev. John Eliot's Roxbury records are the authority for his second marriage to Mrs. Frances Sanford, "a grave matron of the church at Dorchester," adding that his daughter Ann was married to Mr. Smith, son of Mrs. Sanford by a former husband.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ANNE (ANDREW) PYNCHON

##### +1. ANNE.

2. MARY, d. Oct. 26, 1657; m. Nov. 20, 1640, ELIZUR HOLYOKE. On her gravestone is the following inscription:

Here lyeth the body of Mari, the wife of  
Eleazer Holyoke. She died October 26, 1657.  
She yt lyes here, was while she stood  
The very glory of womanhood.  
Even here was sown most precious dust  
Which surely shall rise with the just.

3. JOHN, b. 1625; d. Jan. 17, 1702/3; m. Nov. 6, 1645, AMY WYLLYS, daughter of Governor Wyllys of Connecticut. Was known as Colonel Pynchon. Magistrate for fifty years. One of the founders of Northampton, Mass.
4. MARGARET, d. July 3, 1653; m. Dec. 6, 1644, CAPT. WILLIAM DAVIS of Boston. He afterwards had three other wives.

**AUTHORITIES.** *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 13, pp. 289-297. *Ancestors of my Daughters*, Nathan Henry Jones. *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (1901), Henry



F. Waters, pp. 845-867. *The First Century of the History of Springfield* (1898), Henry M. Burt, Vol. 1, *passim* (contains in full the text of Pynchon's controversial book, pp. 89-121; Vol. 2, pp. 622-623. *Register of Pedigrees and Services of Ancestors*, The Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Connecticut (1941), p. 1221 (with references for his public services). *Thomas Sanford Genealogy* (1911), Carleton E. Sanford, Vol. 1, pp. 70-72.

## JOHN PINCHON

Son of John and Jane (Empson) Pinchon, born at Writtle, co. Essex, England, about 1560; died at Springfield, Essex, England, between Aug. 29 and Sept. 12, 1610; married FRANCES BRETT.

He was the second son, his elder brother William inheriting the Writtle estate. He matriculated at New College, Oxford, Dec. 20, 1577; B. A., Apr. 6, 1581.

The parentage of his wife has not been learned, but she was sister of Thomas Brett of Terling, Essex, gentleman, whose will dated Jan. 15, 1615, proved Nov. 13, 1616, named her and her children.

The will of John Pinchon of Springfield, gentleman, made Aug. 29, 1610, named his sons William and Peter, his wife Frances, and his six daughters, Annes, Frances, Jane, Alice, Isabel, and Susan, all called Pinchon and hence unmarried. The terms of the will, and the naming of his wife as sole executrix, suggest that all or most of the children were minors. William was named as under age, but was to join with the executrix when he should come of age. This suggests that he may have been near twenty; and that accords with the inscription on the portrait of Hon. William Pynchon, that it was painted in 1657 when he was aged 67. That makes William born about 1590, hence near twenty when his father's will was made.

The importance of these considerations is that he cannot be the William Pinchon who matriculated at Hart Hall, Oxford, Oct. 14, 1596, when eleven years old, making him born 1585. This identification has been claimed, but would make him about twenty-five at his father's death, which his father's will disproves. However, it seems likely that the father was the Oxford graduate of 1581, for it is certain that William acquired a knowledge of the ancient tongues in youth, and if not a university man, his father may have taught him.

The will of William in 1662 names his sisters Jane Tesdall and Susan Platt, thus identifying him as the son of John whose will named daughters Jane and Susan.

AUTHORITY. *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (1901), Henry F. Waters, pp. 854-855, 859, 866-867.



# RANKIN

## ISABEL RANKIN

Daughter of David and ——— (———) Rankin, born 1683; died at Worcester, Mass., Feb. 10, 1765; married ROBERT BLAIR.

The name of her mother is as yet unknown.

The epitaph on her gravestone in the Old Common at Worcester, Mass., reads as follows:

Here lyes interr'd the remains of Mrs. Isabel Blair, wife  
of Mr. Robert Blair, who died February 10, 1765, Aged 82 years.

For her children see ROBERT BLAIR.

AUTHORITIES. *The Blair Family in New England* (1900), Emily Wilder Leavitt, pp. 29-31.  
*Worcester Society of Antiquity Collections*.

## DAVID RANKIN

Born in Scotland; died at Aghadowey, Londonderry Co., Ireland, 1750.

The names of his parents and of his wife are as yet unknown.

No record of his history has come to light except that he left Scotland for Aghadowey in 1685 and remained in his new home town until his death.

His only known child is

+1. ISABEL, b. 1683.

AUTHORITIES. *Blair Magazine*, November, 1925. *The Blair Family in New England* (1900), Emily Wilder Leavitt.

# RICHARDS

## ALICE RICHARDS

Daughter of Thomas and Welthian (Loring) Richards; died Dec. 12, 1671; married WILLIAM BRADFORD.

The place and date of her birth are as yet unknown.

For her children see WILLIAM BRADFORD.

AUTHORITIES. A *Genealogical Register of Several Ancient Puritans*, Abner Morse, Vol. 3 (1861), pp. 3-6. *The Granberry Family and Allied Families* (1945), Donald L. Jacobus, pp. 303-304.

## THOMAS RICHARDS

Born about 1590; died about January, 1650/1; married WELTHIAN LORING, born in Devonshire, England, died at Boston, Mass., between July 3 and Nov. 4, 1679.

Came in the *Mary and John* with his wife and two sons. Was of Dorchester, Mass., in 1630. Selectman, 1633.

Feb. 1, 1634, the General Court ordered a cartway "to go through between his house and the rock, or else through his lot according to former order."

Oct. 6, 1634, a commission was appointed "to determine the several trespasses done by the swine of several persons on the corn of Thomas Richards."

About 1638 he removed to Weymouth, Mass. In the distribution of land was assigned "5 acres of meadow and 18 acres of uplands, and 4 acres in the mill field." Had a mill at Weymouth in partnership with Mr. Waltham. June 4, 1639, they were "fined 5s for taking too much toll." Freeman, May 13, 1640. Apr. 23, 1645, the people were ordered "to put their dry cattle to Mr. Richards who is this year to keep them until after Indian Harvest."

His will was made at Hull, Mass., Dec. 17, 1650, and proved Jan. 28, 1650/1. "Beinge sicke" at the time he made this will, he was staying at the house of Thomas Loring. He names his wife, sons John, James, Samuel, Joseph and Benjamin, and daughters Mary, Ann, Alce and Hannah. The son John being then in England, the other heirs (James Richards, Joseph Richards, Benjamin Richards, Mr. Thomas Hinckley, Mr. William Bradford, Ephraim Hunt, and Hannah Richards) asked for the appointment of "our deare Mother m<sup>rs</sup> Welthian Richards" as executrix.



The inventory shows 200 pounds for the house, land, orchard and mill, with goods and dues to bring the total to 1300/17/11 pounds, a very large sum for the times.

His wife, Welthian, was a woman of mind and ability. She was the owner of a grist-mill at Weymouth. After her husband's death she sold her estate for twenty-six pounds more than the large appraisal and commuted her life income of thirty-five pounds with her son John for three-hundred-fifty pounds cash.

Madam Richards settled in Boston, Mass. Her will, made July 3, 1679, proved Nov. 4, 1679, was signed by mark. She gave legacies to her eldest son John Richards; son James Richards; Thomas, Alice, Hannah, Mercy, William Jr., John, Samuel, Melatiah, Mary and Sarah Bradford, the ten children of William Bradford of "Plimoth Colony" and my daughter Al[ce] deceased; Samuel Hinckley, Thomas Hinckley, Jr., Sarah Bacon, Hannah Glover, Melatiah Crocker, Bathshua Hinckley, Mehitable Hinckley, and Mary Wiborne, the eight children of Thomas Hinckley of "Plimoth Colony" and my daughter Mary deceased; Ephraim and John Hunt, sons of Ephraim Hunt, Sr., of Weymouth and my late daughter Anne; son James's six children; and after other legacies, gave £10 to the poor of Boston, £5 to the First Church in Boston, and £5 to Harvard College.

Without much doubt, Welthian was sister of Deacon Thomas Loring, who was from Axminster, Devonshire, and settled at Dorchester, Mass., removing to Hull. Thomas Richards was visiting him at Hull when he was taken ill and made his will, in which he calls Loring his brother, and he also appointed him an overseer of his will. Loring married Jane Newton, whose father's will names no daughter Welthian, hence the fraternal relationship is best explained by Richards marrying a sister of Loring.

#### CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND WELTHIAN (LORING) RICHARDS

1. JOHN, b. [say 1620]; d. at Boston, Apr. 2, 1694; m. (1st) May 3, 1654, ELIZABETH (HAWKINS) WINTHROP, widow of Adam Winthrop, d. Nov. 1, 1691; m. (2nd) Sept. 1, 1692, ANN WINTHROP, daughter of Gov. John Winthrop, d. April, 1694. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1644; later Lieutenant, Captain, and Major. Representative for Newbury, 1671-1673, for Hadley, 1675, and for Boston, 1679-1680; Speaker in the latter year; Assistant of Massachusetts Bay, 1681-1687; Judge of the Superior Court.
2. MARY, b. [say 1622]; d. June 24, 1659; m. Dec. 7, 1641, THOMAS HINCKLEY of Barnstable, Mass., Governor of Plymouth Colony.
3. ANN, d. by 1679; m. (as second wife), EPHRAIM HUNT, SR., of Weymouth, Mass.
4. SAMUEL.
- +5. ALICE, b. [say 1629].

6. JAMES, b. by 1631; d. at Hartford, Conn., July 11, 1680; m. by 1661, SARAH GIBBONS, who m. (2nd) Humphrey Davie of Boston. James was Assistant of Connecticut Colony, 1664-1665, 1669-1680; Lieutenant of Connecticut Colony Troop, 1664; Commissioner of the United Colonies several years; Agent to England in 1675 and 1677. Of his children, Jerusha married Rev. Gurdon Saltonstall, Governor of Connecticut; and Elizabeth married Sir John Davie, baronet.
7. HANNAH.
8. JOSEPH.
9. BENJAMIN, d. early; m. at Boston, Oct. 10, 1661, HANNAH HUDSON, who m. (2nd) 1666, Richard Crispe.

AUTHORITIES. *The Granberry Family and Allied Families* (1945), Edgar F. Waterman and Donald L. Jacobus, pp. 303-304. *Genealogical Register*, Abner Morse, Vol. 3 (1861), pp. 3-6. *History of Weymouth* (1923), George W. Chamberlain, Vol. 4, p. 589. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 9, pp. 89-91.



# RING

## ELIZABETH RING

Daughter of ——— and Mary (———) Ring, died at Eastham, Mass., about 1687; married (1st) STEPHEN DEANE; married (2nd) at Plymouth, Sept. 16, 1635, Josiah Cooke, born in England about 1610, died at Eastham, Mass., Oct. 17, 1673.

The inventory of the estate of Elizabeth Cook, deceased, wife of Josiah Cook, was taken May 3, 1687. Her estate was indebted to Miriam Deane, which occasioned some controversy between Josiah Cook, Bethiah Harding and Miriam Deane. The property had come to Elizabeth from her second husband's estate, so her Deane children did not participate, and after Miriam's debt was satisfied, the two surviving Cooke children divided the balance.

For her Deane children see STEPHEN DEANE.

### CHILDREN OF JOSIAH AND ELIZABETH (RING) (DEANE) COOKE

1. ANN, b. about 1636; d. at Plymouth, July 24, 1656; m. at Eastham, Jan. 18, 1654, MARK SNOW.
2. BETHIA, b. [1638-40]; m. Apr. 4, 1660, JOSIAH HARDING.
3. JOSIAH, b. about 1645; d. at Eastham, Jan. 31, 1731/2; m. at Eastham, July 27, 1668, DEBORAH HOPKINS.

AUTHORITIES. *Gates-Dawes Ancestral Lines* (1931), Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, p. 503. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 4, pp. 179-181.

## MARY RING

——— Ring married MARY ———, who died at Plymouth, July 15 or 19, 1631.

The widow Mary Ring and her children emigrated about 1629.

Her will, undated, was not proved until Oct. 28, 1633. She gave to her son Andrew her brass and pewter, new bed and bolster, two white blankets, one red blanket, the best coverlet and curtains, other household goods, her cattle, and "all my shares of land that is due to me or shall be." To her daughter, Susan Clarke, her own bed and bolster. To her daughter, Elizabeth Deane, a ruff, and items not mentioned equally to her daughters. "It is my will that Andrew my son be left w<sup>th</sup> my son Stephen Deane." Loving friends, Samuel Fuller and Thomas Blossom, to be

overseers. There was a legacy for Stephen Deane's child, and Andrew was to have a linen cap "w<sup>ch</sup> was his ffathers."

CHILDREN OF ——— AND MARY (——) RING

+1. ELIZABETH.

2. SUSANNA, d. before 1664; m. THOMAS CLARKE of Plymouth, Boston and Harwich.

3. ANDREW, b. about 1618; d. at Plymouth, Feb. 22, 1692/3; m. (1st) 1646, DEBORAH HOPKINS, daughter of Stephen Hopkins of the *Mayflower*; m. (2nd) LETTICE (——) MORTON, who d. at Plymouth, Feb. 22, 1690/1, widow of John Morton.

AUTHORITIES. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 1, pp. 29-34; Vol. 4, p. 193.



## RISING

### LYDIA RISING

Daughter of Amos and Lydia (——) Rising, born at Suffield, Conn., July 13, 1767; died at Southwick, Mass., Jan. 21, 1853; married MATTHEW LAFLIN.

For her children see MATTHEW LAFLIN.

### AMOS RISING

Son of Aaron and Sarah (Hamblin) Rising, born at Suffield, Conn., about 1740; died at Southwick, Mass., Feb. 14, 1806; married LYDIA ——, born July 6, 1774, died Nov. 26, 1818.

He was a farmer, and removed to Southwick in 1768 or 1770. He lived in Hillside district, where he bought land June 14, 1770.

On school committee, 1778. In 1779 on Revolutionary "Committee of Correspondence and Inspection." In 1780 appointed "to enquire into the drafting orders"; "to assist the Selectmen in getting the blankets and clothing for the soldiers," and "to keep an account of the wood brought to Rev. Mr. Forward." In 1782, "to find the centre of the town"; 1783, "to petition the General Court to get the Rates abated"; 1785, "to enquire into the matter concerning the Town's money suspected to be in Capt. Kent's and Capt. Loomis's hands"; 1786, "to look into all the back taxes, and the order given Capt. Kent and Capt. Loomis from the Town"; 1787, "to instruct Silas Fowler, delegate to the convention on Federal Constitution"; several years "to adjust the town debt"; 1789, to adjust taxes "and settle with the denomination of Christians called Baptess," and to lay out a road to Simsbury; 1793, "to seat the meeting house," and "with unlimited power to agree and settle with Mr. Bildad Fowler respecting the road that runs across his home lot."

Several times Constable, fence viewer, etc. His cattle mark was a square piece cut out of the under side of the ear. In the 1790 Census, his family at Southwick consisted of three males over 16 years, two males under 16, and seven females.

Some data about the children were obtained by interview with Tehan Rising (1897, aged 86), a grandson of Amos and Lydia Rising.

His will, dated Oct. 3, 1805, gives wife Lydia use of a third; to son Walter Rising, his entire estate, Walter to pay the legacies; to son Tehan, \$60.00; to daughters Tarsey, Charlotte, Ruth and Viena, all apparently

then unmarried, \$33.33 cash, to be paid at his death, except Viena when she is 18 years old; to son Amos, \$1.00; to daughter Lydia Laflin, \$13.33; to daughter Cinda Campbell, \$3.00; to heirs of late daughter Clarissa Laflin, \$4.00; to son Aaron, \$3.00. The widow's third to go eventually to Walter, who was appointed executor.

#### CHILDREN OF AMOS AND LYDIA (——) RISING\*

1. AARON.
- +2. LYDIA, b. July 13, 1767.
3. AMOS.
4. LUCINDA, m. (1st) —— GARNER; m. (2nd) —— CAMPBELL.
5. TEHAN.
6. CLARISSA, b. June 20, 1777; d. June 5 or 16, 1804; m. Feb. 11, 1799, HEMAN LAFLIN.
7. WALTER, m. (intention, Southwick, Nov. 14, 1802), ELIZABETH RISING.
8. TARSEY, unmarried.
9. CHARLOTTE, m. ENSIGN HOUGH.
10. RUTH, m. E. HUMPHREY of Canton, Conn.
11. VIENA, m. JOHN GREEN.

AUTHORITIES. Hampden County Land Registry. Hampshire County Probate Registry. Southwick Town Records. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 63, p. 338.

#### AARON RISING

Son of John and Mary (McLaflin) Rising, born at Suffield, Conn., Oct. 8, 1705; died after 1765; married at Suffield, Conn., Apr. 30, 1729, SARAH HAMBLIN.

He was Surveyor at Suffield, 1739, 1743, 1745, 1746, and 1749. On May 12, 1726, he petitioned the town authorities for leave "to build a pew in High Seat." Permission to do this had been granted by the town in 1726 to Jonathan Rising, doubtless his brother, "provided he pay the Town forty Shillings for the priviledge."

He was a large owner of land. Jan. 8, 1765, he deeded to his son Amos land mostly in Springfield, next to Westfield line, north side of highway or road. This place is now called Risings Corners.

#### CHILDREN OF AARON AND SARAH (HAMBLIN) RISING

1. AARON, b. April, 1733; m. (1st) Sept. 5, 1755, ANNA HARMON, b. July 6, 1738; m. (2nd), intention entered at Southwick, Mass., Aug. 17, 1778, SARAH (——) PHELPS. Of Rupert, Vt., 1778.
2. ANNA, d. young.
3. ANNA, b. Mar. 10, 1735/6; m. Nov. 11, 1765, EPHRAIM NOBLE.

\* Order of birth uncertain.



4. ABEL, b. about 1738; d. Mar. 30, 1815; m. (1st) Jan. 8, 1762, SILENCE SHELDON, b. Oct. 5, 1743, d. Apr. 21, 1778; m. (2nd) June 28, 1781, DESIRE P. (MASON) REMINGTON, who d. Dec. 14, 1834, widow of John Remington.
- +5. AMOS, b. about 1740.
6. ABNER, b. Jan. 20, 1748; m. intention entered at Southwick, Mass., July 31, 1774, ABIGAIL DEVOTION.
7. ELIJAH, b. Jan. 1, 1753; m. Jan. 31, 1788, SUSANNA KENT, b. Dec. 19, 1769.

AUTHORITIES. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 63, p. 335. Hampden County Land Registry. *Documentary History of Suffield* (1879), H. S. Sheldon.

## JOHN RISING

Son of James and Elizabeth (Hinsdale) Rising, born at Salem, Mass., Apr. 14, 1660; died at Suffield, Conn., Feb. 11, 1719/20; married (1st) Nov. 27, 1684, Sarah Hale, born at Windsor, Conn., Apr. or Aug. 9, 1665, died at Suffield, Conn., Oct. 11, 1698, daughter of Timothy and Sarah (Barber) Hale; married (2nd) Sept. 22, 1699, MARY McLAFLIN.\*

He left a will, made Apr. 2, 1718.

His second wife died May 24, 1764, having married (2nd) July 11, 1723, Jonathan Remington.

### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND SARAH (HALE) RISING

1. SARAH, b. Nov. 15, 1685.
2. HANNAH, b. June 23, 1687; d. Aug. 2, 1690.
3. EUNICE, b. Mar. 17, 1688/9; d. Sept. 16, 1689.
4. HANNAH, b. July 26, 1690; d. at Hadley, Mass. (before July 20), 1757, unmarried, leaving a will dated August, 1751.
5. JOHN (twin), b. Feb. 20, 1692/3; d. Sept. 10, 1770; m. (1st) Apr. 18, 1716, MARY SMITH, who d. Mar. 21, 1716/17; m. (2nd) Feb. 12, 1718/19, ELIZABETH TRUMBULL, who d. Sept. 13, 1719; m. (3rd) Jan. 4, 1721/2, MARY HAMBLIN, b. Apr. 7, 1700.
6. JAMES (twin), b. Feb. 20, 1692/3; d. July 22, 1772; m. July 7, 1715, ELIZABETH MARSHALL, b. Mar. 17, 1688/9.
7. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 2, 1694/5; was in captivity in 1718.
8. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 17, 1696; d. Mar. 2, 1698/9.
9. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 20, 1697/8; d. Mar. 1, 1697/8.

### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND MARY (McLAFLIN) RISING

10. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 10, 1700; d. Jan. 28, 1797; m. (1st) Sept., 1726, ABIGAIL BODURTHA, b. Dec. 20, 1700, d. Sept. 27, 1773; m. (2nd) Jan. 3, 1775, MARY (——) BROWNSON.
11. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 25, 1702/3; m. Sept. 25, 1729, HANNAH HALL.

\* Her name is spelled Macklaclin in the Suffield entry of marriage. One cannot but wonder if there was a connection with the Laflin family into which her granddaughters married.

- +12. AARON, b. Oct. 8, 1705.
- 13. MOSES, b. Jan. 30, 1707/8; d. Mar. 30, 1707/8.
- 14. MARY, b. Jan. 27, 1708/9.
- 15. MERCY, b. Feb. 28, 1711/12; d. Apr. 10, 1712.
- 16. MOSES, b. Aug. 25, 1713; m. (1st) Oct. 6, 1737, MARY WARNER, who d. Sept. 8, 1739;  
m. (2nd) Apr. 6, 1742, DELIVERANCE SIKES, b. Feb. 16, 1717/18.
- 17. MERCY, b. Feb. 14, 1715/16.
- 18. RACHEL, b. July 7, 1719.

AUTHORITIES. Suffield Vital Records. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 63, pp. 333-335.

## JAMES RISING

Born in England, about 1617; died at Suffield, Conn., Sept. 11, 1688; married (1st) at Boston, Mass., July 7, 1657, ELIZABETH HINSDALE; married (2nd) at Windsor, Conn., Aug. 13, 1673, Martha (——) Bartlett, who died at Windsor, Conn., Apr. 20, 1674, widow of John Bartlett.

James Rising embarked on the *Dorset*, Sept. 30, 1635, "bound for ye Bormodos," and his age was then stated as eighteen.

Boston records contain the entry: "James Riseing marryed to Elizabeth Ensdel y<sup>e</sup> daughter of Robert Ensdel of Meadfield 7:5:57 By Jn<sup>o</sup> Endicott Gov<sup>r</sup>."

Although he was then about forty, the rarity of the name, and the Salem records mentioned below, leave little doubt that it was the Bermuda emigrant who married Elizabeth Hinsdale of Medfield.

About 1662 James Rysand and his wife brought letters from their pastor in Bermuda, Nathaniel White (a Harvard graduate in 1646), to the church in Salem, Mass. The first book of Salem records contains the birth entries of two children of James and Elizabeth Rising. It has generally been supposed that after his marriage in 1657 James returned with his bride to Bermuda, removing to Salem some years later. But Salem Town Records contain this entry under date of June 20, 1657: "James Rising is Rec. an Inhabitant Into this towne." This was a little over two weeks before his marriage, and it is evident that he was establishing a home there. Why the letters from the Bermuda church were not presented until "about 1662"—thus suggesting that he had lived in Bermuda between 1657 and 1662—is not clear, but the 1662 date may be incorrect and too late.

He was admitted an inhabitant of Windsor, Conn., Mar. 11, 1668. In the list of those who voluntarily contributed "for ye Poor in wanths in other collonyes," June 11, 1676, appear the names of James Rising, John Rising and Hanna Rising, the last two doubtless the children of James. He kept the Rivulet Ferry at Windsor.



In the record of the first town meeting at Suffield, Conn., in the handwriting of Major John Pynchon, James Rising is included in the "List of ye names of ye Inhabitants of Suffield, who according to ye Provision made by ye Country Law have Priviledge and Liberty of Voteing in all Towne affairs." On Feb. 21, 1676/7, the town committee of Suffield "Granted to James Rysand the Lot at the lower end of High Street, below John Millington, next to Stony River, & it to be made up 50 acres." He kept the ferry at Suffield.

In 1669 Winthrop mentioned Elizabeth Rising, aged thirty-one years, wife of James of Windsor; "she is Deacon Hinsdales daughter."

#### CHILDREN OF JAMES AND ELIZABETH (HINSDALE) RISING

1. JAMES, b. probably 1658; d. at Suffield, Conn., July 24, 1690. Unmarried.
- +2. JOHN, b. at Salem, Mass., Apr. 14, 1660.
3. HANNAH, b. at Salem, Mass., Feb. 28, 1662/3.

**AUTHORITIES.** *The Original Lists* (1874), p. 132. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 11, p. 204; Vol. 63, p. 333. *Town Records of Salem 1634-1659* (1868), p. 202. *History of Ancient Windsor* (1892), Vol. 2, p. 640. *Some Early Records and Documents of Windsor* (1930), pp. 83, 84, 89. Items from the Medical Journal of John Winthrop, Col. Charles E. Banks, in Library of Congress. *Documentary History of Suffield* (1879), H. S. Sheldon.

## ROE

### MARY ROE

Daughter of Hugh and Abigail (——) Roe, born probably by 1643; died (before May 7), 1728; married (1st) Nov. 4, 1661, WILLIAM DUDLEY; married (2nd) RICHARD DART, who died at New London, Conn., Sept. 24, 1724.

She left a will, dated June 15, 1726, proved May 7, 1728, in which she mentioned her sons William and Daniel Dudley, her daughter Elizabeth Remington, and son-in-law [step-son] Roger Dart.

AUTHORITY. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 10, pp. 76-77.

### HUGH ROE

Born about 1618; died at Suffield, Conn., Aug. 5, 1689; married Abigail ——, born about 1620, died at Suffield, Conn., Sept. 3, 1689.

He settled in Weymouth, Mass., before 1665. On Jan. 20, 1665/6, he bought a homestead in Hartford, Conn., from Joseph Nash, which he mortgaged the next month to Deacon Edward Stebbins. He bought additional land from Stebbins, Mar. 31, 1668, and the same date Stebbins released the mortgage. The homestead was sold to Jacob Johnson, Jan. 18, 1674/5, and Hugh Roe removed to Suffield, Conn.

John Winthrop in his Medical Journal in 1668 mentioned Hugh Roe, aged fifty years, and Abigail his wife, aged forty-eight years. The same year, he mentioned William Dudley, aged two years and a half, now at G. [Goodman] Roe's his grandfather at Hartford; son of William Dudley of Saybrook at the ferry.

The will of Hugh Roe, dated Aug. 5, 1689, proved Mar. 30, 1690, named his wife Abigail, son Peter Roe, daughters Mary Densloe [error in recorded copy for Dudley], Elizabeth Merrill and Abigail Taylor, and grandchildren John Warner, Abigail Kent, Abigail Warner, and Thomas Warner.

### CHILDREN OF HUGH AND ABIGAIL (——) ROE

- +1. MARY, b. probably by 1643.
2. SARAH, b. around 1650; d. between May, 1681 and Aug., 1689; m. before 1671, DANIEL WARNER, who d. at Farmington, Conn., 1679.
3. ESTHER, d. at Weymouth, Mass., July 11, 1655.
4. SAMUEL, b. at Weymouth, Mass., Jan. 14, 1655/6; d. at Suffield, Conn., Mar. 1, 1687/8.



5. ABIGAIL, b. probably by 1660; d. at Suffield, Conn., Oct. 13, 1691; m. at Suffield, June 15, 1678, THOMAS TAYLOR, b. Oct. 5, 1655, d. Jan. 6, 1740/1.
6. PETER, b. around 1663; d. at Suffield, Conn., Feb. 4, 1738/9; m. Jan. 24, 1688/9, SARAH REMINGTON, b. Dec. 8, 1668.
7. ELIZABETH, b. perhaps by 1665; d. by 1693; m. about 1684, THOMAS MERRILL, who d. at Saybrook, Conn., Nov. 7, 1711.

AUTHORITIES. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 10, pp. 73-76. *Connecticut Historical Society Collections*, Vol. 14, pp. 123-124. Items from Winthrop's Medical Journal, Col. Charles E. Banks, in Library of Congress.

# ROGERS

## HANNAH ROGERS

Daughter of John and Elizabeth (Pabodie) Rogers, born at Duxbury, Mass., Nov. 16, 1668; married at Duxbury, July, 1689, SAMUEL BRADFORD.

For her children see SAMUEL BRADFORD.

AUTHORITY. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 9, p. 172.

## JOHN ROGERS

Son of John and Ann (Churchman) Rogers, born at Duxbury, Mass., 1640, died at Barrington, R. I., June 28, 1732; married (1st) Nov. 16, 1666, ELIZABETH PABODIE; married (2nd) HANNAH (HOBART) BROWN, born at Hingham, Mass., May 15, 1638, died at Bristol, R. I., Sept. 11, 1691, widow of John Brown, and daughter of Rev. Peter Hobart; married third (agreement dated Mar. 22, 1692/3), MARAH (COBHAM) BROWNING, born at Salisbury, Mass., May 21, 1652, died at Rehoboth, Mass., 1739, widow of Joseph Browning of Boston, and daughter of Josiah and Mary Cobham.

Constable at Duxbury, 1670; surveyor of highways, 1674 and 1676. Removed to Bristol, R. I., about 1681; Deputy there 1685, 1686, 1689 and 1690; selectman in 1686, 1689 and 1690. Removed to Boston, Mass., about 1697 and lived there ten years, where he was a party to many conveyances. These show he removed to Taunton, Mass., as early as June 16, 1706, and was living in Swansey, Apr. 5, 1726; finally settled in Barrington, R. I., about 1726; died there in the 92nd year of his age. Had been blind about ten years.

On Oct. 27, 1681, he conveyed land for love to his four daughters, then under age, and between 1694 and 1696, they with their respective husbands conveyed the land back to their father.

Administration on his estate was granted, Sept. 5, 1732, to three grandsons, Perez Bradford of Milton, and William Richmond and Nathaniel Searle of Little Compton, the widow and two daughters refusing.

His inventory showed a large estate, totaling £977.18.2, and containing such items as a silver tankard worth £30, three silver spoons, £3, a silver cup, £2, two gold rings, £2.10.0, and silver shoe-buckles and silver buttons.



## CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ELIZABETH (PABODIE) ROGERS

- +1. HANNAH, b. Nov. 16, 1668.
2. JOHN, b. Sept. 22, 1670; d. at Boston, Mass., Nov. 2, 1696.
3. ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 16, 1673; d. Oct. 23, 1724; m. SYLVESTER RICHMOND of Little Compton, who d. at Dartmouth, Mass., Nov. 20, 1754.
4. RUTH, b. Apr. 18, 1675; d. at Little Compton, R. I., Apr. 28, 1725; m. JAMES BENNETT of Roxbury, Mass., b. about 1666, d. at Little Compton, Feb. 17, 1729/30.
5. SARAH, b. May 4, 1677; d. Jan. 19, 1770; m. about 1694, NATHANIEL SEARLE, b. at Dorchester, Mass., June 9, 1662, d. at Little Compton, R. I., Feb. 5, 1749/50.

AUTHORITIES. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 9, pp. 172, 173; Vol. 19, pp. 187-190, 192; Vol. 20, pp. 1-11, 19-23, 39-41; Vol. 21, p. 12. *Putnam's Monthly Historical Magazine*, Vol. 5, pp. 6, 205-208. *Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island* (1887), John Osborne Austin, p. 167. *The John Rogers Family in Plymouth and Vicinity* (1895), J. H. Drummond.

## JOHN ROGERS

Son of Thomas and ——— (——) Rogers, born in England, died at Duxbury, Mass., 1692; married at Plymouth, Mass., Apr. 16, 1639, ANN CHURCHMAN.

He and his brother Joseph were "rated" or taxed, Mar. 25, 1633, for 9 shillings each. Oct. 20, 1634, Edmund Chandler had recorded that he had sold to John Rogers a lot of land on Duxbury side which he had bought of John Barnes. Apr. 6, 1640, Constant Southworth and his brother Thomas Southworth, Joseph Rogers and John his brother, were allotted fifty acres of land apiece.

Propounded as freeman, Sept. 7, 1641, and admitted Mar. 1, 1642. Appointed surveyor, June 5, 1644. June 7, 1648, the Court "allow and request John Rogers" and others to stake out a highway from Jones River Bridge. Elected Deputy for Duxbury, June 3, 1657, with William Pabodie. On the jury in 1660, 1661, and 1668. He received land grants in 1667 and 1673, the latter in the Taunton section.

His will, made Aug. 26, 1691, proved Sept. 20, 1692, gave all his houses and lands in Duxbury to his grandson, John Rogers; half of his land in Middleborough to his grandson, John Tisdall, for the use of his mother, Anne Terry; the other half of this tract to his daughter, Elizabeth Williams; his cattle to be equally divided between the foregoing three legatees; all household stuff and money to his grandson, John Rogers, out of which he is to pay £2 to his sister Elizabeth Rogers and £1 apiece to his sisters Hannah Bradford, Ruth Rogers, and Sarah Rogers; annual payments on land he sold to his grandsons Joseph Richmond and Edward

Richmond to be given to his daughter, Abigail Richmond. Son John Rogers to be sole executor.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ANN (CHURCHMAN) ROGERS

- +1. JOHN, b. 1640.
2. ABIGAIL, b. about 1641; d. at Taunton, Mass., August, 1727; m. JOHN RICHMOND, who d. at Taunton, Oct. 7, 1715, aged 88.
3. ANNE, m. (1st) Nov. 23, 1664, JOHN TISDALE, JR., who d. at Taunton, Mass., about the last of December, 1677; m. (2nd) THOMAS TERRY; m. (3rd) SAMUEL WILLIAMS.
4. ELIZABETH, m. Nov. 17, 1668, NATHANIEL WILLIAMS, who d. at Taunton, Mass., August, 1692.

AUTHORITIES. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 5, pp. 205-206; Vol. 13, p. 85; Vol. 20, p. 192; Vol. 21, p. 29; Vol. 22, p. 60. *The John Rogers Family in Plymouth and Vicinity* (1895), J. H. Drummond.

#### THOMAS ROGERS

Died at Plymouth, Mass., 1621; married ——— ———.

Efforts to discover his origin in England have been without avail. He was called a "camlet merchant" in the records of Leyden, Holland, where he acquired citizenship in 1618. He came on the *Mayflower*, 1620, and died the first winter. His son Joseph came with him and survived. Bradford says other children came later, but the only one who has been identified is John.

#### CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND ——— (——) ROGERS

1. JOSEPH, d. at Eastham, Mass., between Jan. 2, 1677/8, and Jan. 15, 1677/8; m. HANNAH ———.
- +2. JOHN.

AUTHORITIES. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 3, p. 67. *The English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers* (1929), Charles E. Banks, p. 78.



# SCUDDER

## ELIZABETH SCUDDER

Born in England; married at Barnstable, Mass., Nov. 28, 1644, SAMUEL LOTHROP.

Sister of John Scudder of Barnstable. Dismissed from the church in Boston, Mass., Nov. 10, 1644, to the church in Barnstable, where she was married later in the month by the bridegroom's father, Rev. John Lothrop.

For her children, see SAMUEL LOTHROP.

### NOTE

She has sometimes been erroneously identified as daughter of Thomas Scudder of Salem, Mass. The Salem family was from Darenth, Kent, England, where William Scudder died in 1607 (will dated July 27, proved Nov. 4 of that year), naming his wife Margery and four daughters, and Henry and Thomas Scudder, sons of his brother John. This Thomas Scudder is probably the one who married Elizabeth Lowers, whose brother John Lowers of Darenth, Kent, in his will of June 8, 1645, proved Feb. 5, 1650, named his sister's children, Thomas, Henry, William, John, Elizabeth and Martha Scudder.

Thomas Scudder was of Salem by 1650, and in his will dated Sept. 30, 1657, proved June 29, 1658, gave all his estate to his wife Elizabeth, to go at her death to his children, John Scudder, Thomas Scudder, Henry Scudder, and Elizabeth Bartholomew, and grandson Thomas Scudder, son of his son William deceased. His widow Elizabeth was recently dead in November, 1665, and Henry Bartholomew administered her estate. The children were:

1. John, of Salem, 1640; a currier by trade; of Southold, L. I., about 1651; removed to Newtown, L. I., about 1654; m. Mary King.
2. Elizabeth, unmarried in 1645 when her uncle made his will; in 1650 was wife of Henry Bartholomew.
3. Thomas, of Southold, L. I., about 1651; removed about 1656 to Huntington, L. I.; d. Nov. 16, 1690, leaving a will; m. Mary ———.
4. William, d. before 1657; in 1650 had wife Penelope; left a son Thomas.
5. Henry, of Southold, L. I., about 1651; removed about 1656 to Huntington, L. I.; left a will dated Jan. 25, 1661; m. Catherine Este.
6. Martha, living 1645, d. presumably unmarried before 1657.

It will be seen that the above Elizabeth was unmarried when her uncle made his will in 1645, and with the possible exception of her brother John the family had not left England at that date, whereas our Elizabeth married in Barnstable in 1644. Furthermore, this Elizabeth was wife of Henry Bartholomew.

Whether the Barnstable family was closely connected with that of Salem, remains to be determined. John and Elizabeth of Barnstable could theoretically be nephew and niece of Thomas of Salem. Although Savage and others have identified the John Scudder who came, aged 16, in the *James* in 1635, and was of Charlestown in 1639, with John of Salem, there seems little doubt that he was John of Barnstable. The youth came with the family of Thomas Ewer and was probably a relative. Ewer settled in Charlestown

and died in 1638, and the following year his widow, Sarah (Larned) Ewer, married Thomas Lothrop, eldest brother of Samuel, and removed with her children to Barnstable. Presumably the young John Scudder, still a member of the household, came to Barnstable with Mrs. Sarah Ewer-Lothrop.

These considerations leave little doubt that it was our Elizabeth's brother who came in 1635 and was at Charlestown. Quite likely she came over a year or two later, before Thomas Ewer's death, which explains her joining the Boston church. Even if she came to Barnstable in 1639, when Mrs. Ewer married Thomas Lothrop, she may not have transferred her membership until about to marry Samuel Lothrop; though of course she may have remained with other relatives in Boston after 1639, merely visiting her brother and Mrs. Ewer-Lothrop in Barnstable. Unquestionably it was through the Ewer connection that she met her future husband.

John Scudder died at Barnstable, before Apr. 15, 1690, when action was taken on his estate. His son John was given possession by making specified provision for his mother Hannah and sister Sarah. The other surviving daughters were presumably married and had received their portions at marriage. John Scudder, Jr., married the last of July, 1689, Elizabeth Hamlin, and died at Chatham, Mass., Mar. 3, 1741/2, in his 84th year, his widow dying there Jan. 3, 1742/3 in her 77th year.

—D.L.J.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (1901), Henry F. Waters, pp. 768-769. *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, James Savage, Vol. 4, p. 43. *Probate Records of Essex County*, Vol. 1, pp. 118, 268; Vol. 2, p. 75. *Quarterly Courts of Essex County*, Vol. 1, p. 193. *Southold Town Records*, *passim*. *Huntington Town Records*, *passim*. *The Original Lists* (1874), John Camden Hotten, p. 88. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 8, p. 239; Vol. 11, p. 27; Vol. 12, p. 156.



## SEARS

### DEBORAH SEARS

Daughter of Richard and Dorothy (Jones) Sears, born at Yarmouth, Mass., September, 1639; died at Yarmouth, Mass., Aug. 17, 1732; married at Yarmouth, 1659, ZECHARIAH PADDOCK.

For her children, see ZECHARIAH PADDOCK.

### RICHARD SEARS

Born in England, about 1612; died at Yarmouth, Mass., buried Aug. 26, 1676; married DOROTHY JONES.

A strange pedigree, in part at least concocted by that able genealogist but (alas!) occasional fabricator of illustrious pedigrees, the late Horatio G. Somerby, was given circulation in 1857 when Rev. E. H. Sears included it in all innocence in *Pictures of the Olden Time*. This pedigree was gently but effectively castigated by Samuel Pearce May in 1886 in an article, "Some Doubts concerning the Sears Pedigree" published in *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*.<sup>\*</sup> Four years later, Mr. May brought out an authoritative genealogy of the Sears family.

He was taxed at Plymouth, Mar. 25, 1633, but seems to have moved soon to Marblehead, then part of Salem, Mass., where his brother-in-law, Rev. Anthony Thacher, settled in 1635. Early in 1639 he was among those who accompanied Thacher in the settlement of Yarmouth.

Freeman, 1652; Constable, 1660; Deputy to the Plymouth General Court, 1662.

His will makes his "brother Thacher" a trustee of his estate, and Thacher's son John calls Richard Sears "uncle." These terms led formerly to an assumption that his wife Dorothy was a Thacher, but that has been disproved, and it is now accepted that she was a sister of Thacher's second wife, Elizabeth Jones. Their brother, Richard Jones of Dorchester, Mass., died intestate, and his widow in the inventory referred to her brother Thatcher, and also made Anthony Thacher of Yarmouth a trustee of the estate. Samuel Jones, son of Richard, in his will in 1661, made bequests to his six cousins in Yarmouth. Thacher had three children by his second (Jones) wife, and Richard Sears had three children, and that accounts for the six.

<sup>\*</sup> Vol. 40, pp. 261-268. Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary* (1862), Vol. 4, p. 46, was misled by the pedigree and "family tradition" to the extent of giving Richard a mythical son, Knyvett.

## CHILDREN OF RICHARD AND DOROTHY (JONES) SEARS

1. PAUL, b. about 1636; d. at Yarmouth, Mass., Feb. 20, 1707/8; m. 1658, DEBORAH WILLARD.
2. SILAS, b. about 1637; d. at Yarmouth, Mass., Jan. 13, 1697/8; m. ANNA ———.
- +3. DEBORAH, b. September, 1639.

AUTHORITIES. *Sears Genealogy* (1890), Samuel P. May. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 40, pp. 261-268. *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, Vol. 42, pp. 77-79.



## SELDEN

### SARAH SELDEN

Daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Church) Selden, born at Lyme, Conn., 1700-1; died June 4, 1770 or 1776; married at Haddam, Conn., Nov. 24, 1727, GIDEON BRAINERD.

She inherited £60 from her father.

For her children see GIDEON BRAINERD.

AUTHORITY. *Selden Ancestry* (1931), Edwin Van Deusen Selden, p. 71.

### JOSEPH SELDEN

Son of Thomas and Hester (Wakeman) Selden, baptized at Hartford, Conn., Nov. 2, 1651, died at Lyme, Conn., July 14, 1724; married at Hadley, Mass., Feb. 11, 1676/7, REBECCA CHURCH.

In youth he displayed an aggressive, high-spirited disposition. Living in Hadley with his mother and step-father, at one time he "cutt off the hair and disfigured the horse of John Smith." In 1676 there was a great riot in Hadley, in which he participated, and he was put under bond of £10 for good behavior. When a couple of his wife's relatives had been fined for abusing the Constable, he spoke out in court and asserted, "There is no color of law in what was done, that the men were not guilty." He also lit his pipe, took up the tongs in the room and threw them down violently, and used some unhandsome expressions. Needless to add, he was fined twenty shillings.

On July 11, 1672, on attaining his majority, he received from his step-father, Deacon Andrew Warner, two lots in Hadley in lieu of £60; £40 being his share of his father's estate, and £20 for services rendered his step-father.

He participated in the Falls Fight, May 18, 1676, during King Philip's War, and some sixty years later his eldest surviving son, Thomas Selden of Haddam, Conn., received his share of the land which Massachusetts granted to the veterans or their heirs. He was made freeman, Feb. 6, 1677/8. In 1684 he removed to Deerfield, Mass., but in 1686 bought the home lot in Hadley of his father-in-law, Deacon Edward Church.

Feb. 2, 1695/6, with his wife Rebecca, he sold the Hadley realty to John Nash, and the day before that purchased "Twelve Mile Island Farme," since known as the "Selden Homestead," in Lyme, Conn. The greater part of this property was in 1931 still in possession of the family. It ex-

tends on the east side of the Connecticut River from Selden's Creek to Selden's Cove and runs from the easterly side of that cove to the head of Hadlyme Cove or the North Cove, and thence follows this cove and Whalebone Creek to the Connecticut River again.

From 1703 onward, he seems to have been engaged in a feud with Captain William Ely of Lyme, who behaved in a high-handed and outrageous manner toward him, so that he was driven to petition the General Assembly for relief. He left at death large holdings of realty in Lyme, Haddam, East Haddam, and Saybrook.

He and his wife were buried at East Haddam, and the inscription on their stone reads:

JOSEPH SELDEN  
died  
July 14, 1724  
aged  
73 years  
REBECCA SELDEN  
died  
June 9, 1726  
aged  
66 years

#### CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND REBECCA (CHURCH) SELDEN

1. REBECCA, b. Feb. 12, 1677/8; d. at Haddam, Conn., July 6, 1764; m. 1697-8, CAPT. JAMES WELLS, b. Nov. 27, 1668, d. Dec. 27, 1744.
2. HESTER, bapt. Apr. 11, 1680; d. July 21, 1681.
3. JOSEPH, b. May 10, 1682; d. at East Haddam, Apr. 3, 1729; m. Dec. 19, 1706, ANN CHAPMAN, b. Nov. 5, 1684, d. Sept. 22, 1754.
4. THOMAS, b. 1684; d. at Haddam, Sept. 12, 1754; m. Apr. 10, 1717, SARAH ———, d. Sept. 9, 1753 in 61st year.
5. HANNAH, b. 1686; d. Mar. 17, 1742; m. (1st) at East Haddam, Feb. 2, 1715, DANIEL BRAINERD, who d. Sept. 8 or 28, 1728; m. (2nd) Dec. 3, 1730, JONATHAN CHAPMAN, who d. Aug. 23, 1742.
6. MARY, b. Mar. 5, 1688/9; m. Oct. 2, 1707, DEACON ISAAC SPENCER of East Haddam, b. Jan. 8, 1678, d. Feb. 10, 1751. Among their children were Major-General Joseph Spencer of the Revolutionary Army, and Rev. Elihu Spencer, D. D. (Yale, 1746), professor at Princeton, the latter great-grandfather of Margaretta Sergeant, wife of General George Gordon Meade, hero of Gettysburg.
7. ESTHER, b. May 2, 1691; d. at Haddam, Oct. 10, 1781; m. 1713-14, CAPT. JABEZ CHAPMAN, who d. Sept. 2, 1759 in 70th yr.
8. SAMUEL, b. May 17, 1695; d. at North Lyme, Conn., Feb. 28, 1745; m. about 1721-2, DEBORAH DUDLEY, b. Nov. 15, 1701, d. Mar. 8, 1800. She m. (2nd) Noadiah Brainerd. Samuel was made Ensign, 1733, Lieutenant, 1738, and Captain, 1740.
- +9. SARAH, b. 1700-1; bapt. at North Lyme, July 20, 1712.

AUTHORITY. *Selden Ancestry* (1931), Edwin Van Deusen Selden, pp. 35-71.



## THOMAS SELDEN

Son of John and Mary (Baldock) Selden, baptized at Wadhurst, Sussex, England, Mar. 17, 1616/17; died at Hartford, Conn., shortly before Dec. 19, 1655; married 1642-3, HESTER WAKEMAN.

He came with, or shortly followed, his cousin Thomas Hosmer to New England in or soon after 1633. With Hosmer he settled in Hartford, Conn., where he was an original proprietor. Freeman, Apr. 9, 1640. Constable, 1650. Served on several juries.

His will, dated Aug. 14, 1655, proved Dec. 19, 1655, gave to "my dear and loving wif Hester Selden a duple portion of my whoal estat." He gave a double portion also to his eldest son, Thomas Selden, and single portions to each of his other children, Mary, Joseph, Hannah, and Sarah. Apparently as an after thought, he directed that £10 be taken from his eldest son's double portion and added to the portion given to his wife. If a child die under age or before marriage, that child's portion is also to go to his wife, whom he named sole executrix, entreating "my faithfull and loving ffriends my Brother Mr. John Wakeman & my Cosin Thomas Osmer to be overseers to this my will."

His widow married Andrew Warner of Hadley, Mass., and took her young children with her to her new home. The inventory of her estate was exhibited Dec. 27, 1693, and distribution ordered to the sons Thomas and Joseph, and daughters Mary and Hannah.

## CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND HESTER (WAKEMAN) SELDEN

1. JOHN, d. May, 1650.
2. THOMAS, bapt. Aug. 30, 1645; d. at Hadley, Mass., Nov. 24, 1734; m. FELIX LEWIS, daughter of Capt. William and Mary (Hopkins) Lewis.
3. MARY, bapt. Mar. 26, 1648; d. at Hadley, Mass., Jan. 7, 1713; m. at Hadley, Dec. 12, 1666, JOHN TAYLOR, b. 1639, d. Oct. 17, 1713.
4. ESTHER, bapt. Mar. 3, 1649/50; d. June, 1651.
- +5. JOSEPH, bapt. Nov. 2, 1651.
6. HANNAH, b. probably 1653; d. at Hadley, Mass., 1695, unmarried.
7. SARAH, b. probably 1655; d. young.

AUTHORITIES. *Selden Ancestry* (1931), Edwin Van Deusen Selden, pp. 25-32. *Connecticut Historical Society Collections*, Vol. 14, pp. 269, 576, 579, 582.

## JOHN SELDEN

Son of William and Mary (Appes) Selden, born about 1585, probably at Wadhurst, Sussex, England; died after 1640; married at Wadhurst, Nov. 24, 1612, MARY BALDOCK.

## CHILDREN OF JOHN AND MARY (BALDOCK) SELDEN

1. WILLIAM, bapt. Oct. 7, 1613; bur. at Wadhurst, May 1, 1663; m. at Wadhurst, June 5, 1638, MARY DANE, bur. Mar. 3, 1650/1.
2. EDWARD, b. 1615; bur. at Wadhurst, Feb. 11, 1656/7; m. at Wadhurst, Apr. 30, 1636, ANNE MANSEY.
- +3. THOMAS, bapt. Mar. 17, 1616/17.
4. JOHN, bapt. Aug. 15, 1619.
5. RICHARD, bapt. Feb. 10, 1621/2.
6. ROBERT, bapt. Mar. 13, 1624/5.
7. MARY, bapt. Oct. 21, 1627; bur. Feb. 6, 1636/7.
8. JOSEPH, bapt. Dec. 27, 1629.
9. FRANCIS, bapt. Oct. 7, 1632; bur. Sept. 29, 1640.
10. A son, bapt. Jan. 10, 1634/5.
11. NICHOLAS, bapt. Jan. 29, 1636/7.

AUTHORITY. *Selden Ancestry* (1931), Edwin Van Deusen Selden, pp. 23, 395.

## WILLIAM SELDEN

Son of William and Marian (——) Selkeden, born at Upper Beeding, Sussex, England, *circa* 1550; buried at Wadhurst, Sussex, Dec. 8, 1621; married (1st) at Ticehurst, Sussex, June 25, 1576, MARY APPES; married (2nd) at Wadhurst, Oct. 23, 1621, Thomasine (——) Amrye, who died in 1640.

No will or probate of his estate has been found. His second wife made a will while she was widow Amrye, Aug. 24, 1612, which was proved May 20, 1640, the will being endorsed "Amrye als Selden."

His father, William Selkeden, born *circa* 1515, was buried at Upper Beeding, Oct. 4, 1551. His widow Marian married (2nd) Goddard Bachelor of Echyngham, Sussex, whose will dated Feb. 28, 1555/6, was proved Apr. 16, 1556.

The said William (*ca.* 1515-1551) was son of William Selkeden, born *circa* 1485, buried at Upper Beeding, Apr. 10, 1549, by his wife Alice, who was buried there Oct. 6, 1551. The will of Alice, made Dec. 2, 1549, proved Oct. 6, 1551, named her daughters Elizabeth Holder and Alice Plumber, and sons William and Richard Selkeden.



Back of this William, the line is not certainly proved, but is undoubtedly an offshoot of the de Selkeden family of Ecclesden, Sussex, which took its name from the farm of Selkeden (now Selden Farm) in the manor of Ecclesden, East Angmering parish, and is traced back to the thirteenth century. The name was early abbreviated to Selden, and is even softened to Sellen in some records. A collateral was probably the scholar-lawyer, John Selden (1584-1654), for whom the Selden Society, founded in England in 1887, was named.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND MARY (APPES) SELDEN

1. RICHARD, bapt. at Ticehurst, Sussex, Nov. 3, 1577.
2. MARY, bapt. at Ticehurst, Oct. 24, 1579; m. at Wadhurst, Sussex, Sept. 5, 1604, WILLIAM BEECHER.
3. DOROTHY, b. about 1582; bur. Feb. 5, 1640; m. at Ticehurst, Jan. 25, 1601/2, STEPHEN HOSMER, bapt. at Ticehurst, Dec. 26, 1570, bur. at Hawkhurst, Kent, May 24, 1632. Among their children were Thomas Hosmer of Hartford, Conn., and James Hosmer of Concord, Mass.
- +4. JOHN, b. about 1585.
5. WILLIAM, b. about 1590.

AUTHORITY. *Selden Ancestry* (1931), Edwin Van Deusen Selden, pp. 20-22, 392, 394, 395, 406, 410, 417.

# SHEPARD

## TRIAL SHEPARD

Daughter of Ralph and Thankslord (——) Shepard, born at Weymouth, Mass., Dec. 19, 1641; married at Malden, Mass., Mar. 11, 1660/1, WALTER POWER.

For her children see WALTER POWER.

## RALPH SHEPARD

Born in England, about 1606, died at Malden, Mass., Aug. 20, 1693, aged 90; married THANKSLORD ——, born in England, about 1612.

They came in the *Abigail* in 1635, his age stated as twenty-nine, his wife's as twenty-three, with a child, Sarah, aged two years. He settled in Weymouth, Mass., removed to Malden, Mass., but lived some years at Concord, Mass., returning to Malden, where his gravestone states his date of death as Sept. 11, 1693, aged 90, conflicting with a Charlestown record which gives the same age but makes the date Aug. 20, 1693. The age is a round figure, and probably an exaggeration.

All the children except Sarah are proved by deeds. Mar. 25, 1666, Ralph and Thankslord Shepard of Concord conveyed to his son-in-law, Walter Power of Concord. The name of the wife appears in many records in the shorter form, "Thanks," and was a distinctly Puritan name.

### CHILDREN OF RALPH AND THANKSLORD (——) SHEPARD

1. SARAH, b. about 1633; living 1635; no further record.
2. ISAAC, b. at Weymouth, Mass., June 20, 1639; killed by Indians at Concord, Mass., Feb. 12, 1675/6; m. at Concord, Dec. 10, 1667, MARY SMEDLEY, b. at Concord, June 7, 1648, daughter of Baptist and Katharine (Shorthouse) Smedley. She m. (2nd) June 9, 1676, Nathaniel Jewell.
- +3. TRIAL, b. at Weymouth, Mass., Dec. 19, 1641.
4. ABRAHAM, b. [say 1648]; d. at Concord, Mass., Feb. 22, 1715/16; m. at Concord, Jan. 2, 1672/3, JUDITH (SILL) PHILBROOK.
5. THANKS, b. at Malden, Mass., Feb. 10, 1650/1; m. at Chelmsford, Mass., Dec. 13, 1669, PETER DILL, who d. at Chelmsford, Aug. 13, 1692.
6. JACOB, b. at Malden, Mass., June, 1653.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, James Savage, Vol. 4, pp. 71, 75. Manuscript genealogy of New England Shepard families, by Gerald F. Shepard, owned by the New Haven Colony Historical Society, New Haven, Conn.



## SMITH (Springfield, Mass.)

### ANN SMITH

Daughter of Henry and Ann (Pynchon) Smith, born perhaps at Dorchester, Mass.; married Nov. 19, 1651, JOHN ALLYN.

Benjamin Cooley of Springfield made a deposition Nov. 6, 1669, before John Pynchon, Assistant, to tell where Jonathan Burt lived "at the tyme when Mr. John Allyn of Hartford married Mr. Henry Smiths Daughter then of Springfield."

For her children see JOHN ALLYN.

AUTHORITY. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 65, p. 382.

### HENRY SMITH

Son of ——— and Frances (———) Smith; died at Wraysbury, co. Buckingham, England, 1682; married ANN PYNCHON.

He came with the Winthrop Fleet in 1630 and settled in Dorchester, Mass. He is probably the Henry Smith who requested admission as free-man Oct. 19, 1630, and was admitted May 18, 1631. In March, 1636, he was named with his father-in-law, William Pynchon, as one of the Commissioners appointed by Massachusetts Bay to govern the Connecticut River settlements. He removed that year to Springfield, Mass.

Deputy for Springfield to the Massachusetts General Court, 1651. Town Recorder from 1636 until he returned to England in 1653. Selectman, 1644-1650. Sergeant of the military company, November, 1639.

His mother married second, a Sanford, and third, William Pynchon, and his own wife was hence also his step-sister. His return to England was doubtless occasioned by the storm which broke about Mr. Pynchon's head upon the publication of his "heretical" religious book.

His will, made Aug. 1, 1681, proved Oct. 24, 1682, gave five shillings each to his daughters Martha Cammock, Mary Lord in New England, and Rebecca Lee, and son Elisha Smith; £50 to unmarried daughter, Elizabeth Smith, at marriage if she survive her mother; and all personal estate to wife, Mrs. Anna Smith. The will was holographic and the handwriting was identified as his by Cuthbert Walker of St. Gregory's, London, aged about fifty, and Rebecca Lee of Wraysbury, widow, one of the daughters of the deceased.

## CHILDREN OF HENRY AND ANN (PYNCHON) SMITH

- +1. ANN.
2. MARY, bur. at Springfield, Nov. 15, 1641.
3. MARTHA, b. July 31, 1641; m. ——— CAMMOCK.
4. MARY, b. Mar. 7, 1642/3; d. May 17, 1702; m. (1st) Apr. 15, 1665, RICHARD LORD of Hartford, Conn.; m. (2nd) 1686, DR. THOMAS HOOKER.
5. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 22, 1644.
6. MARGARET, b. Apr. 26, 1646; d. June 24, 1648.
7. SARAH, b. Oct. 6, 1647; d. June 30, 1648.
8. MARGARET, b. Nov. 1, 1648.
9. REBECCA, b. Apr. 1, 1650; m. ——— LEE of Wraysbury, co. Buckingham, England.
10. SAMUEL, b. June 23, 1651; d. June 14, 1652.
11. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 10, 1652/3.
12. ELISHA.

AUTHORITIES. *A Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, James Savage, Vol. 4, pp. 114-115. *The First Century of the History of Springfield* (1899), Vol. 1, pp. 21, 26, 46, 165; Vol. 2, pp. 637-638. *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (1901), Henry F. Waters, p. 723.



## SMITH (Haddam, Conn.)

### MARY SMITH

Daughter of Benjamin and ——— (———) Smith, born at Haddam, Conn., about 1697; died before Mar. 1, 1749/50; married at Haddam, Conn., Nov. 28, 1717, THOMAS BROOKS.

For her children see THOMAS BROOKS, 3rd.

AUTHORITY. Haddam Vital Records.

### BENJAMIN SMITH

Son of Simon and ——— (———) Smith, died at Haddam, Conn., 1764; married (1st) ——— ———;\* married (2nd) between 1703 and 1706, Hannah (Benton) Scovill.

The will of Benjamin Smith of Haddam, made Mar. 1, 1749/50, was proved Nov. 5, 1764. He remembered his wife, Hannah Smith; eldest son, Benjamin Smith, Jr.; son Joseph Smith, in providing for whom he employs the phrase, "so long as his mother remains my widow," thus indicating that Hannah was mother at least of Joseph; son Daniel Smith; two grandsons Eliphalet and Jacob Smith, only sons of son Jacob Smith, deceased; two daughters, Dorothy Williams and Susanna Pratt; to "my Grandchildren the Children of my Daughter Mary Brooks Deceased, twenty pounds of my personall Estate." Witnesses: Samuel Arnold, Jonathan Bordman, Hezekiah Brainerd.

Edward Scovill died before May 11, 1703, when the inventory of his estate was taken, and administration was granted to his widow Hannah on Sept. 8 following. On Apr. 2, 1706, the widow was mentioned as "now wife of Benjamin Smith."

### CHILDREN OF BENJAMIN AND ——— (———) SMITH†

+1. MARY, b. about 1697.

2. BENJAMIN, b. about 1700; d. 1778; m. HEPHZIBAH ———.

\* Perhaps Elizabeth Welles, daughter of Capt. James Welles of Haddam; see Manwaring's *Digest*, Vol. 1, p. 592.

† Joseph, we take it from the terms of his father's will, was by the second wife. Mary and Benjamin were born too early to be Hannah's children, since her first husband did not die until 1703, and she is not known to have been wife of Benjamin Smith before 1706. The maternity of the other children has not been ascertained. It is *possible* that Benjamin Smith's first wife, the mother of Mary, was Elizabeth Wells, daughter of Capt. James Wells of Haddam, who was called "Elizabeth Smith" in the probate of her father's estate, January, 1697/8.

3. JACOB, d. June 8, 1735; m. Dec. 14, 1732, SARAH ———. Thomas Brooks was one of those appointed to take the inventory of his estate.
4. DOROTHY, m. ——— WILLIAMS.
5. SUSANNAH, m. ——— PRATT.
6. JOSEPH, b. about 1711; d. 1790; m. Jan. 2, 1734/5, ELIZABETH CONE. He was deacon of the Haddam Church, 1771-1790.
7. DANIEL, m. LYDIA ———.

AUTHORITIES. Haddam Vital Records. Middletown Probate Records. Manwaring's *Digest*, Vol. 3, pp. 110-111, 199.

## SIMON SMITH

Born probably in England, about 1628, died at Haddam, Conn., 1687/8; married ———.

In June, 1646, he is first mentioned as living at Hartford, Conn., for he then got into a scrape with some other lads by breaking into William Gibbons's house and drinking wine. He was an apprentice, for on August 21 following "Symon Smith is to stand bound for his good behauior, vntill the next Court and his M<sup>ris</sup> vndertaks he shall then appeare."

May 14, 1677, he was accepted a freeman of Connecticut Colony. Probably he did not long remain in Hartford after completing his apprenticeship. He was an early settler in Haddam, where he founded a respectable family. He was one of the appraisers who inventoried the estate of Thomas Brooks of Haddam in 1668; that of Peter Blatchford of Haddam, 1671; that of Thomas Smith of Haddam, 1674; that of William Clark, Sr., of Haddam, 1681; that of Richard Walkley of Haddam, 1681; and that of John Parents of Haddam, 1686.

Savage in his *Genealogical Dictionary of New England* asserts that Simon Smith of Haddam was brother of Joseph Smith of Hartford, Conn., William Smith of Wethersfield and Farmington, Conn., Christopher Smith of Northampton, Mass., and Mary wife of William Partridge. The late Frank Farnsworth Starr, in his account of the William Smith family, found nothing to sustain this assertion. It is not known who Savage's Hartford correspondent was, but the accounts given by Savage of Hartford families are shot through with errors and with suspicious and unprovable statements. It is possible that Simon Smith of Haddam was a brother of Joseph Smith of Hartford, for Simon named a son Joseph, and Joseph of Hartford named a son Simon.

The will of Simon Smith, dated Nov. 11, 1687, proved Mar. 8, 1687/8, calls the testator "aged," though he could hardly have been much over sixty. He provides for his wife, whom he neglects to call by name, his sons



John, Simon, Joseph and Benjamin, and his daughters Elizabeth, Susannah, and Mary. Witnesses: George Gates, John Bailey.

CHILDREN OF SIMON AND ——— (———) SMITH

1. SIMON, d. at Haddam, 1746; m. ALICE ———, who d. July 8, 1742. His will, dated July 20, 1742, proved Apr. 29, 1746, named sons Simon and David; Susannah Smith, daughter of son James deceased; daughters Elizabeth and Ann; Lydia and Elizabeth Seward, children of daughter Hannah, deceased; children of daughter Esther, deceased; Jonathan, John and Deborah Smith, children of son Jonathan, deceased. Witnesses: Joseph Cone, Joseph Wells, Thomas Brooks. Receipts are in the file from some of the heirs: Israel and Anne Clark, Elizabeth Smith, Abijah Brainard for the children of Esther (daughter of Simon Smith and "in her lifetime my wife"), and the grandchildren [née Seward] Lydia Hickox and Elizabeth wife of Benjamin Norton.  
Children:  
  1. *Elizabeth*, b. July 2, 1689; m. Dec. 31, 1712, her cousin, Joseph Smith.
  2. *Simon*, b. Oct. 6, 1691; m. Sept. 28, 1715, Mary ———.
  3. *James*, b. Aug. 16, 1693; d. Sept. 15, 1735; m. Susannah Brooks.
  4. *Jonathan*, b. Sept. 20, 1695; m. Dec. 7, 1730, Mary ———.
  5. *David*, b. Nov. 9, 1701; m. Dec. 3, 1729, Dorothy ———.
  6. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 22, 1703; d. 1727; m. Oct. 19, 1721, Noadiah Seward of Durham, Conn.
  7. *Esther*, b. Nov. 20, 1706; m. Abijah Brainerd.
  8. *Anne*, b. Feb. 15, 1715; m. Israel Clark.
2. ELIZABETH, b. about 1662; d. at Lyme, Conn., Oct. 10, 1750; m. May 12, 1681, WILLIAM ELY.
- +3. BENJAMIN.
4. JOSEPH, d. at Barbados, 1693. His will, dated May 30, 1693, gave his estate equally to his brothers and sisters, without naming them. He mentioned money in the hands of his brother William Ely, and his brother John Smith was mentioned in the inventory.
5. JOHN, d. at Haddam, July 12, 1712; m. (1) SARAH WHITE; m. (2) LYDIA ———. He was a mariner. The inventory of his estate was taken by Simon Smith, Thomas Brooks, and James Wells. Seven children, of whom the son Lieut. Joseph m. his cousin, Elizabeth Smith (*supra*).
6. SUSANNAH, m. Jan. 28, 1695/6, JOSEPH ARNOLD, JR.
7. MARY, m. EBENEZER PARKER.

AUTHORITIES. *Colonial Records of Connecticut*, Vol. 1, pp. 141-142; Vol. 2, p. 306. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 185, 186, 234, 290, 345, 373, 508-509; Vol. 2, pp. 297-298. *A Genealogical Dictionary of New England*, James Savage, sub Smith. *Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines* (1915), Frank Farmsworth Starr, Vol. 1, p. 191. File 2777 of the Files of the Colchester Probate District, State Library, Hartford. *History of Haddam and East Haddam* (1814), David D. Field, p. 45. East Haddam Land Records, Vol. 1, pp. 159, 160, 162, 167, for marriages of Simon's daughters.

## SNOW

### SUSANNAH SNOW

Daughter of Ebenezer and Hope (Horton) Snow, born at Eastham, Mass., Feb. 6, 1699/1700; married at Eastham, Mass., May 14, 1724, ROGER THOMAS.

AUTHORITY. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 9, p. 12; Vol. 16, p. 70; Vol. 28, p. 113.

### EBENEZER SNOW

Son of Stephen and Susannah (Deane) (Rogers) Snow, born about 1676, died at Eastham, Mass.; Apr. 9, 1725; married at Eastham, Mass., Dec. 22, 1698, HOPE HORTON.

His widow married second, at Eastham, June 28, 1739, Thomas Atkins of Chatham, Mass.

#### CHILDREN OF EBENEZER AND HOPE (HORTON) SNOW\*

- +1. SUSANNAH, b. Feb. 6, 1699/1700.
2. THOMAS, b. Feb. 1, 1701/2; m. at Eastham, Sept. 23, 1730, SARAH YOUNG.
3. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 16, 1703/4.
4. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 7, 1705/6; m. at Eastham, May 21, 1731, MARY DOANE.
5. HENRY, b. Jan. 6, 1707/8.
6. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 14, 1709/10; d. June 10, 1728.
7. AARON, b. Mar. 23, 1707/8 [*sic*: 1711/12 ?]; m. at Eastham, Aug. 12, 1736, SARAH GROSS.
8. THANKFUL, b. July 23, 1714.
9. ELISHA, b. Oct. 9, 1716; m. at Eastham, Oct. 8, 1735, ABIGAIL DOANE.
10. HOPE, b. Nov. 18, 1718.
11. HANNAH, b. Dec. 15, 1720.
12. BATHSHUA, b. Oct. 4, 1723; m. at Eastham, Oct. 18, 1742, ELKANAH NICKERSON.

AUTHORITIES. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 51, p. 205. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 9, pp. 12, 13; Vol. 15, p. 231; Vol. 17, pp. 32, 82, 146; Vol. 19, p. 102.

### STEPHEN SNOW

Son of Nicholas and Constant (Hopkins) Snow, born about 1636, died at Eastham, Dec. 17, 1705; married (1st) at Eastham, Mass., Oct. 28, 1663, SUSANNAH (DEANE) ROGERS; married (2nd) at Eastham, Apr. 9, 1701, MARY BIGFORD.

\* All born at Eastham, Mass. The marriages of the children are *probable* and have not been verified from probate or land records.



His will, dated Apr. 2, 1691, gave to his two sons, Micajah and Ebenezer Snow, all his housing and lands after the death of his wife; mentions ten acres in Harwich given him by his father, Nicholas Snow; beds with furnishings to son Ebenezer and daughter Mehitable; residue to his wife, and after her death, to his children equally.

#### CHILDREN OF STEPHEN AND SUSANNAH (DEANE) (ROGERS) SNOW

1. BATHSHUA, b. July 25, 1664; d. between 1706 and 1708; m. before 1696, JOHN KING of Harwich, Mass.
2. HANNAH, b. Jan. 2, 1666/7; d. June 23, 1737; m. at Eastham, Dec. 2, 1686, WILLIAM COLE.
3. MICAHAH, b. Dec. 22, 1669; d. 1753-4; m. at Eastham, Nov. 25, 1697, MERCY YOUNG.
4. BETHIAH, b. July 1, 1672; d. after July 31, 1734; m. at Eastham, May 14, 1694, JOHN SMITH, b. at Eastham, May 26, 1673; d. at Chatham, Mass., 1717.
- +5. EBENEZER.
6. MEHITABLE, living unmarried May 21, 1706.

AUTHORITIES. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 6, pp. 13, 14, 16; Vol. 8, p. 15; Vol. 9, p. 10; Vol. 12, p. 236; Vol. 31, pp. 37-41. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 47, pp. 341-342; Vol. 49, pp. 452-453; Vol. 51, pp. 204-205.

#### NICHOLAS SNOW

Son of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Rowles) Snow, baptized at St. Leonard's Shoreditch, London, England, Jan. 25, 1599/1600; died at Eastham, Mass., Nov. 15, 1676; married at Plymouth, Mass., before May 22, 1627, CONSTANT HOPKINS.

Nicholas Snowe of Bowe and Elizabeth Rowles of Ratclif were married May 9, 1599, at St. Dunstan's, Stepney, near London. These are believed to be the parents of Nicholas Snow who came to Plymouth in the *Ann*, 1623, and married a daughter of Stephen Hopkins of the *Mayflower*.

Removed to Eastham, Mass., 1645, and was Town Clerk there, 1646-1672. Deputy to the Plymouth Colony General Court, 1648-1651. Selectman, 1663 and six other years.

Bradford's account of Stephen Hopkins's family states: "His daughter Constanta is also married, & hath 12 children, all of them living, & one married." There were three more children than are identified in our account.

His will, dated Nov. 14, 1676, gave specific lands to his sons, Mark, Joseph, Stephen, John, and Jabez; livestock and movables to his wife Constant, and after her decease to be equally divided "amongst all my Children"; to the Church of Eastham, ten shillings; Deacon Samuel Freeman and John Mayo to be overseers. Witnesses: Samuel Treat, Thomas Paine,

Sr. In the will he makes incidental mention of "my son Thomas Paine." The widow, Constant Snow, made oath to the inventory of the personal estate, which came to £102.10.9.

CHILDREN OF NICHOLAS AND CONSTANT (HOPKINS) SNOW\*

1. MARK, b. May 9, 1628; d. at Eastham, Mass., between Nov. 23, 1694 and Jan. 9, 1694/5; m. (1st) at Eastham, Mass., Jan. 18, 1654/5, ANNA COOKE, who d. July 25, 1656; m. (2nd) Jan. 9, 1660/1, JANE PRENCE, b. Nov. 1, 1637, d. May, 1712.
2. MARY, b. about 1630; d. 1704; m. about 1650, THOMAS PAINE.
3. SARAH, b. about 1632; m. Jan. 25, 1654/5, WILLIAM WALKER, b. 1620, d. at Eastham, 1703.
4. JOSEPH, b. about 1634; d. at Eastham, Jan. 3, 1722/3; m. about 1670, MARY ———.
- +5. STEPHEN, b. about 1636.
6. JOHN, b. about 1638; d. at Eastham, 1692; m. at Eastham, Sept. 19, 1667, MARY SMALLEY, b. at Barnstable, Mass., Dec. 11, 1647, d. at Eastham, 1703. She m. (2nd) Ephraim Doane.
7. ELIZABETH, b. about 1640; d. at Eastham, June 16, 1678; m. at Eastham, Dec. 13, 1665, THOMAS ROGERS, son of Lieut. Joseph Rogers, and grandson of Thomas Rogers of the *Mayflower*.
8. JABEZ, b. about 1642; d. at Eastham, Dec. 27, 1690; m. ELIZABETH ———.
9. RUTH, b. about 1644; d. at Eastham, Jan. 17, 1716/17; m. at Eastham, Dec. 2, 1666, JOHN COLE, b. 1644, d. at Eastham, Jan. 6, 1725/6.

AUTHORITIES. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 47, pp. 81-84, 186-189; Vol. 48, pp. 71-73. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 3, pp. 167-174, 231; Vol. 7, p. 14; Vol. 18, pp. 193-197; Vol. 22, p. 165. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 14, p. 229.

\* Three more children. In the *Register* account, two of them are identified as Hannah and Rebecca on the authority (a poor one) of Davis's *Landmarks of Plymouth*.



## SPENCER

### HANNAH SPENCER

Daughter of Gerard and Hannah (——) Spencer, born at Lynn, Mass., about 1640-1; died at Haddam, Conn., about 1691; married about 1664, DANIEL BRAINERD.

Her marriage to Daniel Brainerd was decidedly a love match, for she broke a previous engagement to Simon Lobdell, who sued for breach of contract; and it cost her father £15.

For her children see DANIEL BRAINERD.

AUTHORITIES. *The Thomas Spencer Family* (1896), Frank Farnsworth Starr, pp. 5-13. *Colonial Records of Connecticut*, Vol. 1, pp. 360-1.

### MARAH SPENCER

Daughter of Gerard and Hannah (——) Spencer, born at Lynn, Mass., perhaps about 1644; died at Haddam, Conn., before Dec. 22, 1714; married (1st) early in 1662, THOMAS BROOKS; married (2nd) about 1669, Thomas Shaylor.

For her Brooks children see THOMAS BROOKS.

#### CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND MARAH (SPENCER) (BROOKS) SHAYLOR

1. THOMAS, b. Dec. 26, 1670.
2. ABEL, b. June 14, 1673.
3. TIMOTHY, b. about 1675.
4. NATHANIEL, b. at Killingworth, Dec. 16, 1677.
5. ANNA, b. Oct. 16, 1683.

AUTHORITIES. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, p. 186. Haddam Vital Records.

### GERARD SPENCER

Son of Gerard and Alice (Whitbred) Spencer, baptized at Stotfold, co. Bedford, England, Apr. 25, 1614, died at Haddam, Conn., 1685; married HANNAH ——, who died before September, 1683.

With his older brothers, he came to New England and settled in Cambridge, Mass. His brother William was there by 1632, and as the other brothers were mentioned 1633-35, it is likely that they came together,

though the younger ones may have followed William a trifle later. Sept. 1, 1634, Gerard was granted four acres. Freeman, Mar. 9, 1636/7.

The brothers William and Thomas moved to Hartford, Conn., by 1639, while Michael and Gerard moved to Lynn, Mass. There Gerard received thirty acres in 1638, and served on trial juries in 1639, 1652, 1657 and 1658, and on a grand jury, 1659. Administrator of the estate of his brother Michael, 1653.

Sergeant at Lynn as early as 1655, and confirmed Ensign of the military company, June, 1656.

In 1660 he was admitted an inhabitant of Hartford, Conn. Here shortly after occurred the noted breach of promise suit brought by Simon Lobdell because his fiancée, Gerard Spencer's daughter Hannah, had changed her mind. Lobdell was given substantial damages.

The purchase of Haddam, Conn., then containing over a hundred thousand acres, from the Indians for thirty red coats was consummated May 20, 1662, and Gerard, one of the purchasers, moved there soon after. He was a chief citizen, and is said to have been the wealthiest resident, of Haddam. Propounded for freeman of Connecticut, June 26, 1672, and Deputy from Haddam to the General Court at nine sessions between 1674 and 1683. Ensign of the Haddam militia, September, 1675. This was during King Philip's War, but it is doubtful whether he saw active service in the field. An "army" was raised for campaigning, and the militia companies were chiefly for home defense and to respond to specific "alarms" which sometimes involved them in combat in time of war.

His will, dated Sept. 17, 1683, was proved Sept. 3, 1685.

#### CHILDREN OF GERARD AND HANNAH (——) SPENCER

1. JOHN, b. about 1638-40; d. at Haddam, Conn., Aug. 3, 1682; m. about 1664, REBECCA HAYWARD.
- +2. HANNAH, b. about 1640-1.
3. MEHITABEL, b. about 1642; d. at Haddam, 1691; m. by 1661, DANIEL CONE.
- +4. MARAH.
5. THOMAS, b. about 1650; d. February, 1699; m. about 1673, ELIZABETH BATES.
6. SAMUEL, b. perhaps 1650-1; d. Aug. 7, 1705; m. (1st) 1672-3, HANNAH (WILLEY) (HUNGERFORD) BLATCHFORD, widow of Thomas Hungerford and Peter Blatchford; m. (2nd) 1689, MIRIAM (MOORE) WILLEY.
7. WILLIAM, b. probably after 1650; d. at East Haddam, 1731; m. MARGARET BATES.\*
8. NATHANIEL, d. before 1722; m. (1st) about 1681, LYDIA SMITH; m. (2nd) HANNAH ———.
9. REBECCA, d. before 1706; m. (1st) about 1682, JOHN KENNARD; m. (2nd) after February, 1689, JOHN TANNER.
10. RUTH, m. JOSEPH CLARKE.

\* He may have had an earlier wife, but he was not the William Spencer who m. Sarah Ackley.



11. TIMOTHY, b. about 1652-3; d. at Haddam, 1704; m. by 1675, ——— CLARKE.
12. ELIZABETH, m. JOSEPH STANNARD.

AUTHORITIES. *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines*, Mary Walton Ferris, Vol. 2, pp. 769-778. *Town Records of Cambridge, Mass.* (1901), pp. 5, 10. *Proprietors' Records of Cambridge, Mass.* (1896), pp. 5, 7, 18, 30. *Quarterly Courts of Essex County, Mass.*, Vol. 1, pp. 10, 12, 13, 52, 56, 61, 77-8, 81, 107-8, 254, 320, 327, 378, 391, 425; Vol. 2, pp. 42, 71, 182, 194, 270. *Probate Records of Essex County*, Vol. 1, p. 159. *Colonial Records of Connecticut*, Vol. 1, pp. 360-361; Vol. 2, pp. 106, 182, 236, 261, 365; Vol. 3, pp. 3, 17, 26, 35, 48, 115. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 363-365. Haddam Vital Records. Middletown Church Records.

## GERARD SPENCER

Son of Michael and Elizabeth (——) Spencer, born about 1575-8, died before 1646; married ALICE WHITBRED.

### CHILDREN OF GERARD AND ALICE (WHITBRED) SPENCER\*

1. WILLIAM, bapt. Oct. 11, 1601; d. at Hartford, Conn., 1640; m. AGNES ———, who m. (2nd) Dec. 11, 1647, William Edwards.
2. ELIZABETH, bapt. Oct. 31, 1602; m. ——— TOMLYNS.
3. JOHN, bapt. Jan. 22, 1603/4.
4. HENRY, bapt. Aug. 11, 1605; bur. Oct. 20, 1607.
5. THOMAS, bapt. Mar. 29, 1607; d. at Hartford, Conn., Sept. 11, 1686; m. (1st) ANN DERIFIELD; m. (2nd) Sept. 11, 1645, SARAH BARDING.
6. RICHARD, bapt. Dec. 11, 1608; bur. May 11, 1614.
7. A son, bur. Mar. 23, 1609/10.
8. MICHAEL, bapt. May 5, 1611; d. at Lynn, Mass., 1653; m. ISABEL ———. She m. (2nd) Thomas Robbins.
- +9. GERARD, bapt. Apr. 25, 1614.

AUTHORITIES. *The Spencers of Bedfordshire* (1903), Rev. John Holding. *Moore and Allied Families* (1938), L. Effingham de Forest and Anne Lawrence de Forest, pp. 477-485. *Ex information*, Clarence A. Torrey, Dorchester, Massachusetts.

## MICHAEL SPENCER

Son of John and Anne (?Merrill) Spencer; married (1st) at Edworth, co. Bedford, England, Jan. 22, 1555/6, Anne Limer; married (2nd) ELIZABETH ———, buried at Stotfold, co. Bedford, England, Nov. 18, 1599.

### CHILDREN OF MICHAEL AND ANNE (LIMER) SPENCER†

1. JOHN, bapt. Apr. 20, 1557; m. and had sons Daniel, a grocer, and Francis, a brewer, both of London.

\* Baptized at Stotfold, co. Bedford, England.

† Baptized at Edworth.

2. MICHAEL, bapt. May 27, 1558; bur. Apr. 15, 1560.
3. ANNE, bapt. Apr. 1, 1560.
4. KATHERINE, m. ——— BLAND.
5. JOAN, bapt. Aug. 20, 1564.
6. MICHAEL, bapt. Aug. 30, 1566.
7. THOMAS, bapt. Nov. 15, 1571; bur. at Stotfold, June 13, 1631; m. and had descendants at Stotfold.

#### CHILDREN OF MICHAEL AND ELIZABETH (——) SPENCER

##### +8. GERARD.

9. RICHARD, bapt. at Stotfold, July 4, 1580; d. at London, England, 1646. He was a haberdasher of London, but calls himself "Gent." in his will, dated Mar. 17, 1645, codicil May 29, 1646, proved June 8, 1646. He made Daniel Spencer, son of his brother John, his chief heir, and named among others, Jarrard, Thomas and Michael, sons of his brother Jarrard Spencer, deceased, and the children of William Spencer, son of said brother Jarrard, also Elizabeth Tomlyns, widow, daughter of Jarrard; and specified children of his deceased brother Thomas Spencer and of his deceased sister Katherine Bland.

**AUTHORITIES.** *The Spencers of Bedfordshire* (1903), Rev. John Holding. *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (1901), Henry F. Waters, pp. 514-515, 627.

### JOHN SPENCER

Buried at Edworth, co. Bedford, England, June 9, 1558; married ANNE [perhaps Merrill] buried at Edworth, June 16, 1560.

The Spencer ancestry has not been proved back of John. The will of his widow, Anne, made June 13, 1560, proved Apr. 21, 1561, named her sons Michael and Gerard, Michael's son John and referred to her deceased son, John.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ANNE (?MERRILL) SPENCER

##### +1. MICHAEL.

2. JOHN, bur. at Edworth, Apr. 21, 1560, unmarried.
3. GERARD, b. 1543; d. at Biggleswade, co. Bedford, England, 1577; will dated July 8, 1576, proved May 20, 1577, named wife Ellen, son Richard, daughters Agnes and Johan, and child unborn; brother Michael; and goddaughter Johan Spencer, his brother's daughter.

**AUTHORITY.** *The Spencers of Bedfordshire* (1903), Rev. John Holding.



# SQUIRE

## EDITH SQUIRE

Daughter of Henry and ——— (——) Squire, baptized at Charlton Mackrell, co. Somerset, England, May 29, 1587; married at Charlton Mackrell, Oct. 19, 1609, HENRY ADAMS.

For her children see HENRY ADAMS.

**AUTHORITY.** *Henry Adams of Somersetshire, England, and Braintree, Mass.* (1927), J. Gardner Bartlett.

## HENRY SQUIRE

Probably son of Rev. William and ——— (——) Squire, born about 1563; died before Dec. 25, 1649; married ——— ———.

He was a blacksmith, of Charlton Mackrell, co. Somerset, England, and moved about 1613 to Kingweston in the same county.

Rev. William Squire, born before 1520, was rector at Charlton Mackrell as early as 1545, and died probably 1567. He is believed to be father of William (born about 1551), Andrew (born about 1555), Francis (born about 1559), and Henry.

### CHILDREN OF HENRY AND ——— (——) SQUIRE\*

- +1. EDITH, bapt. May 29, 1587.
2. SARAH, bapt. Apr. 6, 1589; m. at Charlton Mackrell, Nov. 1, 1613, ROBERT BATT.
3. ANNE, bapt. Nov. 30, 1591; d. at Boston, Mass., Dec. 20, 1662; m. (1st) at Kingweston, Jan. 28, 1613/14, AQUILA PURCHASE, who d. at Dorchester, Mass., 1633; m. (2nd) before 1637, THOMAS OLIVER of Boston.
4. MARGARET, bapt. Apr. 25, 1596; m. JOHN SHEPHERD, who d. at Braintree, Mass., September, 1650.
5. FRANCES, bapt. Feb. 3, 1598/9.

**AUTHORITY.** *Henry Adams of Somersetshire, England, and Braintree, Mass.* (1927), J. Gardner Bartlett, pp. 49-55.

\* Baptized at Charlton Mackrell.

# STOW

## DOROTHY STOW

Daughter of Samuel and Hope (Fletcher) Stow, born at Middletown, Conn., Aug. 1, 1659; died at Middletown, Conn., July 14, 1698; married at Middletown, Conn., June 22, 1679, JONATHAN GILBERT.

For her children see JONATHAN GILBERT.

AUTHORITY. Middletown Vital Records in *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 12, pp. 212, 217.

## SAMUEL STOW

Son of John and Elizabeth (Bigge) Stowe, baptized at Biddenden, co. Kent, England, Feb. 8, 1623/4; died at Middletown, Conn., May 8, 1704; married about 1649, HOPE FLETCHER.

He was graduated at Harvard College in 1645, and took the freeman's oath that year shortly before his graduation. He was in Charlestown, Mass., in 1650, where his first child was born. In 1653 he went to Middletown, Conn., where he was the first minister. By 1659 some differences had arisen between him and some of his parishioners, and the following year he was given testimonial letters, but retained his liberty to preach in Middletown and elsewhere. During King Philip's War, he supplied the places of ministers who were called into service. From 1681 to 1685 he was pastor at Simsbury, Conn. Thereafter he retired and lived in Middletown, a highly respected citizen, until his death.

Judge Samuel Sewall in a letter dated Nov. 16, 1705, wrote: "The Rever<sup>d</sup> Mr. Samuel Stow of Middleton, went from thence to Heaven upon the 8<sup>th</sup> of May 1704. being 82 years old. I have rec<sup>d</sup> a very good Character of him from Mr. Noadiah Russel Minister of that place."

## CHILDREN OF SAMUEL AND HOPE (FLETCHER) STOW

1. JOHN, b. at Charlestown, Mass., June 16, 1650; d. at Middletown, June 30, 1732; m. in 1677, ESTHER (CORNWELL) WILCOX, b. May, 1650, d. May 2, 1733.
2. ICHABOD, b. Feb. 20, 1652/3; d. Jan. 25, 1694/5; m. Oct. 22, 1688, MARY ATWATER, b. Mar. 31, 1662. His daughter Hope m. Jehiel Hawley, and their granddaughter, Esther Lyman, was the mother of Dr. Lyman Beecher.
3. HOPE, b. Feb. 4, 1656/7; d. Nov. 17, 1678; m. Feb. 13, 1677/8, ABRAHAM SMITH.
- +4. DOROTHY, b. Aug. 1, 1659.
5. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 1, 1662; d. Feb. 21, 1727/8; m. Nov. 19, 1691, MAYBEE BARNES, b. June 25, 1663, d. Mar. 6, 1748/9.



6. THANKFUL, b. May 5, 1664; d. after 1719; m. about 1687, CAPT. WILLIAM TROWBRIDGE, b. Nov. 12, 1657, d. January, 1704.
7. RACHEL, b. Mar. 13, 1666/7; d. Jan. 8, 1722/3; m. May 13, 1692, IZRAHIAH WETMORE, b. Mar. 9, 1656/7.
8. MARGARET, b. about 1669-1670; d. Feb. 26, 1709/10; m. Sept. 1, 1692, BERIAH WETMORE, b. Nov. 2, 1658.

AUTHORITIES. *Graduates of Harvard University* (1873), John Langdon Sibley, Vol. 1, pp. 118-121. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 12, p. 212 *et passim*. Manwaring's *Digest*, Vol. 2, pp. 120-122.

## JOHN STOW

Son of John and Joan (Baker) Stow, baptized at Biddenden, co. Kent, England, Jan. 14, 1581/2; died at Roxbury, Mass., Oct. 26, 1643; married at Biddenden, Sept. 13, 1608, ELIZABETH BIGGE.

With his wife and six children he emigrated to New England, arriving there, according to Rev. John Eliot's statement, May 17, 1634. His wife's mother, Rachel (Martin) Bigge, emigrated to New England in the spring of 1635, together with another one of her daughters, Patience, and the latter's son, Hopestill Foster. John Stow was admitted a freeman Sept. 3, 1634; and was a proprietor at Roxbury, a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1638, and a deputy to the General Court for two sessions.

### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND ELIZABETH (BIGGE) STOW\*

1. A daughter, bur. Mar. 13, 1609/10.
2. A daughter (twin), bur. Sept. 10, 1612.
3. ELIZABETH (twin), bapt. Sept. 13, 1612; bur. at Biddenden, Sept. 21, 1612.
4. THOMAS, bapt. Apr. 2, 1615; d. about 1684, his inventory being dated Feb. 23, 1683/4; emigrated with his parents to New England in 1634; m. at Roxbury, Mass., Dec. 4, 1639, MARY GRIGGS, who d. in Middletown, Conn., Aug. 21, 1680. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1638. He removed from Roxbury to Concord, and later to Middletown, Conn.
5. ELIZABETH, bapt. Aug. 31, 1617; d. at Ipswich, Mass., Apr. 11, 1669; emigrated with her parents to New England in 1634; m. at Roxbury, Dec. 4, 1639, HENRY ARCHER of Ipswich.
6. JOHN, bapt. Oct. 10, 1619; emigrated with his parents to New England in 1634; apparently d. before September, 1653, unmarried.
7. NATHANIEL, bapt. Oct. 7, 1621; d. at Concord, Mass., May 30, 1684; emigrated with his parents to New England in 1634; m. (1st) ELIZABETH ———, who d. at Concord, June 8, 1661; m. (2nd) at Concord, Aug. 20, 1662, MARTHA BIGNELL.
- +8. SAMUEL, bapt. Feb. 8, 1623/4.

\* All born at Biddenden, co. Kent, England.

9. THANKFUL, bapt. Mar. 29, 1629; emigrated with her parents to New England in 1634; m. JOHN PIERPONT, who d. at Roxbury, Mass., Dec. 7, 1682. Their son, Rev. James Pierpont, of New Haven, Conn., was father of Sarah Pierpont, wife of the noted theologian, Rev. Jonathan Edwards.

AUTHORITY. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 70, pp. 348-349.

## JOHN STOWE

Son of John and ——— (——) Stowe; baptized at Biddenden, co. Kent, England, Jan. 2, 1639/40; died between 1589 and 1608; married at Biddenden, co. Kent, England, July 30, 1572, JOAN BAKER.

He was parish clerk at Biddenden in 1587. The name of his mother is unknown, and nothing is known of his father except his name. The parentage and dates of birth and death of his wife have not been ascertained.

### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND JOAN (BAKER) STOWE\*

1. CHRISTOPHER, bapt. Apr. 4, 1574; probably d. young.
2. JOAN, bapt. Aug. 7, 1575.
3. ELIZABETH, bapt. May 27, 1577.
4. CHRISTOPHER, bapt. May 17, 1579; bur. Aug. 15, 1587.
- +5. JOHN, bapt. Jan. 14, 1581/2.
6. ZACHARY, bapt. Oct. 17, 1585.
7. THOMAS, bapt. Dec. 26, 1586.
8. WILLIAM, bapt. Nov. 4, 1589.

AUTHORITY. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 70, pp. 347-348.

\* All born at Biddenden, co. Kent, England.



# SYMONDS

## PRISCILLA SYMONDS

Daughter of Mark and Joanna (——) Symonds, born about 1620; married at Ipswich, Mass., about 1639, JOHN WARNER.

For her children see JOHN WARNER.

## MARK SYMONDS

Born in England, about 1584; died at Ipswich, Mass., Apr. 28, 1659; married (1st), ——, born and died in England; married (2nd) JOANNA ——, born in England, died at Ipswich, Mass., Apr. 29, 1666.

Perhaps from Yeldam, co. Essex, England. Of Ipswich, Mass., about 1634. Freeman, May 2, 1638, and Commoner of the town, 1641. Town surveyor, 1641; served on several juries, and was a Grand Juror, 1650.

His will, dated Apr. 25, 1659, proved three days later, provided for his wife Johanah; gave to his daughter, Susannah Ayres, the "bed & bolster w<sup>ch</sup> was her mothers w<sup>th</sup> ye worst rugg." Legacies to Abigail Pierce and to John Warner, Jr. After his wife's death, the residue to go to "our three daughters" and the children of "my daughter," Mary Chapman deceased.

The will of Joanna Symonds, dated Apr. 6, 1666, specifies that she has two daughters, both married and with children, and gives her estate equally to the daughters, Priscilla wife of John Warner, and Abigail wife of Robert Pearce.

### CHILDREN OF MARK AND —— (——) SYMONDS

1. MARY, b. about 1614; d. at Ipswich, June 10, 1658; m. about 1639, EDWARD CHAPMAN, b. about 1612, d. at Ipswich, Apr. 18, 1678. He m. (2nd) DOROTHY (SWAN) ABBOTT.
2. SUSANNAH, b. about 1617; d. at Ipswich, Feb. 8, 1682; m. about 1642, JOHN AYRES, who d. at Brookfield, Mass., Aug. 3, 1675. He was a Captain and was killed in King Philip's War.

### CHILDREN OF MARK AND JOANNA (——) SYMONDS

- +3. PRISCILLA, b. about 1620.
4. ABIGAIL, b. about 1622; d. at Ipswich, June 28, 1680; m. about 1644, ROBERT PEARCE, b. about 1612, d. at Ipswich, Mar. 21, 1678/9.

AUTHORITIES. *The History of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles* (1913), pp. 438-444. *Probate Records of Essex County*, Vol. 1, p. 285; Vol. 2, pp. 33-34.

## THOMAS

### MARY THOMAS

Daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Brooks) Thomas, born about 1759-60; died at Leyden, N. Y., Aug. 11, 1811; married at Haddam, Conn., May 23, 1776, JESSE BRAINERD.

Mr. Thomas Chalmers Brainerd wrote: "My father always spoke of her as a lovely woman, but the fact that he afterwards had a step-mother who was not always indulgent, may have made some difference. He was the youngest of her twelve children, and there was a four years' interval between him and the next older, so that he would naturally be her pet.

"See his *Life*\* for many anecdotes of him in connection with his mother. Also his account in *The Life of John Brainerd*† of his being often bantered in after life because 'his excellent mother once allowed me to share in the repast of an Indian infant at its mother's breast.'

"When she died, all the members of the large family, except Thomas (nine years of age) and one older sister, were ill at the same time from typhoid fever, which was fatal to four of the circle. The account of her calling him to her death-bed is given in his *Life*,‡ but he has often told me of how she took him onto her bed, and petted and mourned over him, knowing that she had but an hour or two to live."

Her son Thomas received his name from her surname.

For her children see JESSE BRAINERD.

### EBENEZER THOMAS

Son of Roger and Susannah (Snow) Thomas, born at Eastham, Mass., Oct. 12, 1727; died at Haddam, Conn., Apr. 28, 1805, aged 77 (Haddam First Church records); married at Haddam, Conn., Feb. 16, 1752, ABIGAIL BROOKS.

He was made Ensign, May, 1771, and Lieutenant, May, 1775, of the 14th Company, 7th Regiment, Connecticut Colony.

His will, dated Jan. 18, 1802, proved May 24, 1805, named his wife Abigail; son James Thomas; son Henry, he to pay to his sister Esther; son Ebenezer; son Calvin, to have the farm on which I dwell, and to make specified payments to his sisters, Mary Brainerd, Eunice Hubbard, Eliza-

\* *Life of Rev. Thomas Brainerd, D. D.* (1870), by M. Brainerd.

† 1865, by Rev. Thomas Brainerd, D. D., page 420.

‡ Page 25.



beth Sears, and Damaris McGay; daughter Abigail unmarried. Witnesses: John Brainerd, 2nd, Fisk Brainerd, Anne Clark. Distribution of part of the estate was made to James Thomas, eldest son; Henry Thomas, second son; Ebenezer Thomas, third son; Calvin Thomas, fourth son; Abigail, second daughter; and Esther Thomas, sixth daughter. Another distribution was made to James, Henry, Ebenezer, Mary, Dimmis, Eunice, Esther, Abigail, and Betsey, surnames not stated.\*

On June 10, 1806, James Thomas, Timothy Hubbard, Eunice Hubbard, Abigail Thomas, Timothy Ranney, Dameris Ranney, Calvin Thomas, and Esther Thomas, all of Haddam, Jesse Brainerd and Mary Brainerd, formerly of Haddam, and Betsey Sears of Middletown, Conn., conveyed to Ebenezer Thomas of Haddam, all right in two pieces of land.

He and his wife have stones in the old cemetery at Ponset in Haddam.

#### CHILDREN OF EBENEZER AND ABIGAIL (BROOKS) THOMAS

1. JAMES, b. June 11, 1753; bapt. November, 1764; d. at Haddam, July 19, 1842, aged 89; m. JERUSA ———, b. about 1751, d. Dec. 28, 1824, aged 73.
2. HENRY, b. Sept. 23, 1755; bapt. November, 1764; d. at Haddam, October, 1805, "aged 49"; m. at Haddam, October, 1776, JEMIMA BAILEY.
- +3. MARY, b. about 1759-60; bapt. November, 1764.
4. ABIGAIL, b. about 1762; bapt. November, 1764; d. at Haddam, July 13, 1825, aged 63.
5. EBENEZER, bapt. September, 1765; d. at Haddam, Nov. 27, 1811, aged 46; m. (1st) ELIZABETH ———, who d. February, 1798, aged about 30; m. (2nd) AZUBAH BAILEY.
6. EUNICE, bapt. October, 1767; m. at Haddam, December, 1787, TIMOTHY HUBBARD, JR.
7. DAMARIS, bapt. June, 1769; d. young.
8. ELIZABETH, m. ——— SEARS.
9. CALVIN, bapt. June, 1773; m. TEMPERANCE ———, who d. at Haddam, June 10, 1813, aged 47.
10. DAMARIS, bapt. August, 1775; m. (1st) ——— MCGAY; m. (2nd) TIMOTHY RANNEY.
11. SUSANNAH, bapt. September, 1777.
12. ESTHER.

AUTHORITIES. Haddam Vital Records. *The Two Hundredth Anniversary of the First Congregational Church of Haddam, Conn.* (1902), pp. 265, 267, 268, 270, 273, 305, 308, 325, 326, 330, 331, 337, 338. Middletown Probate Records, File 3485. Haddam Land Records, Vol. 15, p. 288. *Colonial Records of Connecticut*, Vol. 13, p. 347; Vol. 14, p. 88.

\* Betsey is obviously a pet name for Elizabeth, and Dimmis for Damaris.

## ROGER THOMAS

Died at Haddam, Conn., 1771; married (1st) at Eastham, Mass., May 14, 1724, SUSANNAH SNOW; married (2nd) ELIZABETH ———.

The origin of Roger Thomas is unknown. The family of his granddaughter Mary (Thomas) Brainerd had a tradition that she was of Welsh descent. Since Roger named his eldest son Evan, a distinctly Welsh name, this tradition appears credible. It is also likely that Roger's father was named Evan.

If born in New England, he may have been son of Evan Thomas of Boston, Mass., though limited search has failed to reveal that this Evan left male issue. A possible theory, which received consideration and study, is that Roger Thomas of Eastham was identical with a Roger Thomas, Jr., born Mar. 6, 1688, son of Roger and Mary Thomas of Kittery, Maine, who married at Portsmouth, N. H., July 6, 1717, Mary Allard. While the search made was not exhaustive, no history of this Roger Thomas, Jr., was found in New Hampshire at a date much later than the recorded marriage. Provided that Mary Allard did not long survive, the identification suggested seems plausible. On the other hand, not an iota of evidence has been found to sustain it.

The first certain record of our Roger is the entry of his marriage intention to Susannah Snow at Eastham, Apr. 11, 1724, the marriage occurring a month later. The births of the older children are entered at Eastham, but by 1741 the family moved to Haddam, Conn. On Sept. 24, 1741, James Brainerd of Haddam, for £200, sold to Roger Thomas, "now Resident in s<sup>d</sup> Haddam," 28½ acres, and about 4 acres additional, on the west side of the Great River.

Feb. 25, 1765, Roger Thomas conveyed for love to "my Eldist son," Evan Thomas, and the same date Evan mortgaged the property back to "my Honoured Parents Roger Thomas and Elisabeth Thomas of s<sup>d</sup> Haddam."

The will of Roger Thomas of Haddam, dated Mar. 16, 1770, acknowledged by the witnesses Aug. 5, 1771, named his wife Elizabeth and daughter Dedidah (so written, but the Biblical name Jedidah is probably meant); residue to two sons, Ebenezer and Aaron Thomas, who are appointed executors. He signed "Roger Tomas" in a heavy but very shaky script. Other children had doubtless received their full portions in his lifetime. Accounts in the file show amounts paid to Evan Thomas, Evan Thomas, Jr., Ebenezer Thomas, Aaron Thomas, and others.



## CHILDREN OF ROGER AND SUSANNAH (SNOW) THOMAS\*

1. EVAN, b. Mar. 7, 1725/6 [probably error for 1724/5]; m. at Haddam, June 13, 1745.  
MARTHA ———.
2. ANNE, b. Apr. 1, 1726.
- +3. EBENEZER, b. Oct. 12, 1727.
4. PRINCE, b. May 13, 1729.
5. SUSANNA, b. Dec. 5, 1730.
6. AARON, b. about 1732; m. at Haddam, Apr. 13, 1754, RUTH BAILEY†
7. JEDIDAH.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, Sybil Noyes and Walter Goodwin Davis, p. 679. *The Mayflower Descendant*, Vol. 16, p. 70; Vol. 28, p. 113. Haddam Land Records, Vol. 3, p. 260; Vol. 7, pp. 12, 16. Haddam Vital Records. Middletown Probate Records, File 3503.

\* First five recorded at Eastham, Mass., and probably all the children were born there.

† One of their children was named Hannah *Snow* Thomas.

# THOMPSON

## HANNAH THOMPSON

Born in County Ulster, Ireland, Feb. 1, 1722/3; died at Blandford, Mass., July 15, 1803; married at Worcester or Sudbury, Mass., June 24, 1746, ROBERT BLAIR.

For her children see ROBERT BLAIR.

### NOTE

Mr. Brainerd's Notes give Hannah Thompson's place and date of birth, the latter as Feb. 1, 1722, which, being probably from an old family record, and before the calendar change, would mean Feb. 1, 1722/3 (or Feb. 12, 1722/3, New Style, if the Old Style date had not been "rectified" to bring it into conformity with the New Style date before the record was made). This agrees with her stated age at death, which would make her born in 1723.

Mr. Brainerd adds: "She was of Scotch Ancestry," quoting a letter from William Blair of Chicago, and continues, "I have not been able to trace the names of her father and mother."

Presumably she was daughter or sister of a Scotch-Irish Thompson who settled in Worcester County, Mass. Considerable research was done at the behest of Miss Mills, who thought she might be the daughter Hannah named in 1745 in the will of William Thompson of Londonderry, N. H. This theory had attractive features, for William Thompson married, Feb. 21, 1722 [1722/3?], Hannah Blair, daughter of Abraham Blair of Londonderry, so that, if daughter of this union, Hannah might have been some degree of cousin to her husband.

But, aside from the fact that such identification runs counter to the family record as to the *place* of birth,\* since William Thompson lived at Londonderry, N. H., from the time of his marriage until his death, a careful examination of his original will and other papers in connection with his estate made it clear that William's daughter Hannah was almost certainly younger than ours and born presumably about 1727. The first three children of William were recorded,—twins at the end of 1723, and a son in January, 1725/6.

\* Her gravestone states that she was "born in Ireland."



# TRYON

## MARY TRYON

Daughter of Abel and Abiel (———)\* Tryon, born at Middletown, Conn., Feb. 24, 1716/17; died at Middletown, Conn., Nov. 26, 1776; married at Middletown, Conn., Apr. 12, 1739, JONAS POWERS.

For her children see JONAS POWERS.

AUTHORITIES. Middletown Vital Records. *The Powers Family* (1884), Amos H. Powers.

## ABEL TRYON

Son of William and ——— (———) Tryon, born at Wethersfield, Conn., about 1682; died at Middletown, Conn., Jan. 29, 1761; married ABIEL ———, born about 1683, died at Middletown, Conn., Nov. 30, 1756.

His wife was daughter of Elizabeth Harris (who afterward married John Hunnewell) and granddaughter of Captain Daniel Harris. Her maiden name and paternity are entirely unknown, as no records of her birth or marriage have been found, and she is called only by her Christian name in the will of her grandfather Harris. Although some authorities call her Hunnewell, a careful examination of primary sources, and her stated age at death, show that she was born before John Hunnewell (who was previously married) became the husband of Elizabeth Harris. After her marriage, Abiel and her husband Abel Tryon sold her interest in Harris realty.

Administration on the estate of Abel Tryon of Middletown was granted in 1761, and the inventory was taken Feb. 19, 1761. A distribution was accepted May 5, 1762, and divided the property between Thomas Tryon, eldest son; heirs of William Tryon, second son; heirs of Charles Tryon, third son; Sarah Clark, eldest daughter; Eunice Barnes, second daughter; Mary Powers, third daughter; Rachel Lewis, fourth daughter; Elizabeth Green, fifth daughter; and Prudence Robberts, youngest daughter.

### CHILDREN OF ABEL AND ABIEL (———) TRYON

1. SARAH, b. July 10, 1704; m. (1st) May 10, 1727, ANTHONY SIZER, who d. Sept. 21, 1753; m. (2nd) ——— CLARK.
2. EUNICE, b. Feb. 10, 1705/6; m. Aug. 18, 1726, JOHN BARNES.
3. THOMAS, b. May 8, 1708; m. Dec. 20, 1733, MARY ANDRUS.
4. ABEL, b. Oct. 3, 1710; d. young.
5. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 2, 1712; d. 1751; m. Sept. 12, 1734, SARAH GOODRICH.

\* See Harris family.

6. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 25, 1714; d. young.
- +7. MARY, b. Feb. 24, 1716/17.
8. CHARLES, b. May 31, 1719; m. Mar. 8, 1738/9, ELSIE GRIFFIN.
9. RACHEL, b. about 1721; m. ——— LEWIS.
10. ELIZABETH, bapt. Feb. 7, 1724; m. ——— GREEN.
11. PRUDENCE, bapt. Oct. 20, 1728; m. ——— ROBERTS.

AUTHORITIES. Middletown Vital Records. Middletown Probate District.

## WILLIAM TRYON

Born about 1645; died at Wethersfield, Conn., Oct. 12, 1711; married (1st) ———; married second, about 1688, Saint (Robinson) Latimer, who died at Wethersfield, Conn., Dec. 7, 1711, daughter of Thomas Robinson of Guilford, Conn., and widow of Bezaleel Latimer.

He was among the inhabitants of Wethersfield who petitioned in 1682 for liberty to erect a plantation in the Wabaquassit country.

The identity of his first wife is entirely unknown. Bezaleel Latimer died before May 31, 1688, and by Jan. 17, 1688/9 his widow Saint was wife of William Tryon and complained that he was not keeping a prenuptial agreement made with her, but the matter was involved and the Court compromised it. Saint was reported deceased on Jan. 7, 1711/12, without having completed her administration of the Latimer estate. She had drawn a lot of four acres in Wethersfield while Latimer's widow and before marrying Tryon, and the Court ordered this distributed to her two Latimer children or their heirs and to Abial Tryon, who is called her child in the record. It is thus established that the other Tryon children were by a former wife or wives.

By choice of the children, Capt. James Steele was appointed to administer the estate of William Tryon, Jan. 7, 1711/12. The inventory amounted to £309.08.08. August 4 following, Abiall Tryon, aged seventeen years, chose Abraham Kilbourn for his guardian. Distribution was ordered the next year to Joseph Tryon, the eldest son; to David, Thomas, Abell, Zybah and Abiall, sons; and to Sarah Gillett, eldest daughter, Elizabeth Hill and Mabell Tryon.

## CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ——— (———) TRYON

1. JOSEPH, b. about 1671; d. at Glastonbury, Apr. 4, 1738; m. LYDIA ———. He was a physician.
2. DAVID, b. [say 1673]; d. at Wethersfield, 1730; m. Aug. 25, 1698, HANNAH WADHAMS.



3. SARAH, b. [say 1675]; m. Apr. 7, 1697, JOHN GILLET.
4. THOMAS, b. [say 1678].
- +5. ABEL, b. about 1682.
6. ZIBA, b. [say 1684]; m. September, 1708, DOROTHY BALDWIN.
7. ELIZABETH, b. [say 1686]; m. June 10, 1708, JOSEPH HILLS, JR., of Glastonbury.
8. MABEL, b. [say 1688]; m. Nov. 19, 1714, THOMAS MILLER, JR., of Middletown.

## CHILD OF WILLIAM AND SAINT (ROBINSON) (LATIMER) TRYON

9. ABIAL, b. about 1695; m. Nov. 11, 1731, HANNAH NORTHWAY.

AUTHORITIES. *Colonial Records of Connecticut*, Vol. 3, p. 99. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, p. 329; Vol. 2, pp. 316-317. *History of Ancient Wethersfield* (1904), Henry R. Stiles, Vol. 2, p. 717. Wethersfield, Glastonbury, and Middletown Vital Records.

## WAKEMAN

### ELIZABETH WAKEMAN

Daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (——) Wakeman, born at Roxbury, Mass.; married JOSEPH ARNOLD.

Since we have it on Eliot's authority that Samuel Wakeman lost his only child on the passage to New England in 1631, and that Elizabeth was his first child born here; and since Samuel had three younger children and died in 1641; the birth of Elizabeth cannot be placed much later than 1633. But the youngest Arnold child was born about 1682, and at that date Elizabeth was close to forty-nine years old, somewhat above the average limit of the child-bearing period, though motherhood at even over fifty years has occurred. However, that she was mother of Susannah, through whom we trace, is indicated by the appearance of the name Wakeman in Susannah's family; and the youngest Arnold child was named Elizabeth. Hence there is no reason to suppose that Joseph Arnold had a second and younger wife, mother of the younger children.

The Arnold estate records indicate that Joseph's widow married a second time by 1693.

For her children see JOSEPH ARNOLD.

### SAMUEL WAKEMAN

Son of Francis and Anne (Goode) Wakeman, baptized at Bewdley, co. Worcester, England, Sept. 25, 1603, killed at Providence in the Bahamas, summer of 1641; married ELIZABETH ——.

He came to New England in the *Lion*, arriving November, 1631, and settled in Roxbury, Mass. Rev. John Eliot of Roxbury wrote: "Samuell Wakeman. he came to N. E. in the 9<sup>th</sup> month. 1631. he buryed his only child at sea: he was one of the first foundation of the church at Rocksbry Elizabeth his first borne here was borne about [*blank*] in the yeare [*blank*]."

He was Deputy for Cambridge to the Massachusetts General Court, May, 1635. Removed to Hartford, Conn., with the first settlers, and was Constable there, 1636.

His widow married Nathaniel Willett, on whom the Court settled Samuel Wakeman's estate, Dec. 4, 1645, Willett being required to pay £40 to the eldest son at twenty-one years, and £20 apiece to the three daughters at eighteen. Ezbon Wakeman receipted in 1657 to his father-in-law [step-



father], Nathaniel Willett. Hannah Hacleton, daughter of Samuel Wakeman, receipted Sept. 6, 1662, as did also Joseph Arnold and Elizabeth his wife; and John Kelly receipted for his wife's portion, June 10, 1663.

#### CHILDREN OF SAMUEL AND ELIZABETH (——) WAKEMAN

1. Child, d. at sea, 1631.
- +2. ELIZABETH, b. about 1633-4.
3. EZBON, b. about 1634-5; d. at Fairfield, Conn., 1683; m. at Stratford, Conn., June 28, 1666, HANNAH JORDAN.
4. JOANNA, b. about 1636-7; m. FRANCIS HACKLETON, of Northampton, Mass.
5. GRACE, b. about 1638-9; m. JOHN KELLY, of Hartford, Conn.

**AUTHORITIES.** *The Wakeman Genealogy* (1900), Robert P. Wakeman. *History and Genealogy of the Families of Old Fairfield* (1930), Donald L. Jacobus, Vol. 1, pp. 631-632. *Sixth Report of Boston Record Commissioners*, p. 74. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 39-40.

#### HESTER WAKEMAN

Daughter of Francis and Anne (Goode) Wakeman, baptized at Bewdley, co. Worcester, England, June 15, 1617; died at Hadley, Mass., (before Dec. 1), 1693; married (1st) 1643-4, THOMAS SELDEN; married (2nd) DEACON ANDREW WARNER.

She joined her brothers, John and Samuel Wakeman, in New England, and became the wife of Thomas Selden of Hartford. After his death in 1655, and probably before 1660, she became the second wife of Deacon Warner and removed with him to Hadley, Mass., where he died Dec. 18, 1684. She may have been mother of his youngest child, Jacob Warner, but the evidence is not conclusive.

For her Selden children see THOMAS SELDEN.

**AUTHORITIES.** *The Wakeman Genealogy* (1900), Robert P. Wakeman, pp. 156-158. *Selden Ancestry* (1931), Edwin van Deusen Selden, p. 27. *The Descendants of Andrew Warner* (1919), Lucien C. Warner and Josephine Genung Nichols, pp. 26-28.

#### FRANCIS WAKEMAN

Son of John and Jane (——) Wakeman, born around 1565, died at Bewdley, co. Worcester, England, Sept. 2, 1626; married at Eastham, co. Worcester, England, Oct. 6, 1589, ANNE GOODE.

His will, made Aug. 19, 1626, proved Nov. 7, 1626, named his son Samuel, son Joseph, daughter Priscilla, daughter Anne Wakeman, son-in-law William Davies of Gloucester, daughter Martha wife of William Davies

and her daughter Sarah, daughter Hester, son John, daughter Sarah wife of Richard Hubball and her son Richard, Mary daughter of John Woven which he had by my daughter Mary, and John his son, John Phinley of the Nyer Hill, and brother John Wakeman.

#### CHILDREN OF FRANCIS AND ANNE (GOODE) WAKEMAN

1. MARY, bapt. in 1591; m. Jan. 14, 1622, JOHN WOVEN.
2. SARAH, bapt. Apr. 23, 1593; m. Apr. 30, 1621, RICHARD HUBBELL.
3. MARTHA, bapt. Mar. 27, 1596; d. at New Haven, Conn., 1664; m. Nov. 30, 1621, WILLIAM DAVIS, d. 1659.
4. JOHN, bapt. Mar. 29, 1601; d. at Hartford, Conn., 1661; m. Jan. 28, 1628/9, ELIZABETH HOPKINS, bapt. at Ribbesford, co. Worcester, Oct. 7, 1610, d. at New Haven, Conn., 1658. He was Magistrate and Deputy for New Haven; Treasurer of New Haven Colony, 1655-1660; removed to Hartford shortly before his death. His only son was Rev. Samuel Wakeman of Fairfield, Conn.
- +5. SAMUEL, bapt. Sept. 25, 1603.
6. ISAAC, bapt. Aug. 3, 1606; d. Apr. 14, 1609.
7. JOSEPH, bapt. Apr. 23, 1609.
8. PRISCILLA, b. [say 1611]; d. 1671; m. Jan. 23, 1630, THOMAS RICHARDS.
9. ANNE, bapt. July 3, 1614; m. before 1645, ADAM NICHOLS.
- +10. HESTER, bapt. June 15, 1617.

AUTHORITIES. *The Wakeman Genealogy* (1900), Robert P. Wakeman, pp. 16, 30-33, 156-158. *Families of Old Fairfield* (1930), Donald L. Jacobus, Vol. 1, pp. 630-632.



## WARNER

### JOANNA WARNER

Daughter of John and Priscilla (Symonds) Warner, born at Ipswich, Mass., about 1643, died at Wenham, Mass., about 1685; married at Wenham, Mass., Oct. 14, 1664, ROBERT McLAFLIN.

For her children see ROBERT McLAFLIN.

AUTHORITY. *The History of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles* (1913), John William Linzee, p. 307.

### JOHN WARNER

Son of William and ——— (Baker) Warner, born at Boxted, co. Essex, England, about 1616, died at Hadley, Mass., (after May 17), 1692; married at Ipswich, Mass., about 1639, PRISCILLA SYMONDS.

Testifying in 1661, he stated his age as forty-five, which helps to identify him with the John Warner who came in the *Increase* in 1635, aged twenty. In that event, he came a year or so ahead of his father and the rest of the family. The passenger on the *Increase* came with the family of Matthew Marvin, who settled in Hartford, and there was a John Warner at Hartford who later removed to Farmington, Conn. His identification with the colonist of 1635 is therefore not certainly established.

June 15, 1638, he purchased six acres at Ipswich, Mass., from Isaac Perkins of that town. He was freed from ordinary training in 1655, by paying four shillings a year to the use of the military company. March 10, 1655, he sold his house and orchard, with four acres, to John Woodam, his wife Priscilla signing the deed with him.

In 1660 he came to Quabaug, now Brookfield, Mass., and probably built the first house there. He was one of the three trustees for that town, in whom title was vested in the Indian deed of Dec. 19, 1673. After the massacre at Brookfield in 1675, he removed to Hadley, Mass. On May 9, 1678, he was released from watching, warding and training because of the infirmities of age.

He sold his house lots at Brookfield, Nov. 11, 1691; and on May 17, 1692, gave his remaining lands, at Hadley and Ipswich, to his sons, Mark, Nathaniel and Eleazer.

## CHILDREN OF JOHN AND PRISCILLA (SYMONDS) WARNER\*

1. SAMUEL, b. about 1640 [deposed Mar. 26, 1679, aged 38]; d. at Groton, Mass., before Feb. 16, 1703; m. (1st) at Ipswich, Oct. 21, 1662, MERCY SWAN, daughter of Richard and Ann Swan; m. (2nd) at Dunstable, Mass., May 4, 1684, MARY SWALLOW.
- +2. JOANNA, b. about 1643.
3. MARK, b. about 1646; d. at Northampton, Mass., May 3, 1738, aged 92; m. (1st) at Hadley, Dec. 8, 1671, ABIGAIL MONTAGUE, b. at Boston, about 1648, d. at Northampton, Feb. 6, 1705, daughter of Richard and Abigail (Downing) Montague; m. (2nd) at Westfield, Mass., Dec. 3, 1713, MARY (ORTON) ROOT, b. at Windsor, Conn., May 16, 1650, d. at Westfield, Oct. 23, 1732.
4. JOHN, b. about 1648; d. at Springfield, Mass., Jan. 21, 1723/4; m. (1st) at Hadley, Apr. 20, 1674, LYDIA BOLTWOOD, who d. at Springfield, Jan. 26, 1682, daughter of Robert and Mary Boltwood; m. (2nd) at Springfield, Aug. 3 or 31, 1683, SARAH WARNER, who d. at Springfield, Jan. 24, 1686; m. (3rd) at Springfield, June 30, 1687, SARAH FERRY, b. at Springfield, Dec. 15, 1668, d. there July 25, 1689, daughter of Charles and Sarah (Harmon) Ferry; m. (4th) at Springfield, Nov. 26, 1691, REBECCA (WILLIAMS) COOLEY, b. at Windsor, Conn., Apr. 20, 1649, d. at Springfield, Oct. 18, 1715, daughter of John and Mary (Burley) Williams, and widow of Obadiah Cooley, John Warner served in King Philip's War and was wounded.
5. NATHANIEL, b. about 1650; d. at Hadley, Mass., Jan. 15, 1713/14, aged 64; m. at Hadley, Feb. 3, 1680, JOANNA GARDNER, b. about 1663; d. at Hadley, Mar. 18, 1729, aged 66, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Gardner.
6. DANIEL, d. at Ipswich, June 8, 1660.
7. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 15, 1657; d. June 18, 1658.
8. MEHITABEL, b. Apr. 16, 1659; d. at Hadley, June 12, 1678.
9. DANIEL, b. Apr. 16, 1661; d. about 1668.
10. ELEAZER, b. Nov. 13, 1662; d. at Hadley, May 8, 1729, aged 66; m. at Hadley, May 27, 1689, HESTER TAYLOR, b. at Hartford, Conn., Dec. 9, 1667, d. at Hadley, Dec. 28, 1748, daughter of John and Mary (Selden) Taylor.

AUTHORITY. *The History of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles* (1913), pp. 303-310, *q. v.* for detailed references.

## WILLIAM WARNER

Baptized probably at Great Horkeſley, co. Essex, England, Mar. 10, 1585/6; died at Ipswich, Mass., probably before 1648; married ——— BAKER.

He lived in Boxted, Essex, where he had children baptized. A great-grandson wrote that he emigrated in 1637, but it may have been a year earlier, as he was granted a house lot in Ipswich, Feb. 13, 1636/7. Freeman, May 2, 1638.

That his wife was a Baker, is indicated by study of several records and piecing them together. Sarah Baker married at Boxted, Oct. 20, 1616,

\* All born at Ipswich, Mass.



Richard Lumkin. They emigrated and Richard Lumkin was a freeman of Ipswich, May 2, 1638, dying there in 1642. In 1651 administration on the estate of Sarah Baker was granted to her kinswoman, Sarah Lumkin. The Sarah Baker who died in 1651 could not have been mother of Sarah Lumkin, who in that case would have been described as her daughter, but was probably a niece who accompanied the childless Lumkins to this country. Sarah (Baker) Lumkin afterward married, for her second husband, Simon Stone of Watertown, Mass., and died before Aug. 20, 1663. In her will, dated Mar. 25, 1663, she calls herself wife of Simon Stone of Watertown, and relict of Richard Lumkin, deceased, sometime of Boxted, co. Essex, England, and last of all of Ipswich in New England; and gives her property to her "kinsmen," John Warner, Daniel Warner, and Thomas Wells. These were the two sons, and the husband of the only daughter, of William Warner. From the above circumstances, and a consideration of the dates, it is reasonably certain that William Warner's wife was a sister of Sarah (Baker) Lumkin.

William Warner seems to have died before 1648, for his name does not appear on the Ipswich tax list that year, and the names of his two sons do appear.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND ——— (BAKER) WARNER

1. JOHN, bapt. at Boxted, Sept. 9, 1612; d. young unless the age of the emigrant John was understated by three or four years.
2. ABIGAIL, bapt. at Boxted, June 2, 1614; d. at Ipswich, Mass., July 22, 1671; m. at St. Botolph's, Colchester, co. Essex, July 23, 1630, THOMAS WELLS, bapt. at Colchester, Dec. 11, 1605, d. at Ipswich, Oct. 26, 1666, son of Thomas Wells.
- +3. JOHN, b. about 1616.
4. DANIEL, b. about 1618; d. at Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 9, 1688; m. (1st) about 1639-40, ELIZABETH DENNE, who d. at Ipswich, Nov. 1, 1659; m. (2nd) at Ipswich, July 1, 1660, FAITH (——) BROWNE, who d. Nov. 10, 1679, widow of Edward Browne; m. (3rd) at Ipswich, June 1, 1686, Ellen (Pell) (Boynton) Jewett, who d. at Rowley, Mass., Aug. 5, 1689, widow of John Boynton and of Maximilian Jewett.

AUTHORITY. *History of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles* (1913), John William Linzee, pp. 430-438.

## WELD

### MARY WELD

Daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (——) Weld, born in England, about 1627; died at Middletown, Conn., Sept. 5, 1711; married DANIEL HARRIS. For her children see DANIEL HARRIS.

AUTHORITY. *Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles* (1913), John William Linzee.

### JOSEPH WELD

Son of Edmund and Amye (Dereslye?) Weld, born at Sudbury, co. Suffolk, England, about 1598; died at Roxbury, Mass., Oct. 7, 1646; married (1st) ELIZABETH ——, born about 1600, buried at Roxbury, October, 1638; married (2nd) at Roxbury, Mass., Apr. 20, 1639, BARBARA CLAPP, who died at Boston, Mass., Apr. 15, 1655, niece of Edward Clapp and probably daughter of Nicholas Clapp. She married (2nd) soon after Aug. 24, 1647, Anthony Stoddard.

Came to New England about 1633 with his wife and four children, his eldest son John not coming until 1638. Householder and proprietor at Roxbury, Mass. Freeman, Mar. 3, 1635/6.

He was a wealthy merchant. Selectman of Roxbury; Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1641, 1643 and 1644. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, and was chosen its first Ensign at its organization in 1638. First Captain of the Roxbury militia, 1636. He and his brother, Rev. Thomas Weld, were opposed to the views of Mrs. Anne Hutchinson, and she was committed to Joseph Weld's charge until her banishment took effect. Granted land for his services, 1660.

He died of cancer of the tongue. His will, dated July 22, 1646, proved Oct. 10, 1646, gave £10 to the College in Cambridge. To son John, "who is now my eldest son," and sons Thomas and Edmund and daughter Mary, my house called the Farm, with barn, gardens and land. To Hannah, youngest daughter by first wife, eleven acres and £20 at the age of twenty-one or marriage. He gave specified religious books to children. His interest in the Iron Works to be used to bring up son Thomas at Cambridge to the degree of Master of Arts, and any residue to all the children equally. To wife Barbara Weld, whom he named sole executrix, son Daniel and daughters Sarah and Marah, "the house I live in" with all the



housing, yards, gardens, home lot, and fifteen acres on the Neck. His daughter Dennison affirms that the down bed his wife's mother gave to her was to be daughter Dennison's after his decease; "I know no such thing, yet being so confidently affirmed by her, my will is after the decease of my wife, if she outlive her (otherwise not) then the down bed and bolster with the corded corceing [covering?] shall be my daughter Dennison's." To his wife and his children by her, all his other movable goods.

#### CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND ELIZABETH (——) WELD

1. JOHN, b. in England, Oct. 28, 1623 [Weld Mss.]; d. at Roxbury, Mass., Sept. 20, 1691; m. at Roxbury, Dec. 24, 1647, MARGARET BOWEN, daughter of Griffith and Margaret (Fleming) Bowen. Nine children.
2. ELIZABETH, b. about 1625; d. at Roxbury, Feb. 5, 1716, aged 91; m. at Roxbury, Mar. 30, 1641, CAPT. EDWARD DENISON, bapt. at Stortford, co. Hertford, Nov. 3, 1616, d. at Roxbury, Apr. 26, 1668.
- +3. MARY, b. about 1627.
4. HANNAH, b. about 1629; living June 2, 1646.
5. THOMAS, b. about 1632; d. at Roxbury, Sept. 9, 1649.
6. EDMUND, b. at Roxbury, July 14, 1636; d. unmarried.

#### CHILDREN OF JOSEPH AND BARBARA (CLAPP) WELD

7. SARAH, bapt. at Roxbury, Dec. 21, 1640; d. at Boston, 1694; m. at Roxbury, July 23, 1663, JOHN FRANK, b. about 1637, d. at Boston, 1676.
8. DANIEL, b. at Roxbury, Sept. 18, 1642; d. at Salem, Mass., 1690; m. about 1662, BETHIAH MITCHELSON, b. at Cambridge, Mass., Dec. 6, 1642, d. Oct. 24, 1719, daughter of Edward and Ruth Mitchelson.
9. JOSEPH, b. at Roxbury, Feb. 6, 1643/4; bur. at Roxbury, Dec. 7, 1645.
10. MARAH, b. at Roxbury, Aug. 2, 1645; d. at Middletown, Conn., 1688; m. about 1665, COMFORT STARR, bapt. at Scituate, Mass., June 7, 1646, d. at Middletown, Oct. 18, 1693, son of Thomas and Rachel (Harris) Starr.

**AUTHORITIES.** *Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles* (1913), John William Linzee, pp. 488-502. Weld Manuscripts at New England Historic Genealogical Society.

#### EDMUND WELD

Died at Sudbury, co. Suffolk, England, (before May 3, 1608); married AMYE [DERESLYE?].

He was a mercer. His will, made Dec. 5, 1605, proved May 3, 1608, gave to wife Amye his mansion house in the parish of St. Peter, Sudbury, and remembered Daniel Welde, his eldest son; John, second son; Edmund, third son; Thomas, fourth son; Benjamin, fifth son; Joseph, sixth son; James, seventh son; eldest daughter, Mary Welde; youngest daughter,

Elizabeth. Wife Amye to be sole executor and "my brother John Dereslye" to be supervisor.

CHILDREN OF EDMUND AND AMYE (DERESLYE?) WELD

1. DANIEL, b. about 1585-6; d. at Roxbury, Mass., July 22, 1666; m. (1st) ALICE ———; m. (2nd) at Braintree, Mass., July 30, 1647, ANNE (——) HYDE.
2. JOHN.
3. EDMUND.
4. THOMAS, b. about 1592; d. at London, England, Mar. 23, 1660; m. (1st) before 1624, MARGARET ———, who d. at Roxbury, Mass., about 1637; m. (2nd) about 1638, JUDITH ———; m. (3rd) in England, MARGARET ———. Educated at Trinity College, Cambridge; A. B., 1613; A. M., 1618. Minister at Terling, co. Essex, 1624-1632; came in the *William and Francis*, arriving at Boston June 5, 1632; minister at Roxbury, 1632-1639; returned to England.
5. BENJAMIN.
- +6. JOSEPH, b. about 1598.
7. JAMES.
8. MARY.
9. ELIZABETH.

AUTHORITIES. *Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles* (1913), John William Linzee, pp. 502-506. *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (1901), Henry F. Waters, p. 1076.



# WHITE

## MARY WHITE

Daughter of John and Mary (Levitt) White, baptized at Messing, co. Essex, England, July 16, 1626; died at Hartford, Conn., 1649-50; married at Hartford, Conn., Jan. 29, 1645/6, JONATHAN GILBERT.

For her children see JONATHAN GILBERT.

AUTHORITIES. *Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines* (1915), Frank Farnsworth Starr, Vol. 2, p. 408. *Families of Old Fairfield*, Donald Lines Jacobus, Vol. 1, p. 217.

## JOHN WHITE

Son of Robert and Bridget (Allgar) White, born in Essex County, England, about 1596-98, died at Hartford, Conn., Jan. 23, 1683/4; married at Messing, co. Essex, England, Dec. 26, 1622, MARY LEVITT.

He sailed in the *Lion* in June, 1632, with his brother-in-law, William Goodwin, arriving at Boston, Sept. 16th following. First settled in Cambridge, Mass., and was made freeman of Massachusetts Bay, Mar. 4, 1632/3. One of the seven selectmen of Cambridge, 1635, but sold his property there Oct. 20th of that year preparatory to removal to Hartford, Conn., and was an original proprietor of Hartford by the following spring. Here also he was a selectman, 1642, 1646 and 1651.

In 1653 he was living in Middletown, Conn., but by 1655 had returned to Hartford, where he was again selectman the following year.

Because of church differences, a company was formed in 1659 to remove to Hadley, Mass., and John White was one of the five persons chosen to go there and lay out the home lots. He was one of the first selectmen chosen for Hadley, 1660, 1662, 1663 and 1665, and was Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts, August, 1664, and May, 1669.

In 1671 he had again become a resident of Hartford, and on April 9th of that year he and his wife, having been dismissed from the church in Hadley, were admitted to full communion in the Second Church of Hartford. He retained title to his original homestead in Hartford until Dec. 5, 1667, when he conveyed it to his son Jacob, and probably lived with Jacob when he returned to Hartford.

He was chosen Ruling Elder of the Second Church in Hartford, March 28, 1677. The records of this church contain an entry: "This holy man, having faithfully served the Lord in his place, and that also with good

success through grace (he was a good man, and God was with him), fell asleep in Christ, and went to receive his reward, January, 1683."

His wife seems to have died between 1671 and Dec. 17, 1683, the date of his will, as she is not mentioned in it. He gave to his son, Nathaniel White, £30, his best broadcloth coat, his iron-bound chest, and some land; to his son, Daniel White, £20; and to his son, Jacob White, land, and his feather bed with furnishings. He impowered his executor "to give to my daughter Hixton according to his discretion as he shall see her need Calls ffor," and mentions that he had been forced to pay a great sum for the redemption of the house and homelot of Stephen Taylor [that daughter's son], so directs that this property be sold for payment of the debt, and leaves it to his executor with the advice of the overseers to give what seems fitting to Stephen Taylor or the rest of his daughter Hixton's children. He gave to his grandchild, Stephen Taylor, some household items; to Sarah White, daughter of his son Nathaniel, £5; to his pastor, Rev. John Whiting, £5; and the residue of his estate to his grandchildren: Jonathan Gilbert, son of his daughter Mary; his son Nathaniel's children; his son John's children; his son Daniel's children; and his daughter Sarah's children. The wearing apparel was to be divided between his sons. Son Nathaniel White to be executor, and friends, Ensign Nathaniel Stanley and Stephen Hosmer, to be overseers. He had disposed of most of his real estate before his death, and the inventory showed an estate of £190.09.00.

#### CHILDREN OF JOHN AND MARY (LEVITT) WHITE

1. JOHN, bapt. Dec. 28, 1623; perhaps d. young unless he is the John mentioned below.
- +2. MARY, bapt. July 16, 1626.
3. PHILIPPA, bapt. Dec. 21, 1628; d. young.
4. NATHANIEL, b. about 1630; d. at Middletown, Conn., Aug. 27, 1711, aged "about 82"; m. (1st) ELIZABETH ———, who d. 1690, aged 65; m. (2nd) after July 19, 1694, MARTHA (COIT) MOULD.
5. JOHN, b. perhaps 1632; bur. at Hatfield, Mass., Sept. 15, 1665; m. SARAH BUNCE, who d. June 20, 1676, having m. (2nd) Nicholas Worthington.
6. DANIEL, b. perhaps 1636; d. at Hatfield, Mass., July 27, 1713; m. Nov. 1, 1661, SARAH CROW, who d. June 26, 1719, aged 72.
7. SARAH, b. say 1640; d. Aug. 10, 1702; m. (1st) STEPHEN TAYLOR, who was bur. at Hatfield, Mass., Sept. 3, 1665; m. (2nd) Oct. 15, 1666, BARNABAS HINSDALE of Deerfield, Mass.; m. (3rd) February, 1678/9, WALTER HICKSON, who d. at Hatfield, Apr. 3, 1696.
8. JACOB, b. Oct. 18, 1645; d. at Hartford (before May 29), 1701; m. ELIZABETH BUNCE.

AUTHORITIES. *Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines* (1915), Frank Farnsworth Starr, Vol. 2, pp. 399-409. *History of Hadley* (1905), Sylvester Judd, Appendix by Lucius M. Boltwood, pp. 152-153.



## MARY WHITE

Daughter of Robert and Bridget (Allgar) White, baptized at Shalford, co. Essex, England, Aug. 24, 1590; died at Windsor, Conn., Aug. 23, 1652; married at Messing, co. Essex, England, June 30, 1614, JOSEPH LOOMIS.

For her children see JOSEPH LOOMIS.

AUTHORITIES. *Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines* (1915), Frank Farnsworth Starr, Vol. 2, p. 399. *History of Ancient Windsor* (1892), Henry R. Stiles, Vol. 2, pp. 432-433.

## ROBERT WHITE

Buried at Messing, co. Essex, England, June 17, 1617; married at Shalford, co. Essex, England, June 24, 1585, BRIDGET ALLGAR.

He was a wealthy yeoman and lived in Shalford most of his life until a few months before his death, when he moved to Messing.

He made his will May 27, 1617, and it was proved June 20, 1617. After giving £2 to the poor of Messing, and £2 apiece to the ministers at Wethersfield and Messing, he gave £15 to his eldest daughter Sarah, wife of James Bowtell of Little Saling; £5 to Sarah's son, James Bowtell the younger; a pewter platter to his daughter Mary, wife of Joseph "Lumis" of Braintree; 40 marks to his daughter Elizabeth, wife of William "Gooddinge" of Bocking; 100 marks to his daughter Bridget White; 100 marks to his daughter Anna White; £40 to his son Nathaniel White; £200 to his son John White; £5 to his kinsman and servant, Ralph Bett; and £1 to his servant, Joseph Digbie. He appointed his sons-in-law Joseph "Lumys" and William "Goodinge" supervisors of the will, and gave the residue of his estate to his wife Bridget and son Daniel White, making them joint executors.

## CHILD OF ROBERT AND ——— (———) WHITE

1. DANIEL.

## CHILDREN OF ROBERT AND BRIDGET (ALLGAR) WHITE

2. SARAH, bapt. Mar. 8, 1585/6; m. JAMES BOWTELL of Little Saling, co. Essex.
3. NATHANIEL, bapt. Apr. 30, 1587; probably lived at Feering, co. Essex, and d. 1623, leaving will made June 9, 1623.
- +4. MARY, bapt. Aug. 24, 1590.
5. ELIZABETH, bapt. Mar. 5, 1591/2; m. at Shalford, Nov. 7, 1616, WILLIAM GOODWIN, later of Hartford, Conn.
6. BRIDGET, bapt. Aug. 18, 1594; m. at Messing, Sept. 28, 1618, JOHN CHRISTMAS.

+7. JOHN, b. about 1596-98.

8. ANNE, bapt. July 13, 1600; m. at Messing, Oct. 18, 1620, JOHN PORTER of Felstead,  
co. Essex, later of Windsor, Conn.

AUTHORITIES. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 55, pp. 22-31. *Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines* (1915), Vol. 2, pp. 395-399.



# WHITING

## WHITING FOREWORD

Our Whiting ancestors, *les enfants terribles* of the connection, started a brilliant but unbusinesslike American career, either in 1632 or 1633, with William as progenitor.

He was Treasurer of Connecticut, was always spoken of in court records as "gentleman," used a crest for a seal, and "Mr. Hopkins' fortune having decreased, was second richest man in the Colony." But a fugitive from justice could hardly have employed more ingenuity in hiding his British identity than this William, unconsciously, did. Prolonged amateur and professional research on the other side, undertaken at my instigation, produced nothing from the two clews he left—a wife, Susanna, and the record of a land deal in New Hampshire, historically called "The Piscataqua Purchase." Whiting, with Lords Saye and Sele, Lord Brooke, Sir Richard Saltonstall, Governor Wyllys and others bought charter for the property, prior to sailing, "from the Bristol men."

William died, comparatively young, filially remembering his father in his will but without mentioning that parent's given name or place of residence. Equally oblivious to detail, he speaks, in a letter to his executors, about "Sister Wiggan" who has lately been identified as Catherine, wife of Governor Wiggan of New Hampshire. Condolences to the departmental auditors and political successors of a casualist such as here described!

Tooth-combing England picked up nearly a dozen Williams and in all likelihood our progenitor is one of them found at Croft, Lincolnshire, the date being suitable and this William's baptism, in a church record, preceding the burial of a "Katherine Whiting." Any other supposition is asking too much of coincidence.

The Whiting family was prominent in early Anglican history, Richard, Abbot of Glastonbury, as an instance, being hung, drawn and quartered for refusing to relinquish the monastery's treasures to Henry VIII.

There were four Whiting infiltrations to this country, the Rev. Samuel, from Boston, Lincoln, going to Boston, Mass., Nathaniel to Dedham, Mass., James to Virginia, and our William settling in Hartford, Conn. He did not start from Boxford, Suffolk, as stated by Mr. Hunter.\* There were Whitings in that town, but they died out or left the vicinity long before William's birth.

\* *Massachusetts Historical Collections.*

Great-grandfather Daniel Whiting fits for depicting the idiosyncrasies of a very charming and lovable group. "Poor as Job's turkey, proud as Lucifer," he possessed, among other virtues, a flair for invention. As children, we played with patent office models of his, all lacking some salient feature that would have made the idea workable. By legend, shares in the Dismal Swamp Canal—never dug—were chosen by him as a safe depository for \$5000, proceeds of his one successful speculation. With partners, he purchased and resold the greater part of Green Island, today worth millions. According to his daughter, the money went into a house at Lanningburg, but how explain the bundle of valueless certificates found by Daniel's heirs!

While judge of Rensselaer County, political pull put his boys both in West Point and Annapolis, a feat in itself. Daniel, Jr., the soldier (Lt. Col. Engineers) served with distinction throughout the Mexican War. He was an artist, his military prints being now collector's pieces. His wife, a beautiful Kentucky girl, was a toast in Washington, General Sherman calling her "pride of the army." Typically, this warrior died of whooping-cough, aged eighty-four.

William, Commodore in the Navy, was a junior officer accompanying Perry when Perry opened the Japanese ports. William wrote the hymn "For Those in Peril on the Sea."

Henry, the youngest son, became chief topographer to the Coast Survey. Not a bad record for three brothers.

—D. B.

## MARY WHITING

Daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Powers) Whiting, born at Troy, N. Y., Dec. 6, 1806; died at Montreal, Canada, February, 1889; married (1st) at Troy, N. Y., Apr. 6, 1831, DANIEL WADSWORTH WHITING; married (2nd) at New Haven, Conn., Oct. 29, 1836, THOMAS BRAINERD.

Writer depicts this energetic old lady with the greatest confidence as, after the second marriage of her son-in-law, Colonel Boies, she made her home with us, first at Montclair, afterwards in Montreal.

A happy childhood recollection is the morning when, for some naughtiness, I was forbidden lessons and witnessed the rescue of grandmother, with a young brother, via ladder and second-story window, from a room where the lock, turned to secure isolation, refused to turn back again.

Many were the tales she told us youngsters—how, sliding down hill in Albany, her sled zipped between the legs of Noah Webster, that distinguished and attenuated man continuing his journey on her back.

Curiously enough, both grandmother and her first husband owned pet



eagles. Mary, with her father, drove in a buggy to New York, visiting the family of Ex-Governor Johnson where a trapped eagle was given her. Soon, tame enough to be released, the bird became a familiar sight in Troy. One morning, missed from prayers, the child was found weeping in the garden, the eagle gathered in her little pinafore. Someone had shot it.

A thrilling incident occurred on her honeymoon. The bridegroom having been sent ashore to check the safety of her wedding bonnet, bandbox and husband both missed the boat. Frantically boarding a rival line, he passed his bride, stuck, apparently for all time, on a Hudson River sand-bank.

An omniverous collector, Grandmother rather specialized in engravings of Napoleon and Byron. Just prior to writing this, a small box of hers was found containing

- (a) Fragment of Washington's first coffin, presented to Mrs. William Bradford Whiting.
- (b) A square inch from Lord Cornwallis' flag. (Grandmother vamped this treasure from a venal town clerk at Harrisburg, Pa.)
- (c) Splinter from Fort Sumter's flag-staff (recaptured from home of Col. Rhett at Greenpond, S. C.).
- (d) One hair picked off the collar of Gen. Winfield Scott (by Grandmother, in church).

Laughing at this acquisitiveness is hardly fair for, knowing her tendency, the congregation of Pine Street Church presented its manse with many curious and valuable things—all later bequeathed to us. As an interesting record of the place and times, my sister particularly cherishes a bed-quilt of which each parishioner worked a little square, autographing it with indelible ink.

Grandmother's first husband was a lawyer and editor. Her only child by him, a daughter, died at its birth, Jan. 19, 1832. Left a widow at twenty-six, she followed in his footsteps, supporting herself by publishing the *Microcosm*, a family magazine. A frequent contributor to the newspapers, she, early in the Civil War, started an editorial storm by advanced abolitionist views. Through the Lippincotts, she published a biography of Dr. Brainerd, and to his memory erected an impressive monument in Old Pine Street churchyard, soliciting funds therefor and personally supervising its construction.

As the wife of a distinguished clergyman, Grandmother possessed hosts of friends. Whenever she revisited the Quaker City, she would make a round through its business center, gate-crashing executive doors, and always welcome.

Mrs. Brainerd lived to eighty-three, retaining all her faculties in a remarkable degree. On her eightieth birthday she received nearly a hundred congratulatory letters.

For her children see THOMAS BRAINERD.

—D. B.



## DANIEL WHITING

Son of William Bradford and Amy (Lathrop) Whiting, born at Canaan, N. Y., May 23, 1768; died at Philadelphia, Pa., June 7, 1855; married at Middletown, Conn., Jan. 4, 1804, ELIZABETH POWERS.

Studied law at Kinderhook, N. Y., with Hon. Peter Van Schaak. Was for some time Judge of Rensselaer County, N. Y. As a lawyer practised at Canaan, Albany and Troy. For a time he was a partner in a book concern in Albany as Backus & Whiting; was also editor of the *Albany Daily Sentinel*. At the bar he was conversant with Hamilton, Burr, Clinton, Kent, and Spencer.

He had the misfortune of an inventive genius, and in consequence was generally poor. Professor Eaton of Troy, introducing him to a party of gentlemen, said: "This is my friend, Daniel Whiting; book-seller, lawyer, judge; as poor as Job and as proud as Lucifer." Chancellor Kent once said to him: "Whiting, if you had applied yourself, you would have been where I am, for you have more brains."

His experiences as a boy during the Revolution are given in the sketch of his father. One of the incidents he enjoyed most was the tarring and feathering of a man proved to be sending information of army movements regularly to the British authorities. The feathers were obtained from two pillows cheerfully donated by the lady who afterwards married Daniel's eldest brother, and the knife to cut the pillows open was borrowed from Daniel himself.

After admission to the bar, he settled in Troy, N. Y., residing there until 1820 when a great fire that made many homeless led him to remove to Albany, where he was already interested in the publishing business. All his children were born in Troy except the youngest. In 1823 he bought five acres of land and a pretty house on the banks of the Mohawk at Cohoes, which was the home of the family until sold to a manufacturing company in 1828.

While here, he became interested in the Dismal Swamp Canal and spent some time at Norfolk, Va., in connection with it, but eventually lost all he had invested in that enterprise. On selling his house at Cohoes, he moved back to Troy, and with Daniel Cady and George Tibbits purchased the greater part of Green Island opposite that city. From the profits of this transaction, he bought a house in Lansingburg, N. Y., in 1835, which was his home until 1846, when on account of approaching blindness he disposed of the property, thereafter living with his son-in-law, Rev. Dr. Brainerd, in Philadelphia.

During the last nine years of his life, he was totally blind. In this condition and when over eighty years old, he invented an excellent writing



machine, and used it constantly for a large correspondence. He never expressed a word of regret at his loss of sight, and said that he often forgot for weeks at a time that he was blind. What he most missed was the news of the world, though this was supplied to him as far as possible. His grandson, Thomas C. Brainerd, when a boy, read to him the whole of *Uncle Tom's Cabin* on its publication, and thereafter when there was any distinguished visitor at the house, the subject of slavery was pretty sure to be discussed. His conversation was always most attractive and interesting, covering frontier history, the Revolution, and the many prominent people with whom he had been intimately associated in his legal and literary career.

He died at the age of eighty-seven, after two days' illness, and was buried in the Brainerd family lot, in the ground attached to Old Pine Street Church in Philadelphia.

#### CHILDREN OF DANIEL AND ELIZABETH (POWERS) WHITING

1. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 4, 1804; d. Feb. 8, 1873, unmarried.
- +2. MARY, b. Dec. 6, 1806.
3. DANIEL POWERS, b. July 31, 1808; d. Aug. 2, 1892; m. 1834, INDIANA SANFORD.
4. ANGELICA GILBERT, b. Feb. 9, 1811; d. Nov. 12, 1871, unmarried.
5. WILLIAM BRADFORD, b. Nov. 13, 1813; d. Dec. 16, 1883; m. 1839, MAY LEE NICHOLS.
6. CHARLES LATHROP, b. Feb. 13, 1816; d. Nov. 7, 1817.
7. HARRIET LATHROP, b. Nov. 13, 1818; d. Dec. 27, 1906; m. 1840, GEORGE YOUNG.
8. HENRY LAURENS, b. Feb. 5, 1821; d. Feb. 4, 1897; m. 1851, ANNA FRANCES JOHNSON.

AUTHORITY. Notes of Thomas Chalmers Brainerd.

#### WILLIAM BRADFORD WHITING

Son of Charles and Elizabeth (Bradford) Whiting, born at Hartford, Conn., Apr. 15, 1731, died at Canaan, N. Y., Oct. 13, 1796; married (1st) at Norwich, Conn., Apr. 10, 1754, ABIGAIL CAREW, born at Norwich, Conn., Feb. 28, 1728/9, died there May 20, 1756, daughter of Thomas and Abigail (Huntington) Carew; married (2nd) at Norwich, Conn., July 24, 1757, AMY LATHROP.

He was a Colonel in the Revolution; for twenty years a member of the Senate of the State of New York; and a Judge of the County Court for many years.

In 1760 he bought part of the Huntington property in Norwich, and built the handsome house later owned and occupied by Mrs. William Fitch. Near the street he built a shoe shop, the manufacture of shoes being then a large business in Norwich. On his removal to Canaan, he took



his servants with him, including one negro slave, Chloe, who was for many years the family cook.

In 1765 he purchased a large tract of land in Canaan, Columbia County, N. Y., and moved there, to what was then a wilderness, taking his wife with three small children and one adopted daughter, Phebe Allan, aged nine years, whom her mother had prayerfully given up to be a companion to Mrs. Whiting. His first house here was of logs, but its successor was the one described in his great-granddaughter's novel, *Queechy*. Nearby he built a stone grist mill, and the saw mill where Hugh worked in the same story, both of which are still standing.

During the Revolution he was Colonel of the 17th Regiment of New York Militia, which was largely raised through his efforts. It took part in the battle of Saratoga, and he was present at the surrender of Burgoyne. Much of his correspondence with the "Committee of Safety" is printed in the *American Archives*, including his being entrusted with the money for General Schuyler in Canada. Lorrington's Field Book says in Volume 1, page 107, of the battle at Rocky Brook: "On the fall of Williams, Colonel Whiting succeeded to the command, and effected a retreat so judiciously that he saved nearly all of the detachment who were not killed by the first onslaught." When his regiment was stationed on the Hudson River, he occasionally brought a squad of his men to Canaan to have them well fed, clothed and shod, which they greatly needed. Once when nearly ready to return, with all the provisions in the house packed for use in the army, his little daughter whispered to him that she had two eggs for his breakfast. He hugged and kissed her, but said he did not want any better food than his men had, and she must keep the eggs to give her mother after he had started.

In 1780 his oldest son John joined the army. The home farm was put in charge of the next son, William, aged fourteen, while Daniel, only twelve years old, was entrusted with the gristmill and told that the responsibility rested in him of procuring food for the family. But his father's chief instruction to him was that any time he "struck off" the Toll Box, in which the miller's portion was measured, he should repeat to himself, "Thou, God, seest me."

Phebe Hinsdale Brown, author of the well-known tract, *Poor Sarah*, of the hymn, *I love to steal a while away*, and of many other Christian lyrics, was daughter of the Phebe Allan above mentioned. Her song—

Welcome ye hopeful heirs of Heaven  
To this rich feast of Gospel Love;  
This pledge is but the prelude given  
To that immortal one above—



was written on the occasion of several of the children of Colonel Whiting uniting with the church after the sudden death in childbirth of their youngest sister. Concerning their father, she has left the following: "Among the first recollections of my childhood are the form and features of Deacon Whiting, whom I was taught to revere. During the intermission of public worship, all the children of the congregation were invited to take seats in the front pews, and repeat the catechism to him. I was sure to get as near him as possible, 'pluck the good man's gown to share his smile,' and catch a glimpse of his pleasant face. But when he kindly stooped to pat my infant cheek and say with his kindest tone, 'How is my little granddaughter?' none could be more happy or proud, and I stepped off with a heart bounding with love and gratitude."

#### CHILD OF WILLIAM BRADFORD AND ABIGAIL (CAREW) WHITING

1. ABIGAIL, b. May 12, 1756; d. Mar. 20, 1757.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM BRADFORD AND AMY (LATHROP) WHITING

2. WILLIAM, b. May 29, 1758; d. May 4, 1759.
3. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 4, 1760; d. Mar. 31, 1810; m. Feb. 25, 1783, JASON WARNER, b. Apr. 2, 1760, d. Sept. 5, 1841. Lived at Canaan in the house described in their granddaughter's novels *The Wide, Wide World* and *Queechy*.

##### Children:

1. *Thomas*, d. July, 1849; Chaplain, U. S. N. No children.
  2. *Henry Whiting*, b. 1786; m. Anna Marsh Bartlett. Parents of the writers Susan and Anna Warner; and three others who d. young.
  3. *George*, d. Feb. 15, 1883; m. a sister of G. O. Putnam, the publisher. He was a clergyman. One child.
  4. *Nancy*, b. 1798; d. Jan. 31, 1863; m. Robert Tracy, M. D., of Hudson, N. Y. Children: George, Ellen, Fannie, Anna and Harriet.
  5. *Fanny Leffingwell*, b. 1800; d. Oct. 30, 1885, unmarried.
  6. *Jason*, d. aged 20, unmarried.
4. ANNE, b. Feb. 8, 1762; d. May 17, 1830; m. June 4, 1789, COL. ISAIAH TIFFANY, who d. Dec. 12, 1800, a Revolutionary companion of her father, by whose side he was buried at his request.

##### Children:

1. *Nancy Whiting*, b. 1791; d. 1849; m. Elihu Phinney, of Cooperstown, N. Y.
2. *John Leffingwell*, b. 1793; d. 1878 or 1881.
3. *Frederick French*, b. 1795; d. Aug. 29, 1863; m. Hetty Eliza Moore. He was a clergyman.
4. *Harriet Bradford*, b. June 24, 1798; d. Sept. 6, 1830; m. Rev. Charles S. Stuart, U. S. N.
5. *Isaiah*, b. 1801; m. Mary Metcalf.

5. JOHN, b. Feb. 4, 1764; d. Sept. 2, 1844; m. (1st) Feb. 5, 1793, LYDIA LEFFINGWELL, b. May, 1773, d. Mar. 6, 1809; m. (2nd) July 24, 1809, RHENA AYLSWORTH, b. Jan. 29, 1779, d. July 12, 1848.

Children:

1. *John Leffingwell*, b. Nov. 28, 1793; d. Aug. 3, 1880; m. (1st) 1821, Harriet C. Talman; m. (2nd) Harriet Reese. A physician in Detroit. Children: John Talman, b. Mar., 1822; George L., b. Feb., 1824, d. Jan., 1826; Elizabeth Heroine, b. Dec., 1826; DeGarmo Jones, b. Dec., 1833; George Loring, b. Nov. 19, 1835; Henry Reese, b. Dec., 1838; S. Conant, b. Nov. 6, 1839; William Bradford, b. Oct. 19, 1841, d. Mar. 5, 1844; William Whitney; Harriet Talman.
  2. *William Loring*, b. Nov. 4, 1795; d. Aug. 17, 1850; m. 1820, Mary E. Starr. Children: Mary E., b. Mar. 11, 1821; Emma L., b. Oct. 17, 1822; Charles L.; Charlotte L.; Sarah; Harriet M.; Elizabeth H.; Francis Colborne, b. Jan. 7, 1838, d. 1839; Alice H., b. Jan. 17, 1841; Anna Colfax, b. Sept. 20, 1842, d. Nov., 1843.
  3. *Eliza Coit*, b. July 10, 1797; d. June 13, 1799.
  4. *Eliza Coit*, b. July 31, 1799; d. Aug. 10, 1831; m. 1822, Henry Warner, d. Oct. 14, 1830. Children: Henry Martyn, b. Oct. 3, 1823, d. Oct. 23, 1827; George Whiting, b. Mar. 16, 1828.
  5. *George Backus*, b. Aug. 30, 1801; d. Nov. 8, 1855; m. 1829, Matilda S. Ward. Missionary in Syria, twenty-six years; died of cholera at Beirut.
  6. *Lydia Frances*, b. Apr. 23, 1803; m. 1827, Elliott Gray.
  7. *Christopher Leffingwell*, b. May 4, 1806; d. June 27, 1888; m. 1831, Sophronia A. Hamilton. Children: Lydia Gray, b. Feb. 11, 1834, d. Oct. 29, 1839; Matilda Ward, b. May 24, 1835; Mary L., b. March, 1841; George Bradford, b. Nov. 29, 1843; Harriet Isabella.
  8. *Joanna Lathrop*, b. Nov. 24, 1810; d. Jan. 27, 1842.
  9. *Samuel Bradford*, b. Oct. 23, 1812; d. Mar. 20, 1842.
  10. *Henry Jay*, b. Feb. 4, 1815; d. Feb. 17, 1815.
  11. *Henry Jay*, b. Jan. 25, 1816; d. Oct. 2, 1882; m. 1845, Alida R. Warner. Only child: William Henry Warner, b. Mar. 29, 1846.
  12. *Harriet Winslow*, b. June 11, 1820; d. Aug. 16, 1856; m. George W. Frary. Children: Cornelia W.; Ellen A.; Harriet L.
6. WILLIAM BRADFORD, b. Apr. 17, 1766; d. Jan. 26, 1810; m. Feb. 5, 1793, ABBY LATHROP.
- Children:
1. *Charlotte Lathrop*, b. 1794; d. July 16, 1831; m. L. Winchester.
  2. *William Huntington*, b. 1796; m. Mary Pearce.
  3. *Mary Smith*, b. 1798; d. Feb. 7, 1872, unmarried.
  4. *Edward*, unmarried.
- +7. DANIEL, b. May 23, 1768.
8. HANNAH, b. May 8, 1770; d. Jan. 23, 1781.
9. NATHAN, b. May 16, 1772; d. Feb. 19, 1848; m. (1st) Oct. 27, 1801, LYDIA BACKUS, b. Feb. 6, 1785, d. Apr. 6, 1831, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Fitch) Backus; m. (2nd) Feb. 4, 1835, NANCY (BREED) WILLIAMS. He was deacon in Center Church, New Haven. Proprietor and editor of the *Religious Intelligencer*, the first religious serial.



## Children:

1. *Daniel Wadsworth*, b. Dec. 28, 1802; d. Mar. 2, 1832; m. 1831, Mary Whiting, b. Dec. 6, 1806, d. Feb. 11, 1889. He was graduated at Yale, 1823; lawyer, editor, poet. An infant daughter died at birth. His widow m. Thomas Brainerd, *q. v.*
2. *Harriet Backus*, b. Sept. 6, 1804; d. June 20, 1885; m. 1829, Aaron N. Skinner. No children.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. June, 1806; d. Oct. 16, 1810.
4. *Nathan C.*, b. Feb. 13, 1808; m. 1852, Mary Stone (Bryan) Durant, widow of David Durant. Child: Mary, m. 1886, Clarence E. Deming, of New Haven, Conn.
5. *Esther Parsons*, b. May 30, 1810; d. May 7, 1831.
6. *Albertus D.*, b. June 22, 1812; d. Dec. 2, 1863; m. 1842, Katherine De Witt, b. 1820, d. Oct. 17, 1882. Children: John De Witt, b. Feb. 15, 1843; Mary Pritchard, b. Apr. 24, 1846, m. Joseph Cross; Aaron Skinner, b. Nov. 30, 1850; Louis Albertus, b. Oct., 1853, d. June 29, 1860; Kate De Witt, b. June, 1857, d. July 24, 1858; Sarah De Witt, b. Feb., 1859, d. June 28, 1860; Virginia Hook, b. May, 1863, m. 1892, William Mackenzie.
7. *Alexander Backus*, b. Mar. 8, 1814; d. May 2, 1868; m. 1856, Matilda A. Church. He was graduated at Yale, 1833, and became a physician in New York. Children: Mary Church, b. Sept. 14, 1857, d. Feb. 22, 1885, m. 1880, Martin J. Keogh; James Church, b. Mar. 8, 1859, d. Sept. 23, 1860; Harriet Backus, b. Aug. 14, 1860, d. Aug. 18, 1864; Matilda, b. Apr. 5, 1862.
10. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 16, 1776; d. 1834; m. (1st) 1802, FANNY LEFFINGWELL; m. (2nd) 1806, HARRIET KINGSLEY. Bookseller in Albany and New York.  
Children:
  1. *Isabella Graham*, b. 1806; d. July 1, 1833.
  2. *Frances Leffingwell*, b. 1808; d. April, 1874.
  3. *Hannah More*, b. 1810; d. November, 1828.
  4. *Samuel*, b. 1816; d. Aug., 1882. A sea captain.
  5. *Harriet Bradford*, b. 1821; d. 1880; m. ——— Brooks.
11. HARRIET, b. Sept. 14, 1779; d. July 13, 1804; m. September, 1803, ELEAZAR FITCH BACKUS.  
Child:
  1. *Eleazar*, b. 1804, d. 1849.
12. CHARLES, b. Jan. 13, 1783; d. 1783.

AUTHORITIES. Notes of Thomas Chalmers Brainerd. *Norwich Vital Records. Genealogical Notes* (1856), Nathaniel Goodwin, pp. 338, 341, 342.

## CHARLES WHITING

Son of William and Mary (Allyn) Whiting, born at Hartford, Conn., July 5, 1692; died at New London (now Montville), Conn., Mar. 7, 1738; married at Hartford, Conn., Jan. 10, 1716/17, ELIZABETH BRADFORD.

He is called Lieutenant in the colonial records and elsewhere, but no military appointment has been found.

Dec. 11, 1738, Elizabeth, widow of Charles Whiting of New London, wrote requesting the appointment of Joseph Bradford, Jr., as administrator. He was appointed and gave bond the following day. The inventory showed an estate of only £46.5s., but an addition, in which he was called "Lieut." Charles Whiting, was later filed. An account shows payments made by the administrator, which include "Degering Grave," five shillings; "a Coffin," sixteen shillings; and "Drink," twelve shillings; matter-of-fact items which somehow carry us back to a time of "high thinking and simple living" when refreshments for the mourners cost nearly as much as the plain wooden coffin.

The estate proved insolvent, and on Jan. 23, 1738/9, "Mrs Elizabeth Whiting the Wid<sup>w</sup> & Relict of Liev<sup>t</sup> Charles Whiting" asked to have part of the movable estate, "necessary for her support," set out to her. This was ordered done, but that she found a different kind of support through a suitable second marriage is evidenced by the receipt she gave to Bradford for her dower, Nov. 15, 1742, which she signed in a neat hand as "Eliz<sup>th</sup> Noyes."

## CHILDREN OF CHARLES AND ELIZABETH (BRADFORD) WHITING

1. MARY, b. January, 1717; m. ——— GARDINER, of Hingham, Mass.
2. JOHN, b. Aug. 3, 1719; d. at New London, Conn., Dec. 17, 1770; m. PHILENA COGSWELL. He was a Colonel in the French War and had chief command of the troops raised in Rhode Island, where he then resided.

## Children:

1. *James Wolf*, a physician. No children.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. 1750; d. 1831; m. May 3, 1772, Daniel Leffingwell, who d. at Norwich, Conn., Sept. 15, 1778.
3. *Philena*, m. at New London, Apr. 28, 1768, James Houghton of Montville.
4. *Polly*, m. ——— Root.
3. SYBIL, b. July, 1722; d. Apr. 27, 1790; m. WILLIAM NOYES.
4. CHARLES (twin), b. Aug. 5, 1725; d. at Norwich, Conn., Mar. 20, 1765; m. May 18, 1749, HONOR GOODRICH, b. Feb. 22, 1732, daughter of Hezekiah and Honor (Deming) Goodrich. She m. (2nd) Nov. 14, 1774, Rev. Joshua Belding.



## Children:

1. *Charles*, b. Apr. 5, 1751; d. at Great Barrington, Mass., unmarried. An officer in the Revolution.
  2. *Honor*, b. July 5, 1753; m. 1775, Samuel Goodrich.
  3. *Hezekiah*, b. June 22, 1755; lost at sea, unmarried.
  4. *Mary*, b. Oct. 17, 1757; d. Oct. 27, 1799; m. (1st) 1778, Capt. John Ducasse, a French officer who served in the Revolution; d. 1780; m. (2nd) ——— Willis of North Carolina.
  5. *Elizabeth*, b. May 29, 1760; d. May 12, 1848; m. ——— Romans.
  6. *Jeffrey*, b. Dec. 18, 1762; d. at Bath, N. C., 1790, unmarried.
5. ELIZABETH (twin), b. Aug. 5, 1725; m. at Wethersfield, Conn., June 10, 1747, SAMUEL GOODRICH.
  6. GAMALIEL, b. Sept. 27, 1727; d. Nov. 27, 1790; m. June 18, 1752, ANNA GILLET, b. Feb. 18, 1738, d. Feb. 27, 1808. "He had a commission in the Revolution from John Hancock, and had command of a company in the neighborhood of Boston, soon after the Battle of Lexington."

## Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. May 19, 1753; d. Nov. 11, 1772.
  2. *Anna*, b. Nov. 8, 1754; d. July 22, 1834; m. at Great Barrington, Mass., May 4, 1775, Moses Hopkins, b. at Great Barrington, Mar. 13, 1750/1, d. there Mar. 9, 1838. He was Justice of the Peace, 1795-1829; Postmaster, 1797-1838; and Register of Deeds, 1778-1838. Grandparents of Mark Hopkins, the noted merchant, railroad builder, and financier.
  3. *William*, b. Feb. 16, 1757; d. Mar. 11, 1838; m. May 4, 1779, Lois Andrews, who d. Jan. 17, 1829, aged 68.
  4. *Mary*, b. Dec. 11, 1758; m. Lieut. Ezra Kellogg, of Great Barrington, Mass.
  5. *Ebenezer*, b. July 30, 1760; d. in Canada, 1836.
  6. *Sarah*, b. Apr. 26, 1762; d. 1838.
  7. *Gamaliel*, b. Feb. 7, 1764; d. February, 1844.
  8. *Charles*, b. Jan. 6, 1766; d. 1816.
  9. *Berenice*, b. Apr. 14, 1769; d. Apr. 1, 1845.
  10. *John*, b. Jan. 3, 1771; d. at Great Barrington, Mass., Jan. 13, 1846; m. (1st) Mar. 4, 1800, Hannah Kellogg, who d. Mar. 23, 1823, daughter of Col. Aaron Kellogg; m. (2nd) May 24, 1831, Lucy Allen. He was an eminent lawyer and Major-General of Berkshire County Militia.
  11. *Elizabeth*, b. Mar. 17, 1773; d. 1848; m. Rev. ——— Wheeler.
- +7. WILLIAM BRADFORD, b. Apr. 15, 1731.
  8. BERENICE, b. Mar., 1733; d. July, 1777.
  9. EBENEZER, b. May, 1735; d. at Westfield, Mass., Sept. 6, 1794; m. Nov. 29, 1767, ANN FITCH, b. 1747, d. June 27, 1827. He was a Major in the Revolution, and a resident of Norwich, Conn., at that time.

## Children:

1. *Augustus*, b. Nov. 18, 1768; m. Betsey Hoes.
2. *Edward*, d. July 14, 1851; m. Nov. 30, 1801, Nancy Perkins.
3. *Henry*, d. Sept. 10, 1851; m. Nancy Goodwin. He was Brig.-General, U. S. A.

4. *Nancy*, m. ——— Gordon.
5. *Charles*, m. Margaret Regis. Lived in Kinderhook, N. Y.
6. *Bowen*, d. Dec. 28, 1849; m. Nancy McKinstry. Lived in Geneva, N. Y.
7. *Betsey*, unmarried.
8. *Charlotte*.
9. *Berenice*.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogical Notes* (1856), Nathaniel Goodwin, pp. 334, 337-340. *Norwich Vital Records. John Hopkins and Some of his Descendants* (1932), Timothy Hopkins, pp. 175, 304. New London Probate Records, File 5631.

## WILLIAM WHITING

Son of John and Sybil (Collins) Whiting, born at Salem, Mass., about 1659, died at Newport, R. I.; married (1st) at Hartford, Conn., Oct. 6, 1686, MARY ALLYN; married (2nd) at Trinity Church, Newport, R. I., Jan. 31, 1725/6, ANN CUTLER.

Mar. 6, 1692/3, he was appointed Captain of a company of sixty-four men who were to join the Massachusetts troops in an expedition to Maine, May, 1696, and the following year, he captained a troop sent to defend Albany. He was appointed Captain of the Hartford County Troop, May, 1698. Major and Commander-in-Chief of an army sent against the Indians, May, 1704; and May, 1709, became Colonel of the Connecticut troops in the Indian War, and August, 1710, in command against Port Royal.

Clerk of the Connecticut House of Representatives, October, 1698, May, 1699, and October, 1712. Representative for Hartford, May and October, 1712, October, 1713, May and October, 1714, being Speaker at the latter session, May and October, 1716, May and October, 1717, and May, 1718. Several times served on a commission to determine the Connecticut-Massachusetts boundary. Also Justice of the Peace a few years.

High Sheriff of Hartford County, May, 1701, and was still holding that office in October, 1722, but was last mentioned in the colonial records in May, 1723.

His wife died Dec. 14, 1724, and he removed to Newport, R. I. There, in both the town and the Trinity Church records, we find the marriage entry, Jan. 31, 1725/6, of William Whiting to Ann Cutler, and suppose it pertains to his second marriage.

His son, Charles, had been Deputy Sheriff under him at Hartford.



## CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND MARY (ALLYN) WHITING\*

1. MARY, b. Apr. 1, 1688; bapt. Apr. 8, 1688; d. Nov. 6, 1714, unmarried.
- +2. CHARLES, b. July 5, 1692.
3. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 15, 1694/5; bapt. Feb. 24, 1694/5.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogical Notes* (1856), Nathaniel Goodwin, p. 331. *Colonial Records of Connecticut*, Vol. 4, pp. 89, 160, 217, 218, 258, 274, 284, 349, 465; Vol. 5, pp. 93, 167, 308, 345, 346, 354, 393, 423, 451, 452, 463, 546, 572; Vol. 6, pp. 1, 18, 41, 333, 399. *Hartford Vital Records*. Second Congregational Church records, Hartford. *Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines* (1915), Frank Farnsworth Starr, Vol. 2, p. 379.

## JOHN WHITING

Son of William and Susannah (——) Whiting, born before 1635, died at Hartford, Conn., Sept. 8, 1689; married (1st) about 1654, SYBIL COLLINS; married (2nd) September, 1673, PHEBE GREGSON, baptized at New Haven, Conn., Oct. 15, 1643, died at New Haven, Sept. 19, 1730, daughter of Thomas and Jane (——) Gregson.

He was graduated at Harvard College, 1653, and received the M. A. degree, 1655. With his bride, a daughter of Deacon Edward Collins of Cambridge, Mass., he was a member of the Cambridge Church. By the early summer of 1657 he had become minister in Salem, Mass., where he remained until the end of 1660 or the beginning of 1661. He then became associated with Rev. Samuel Stone in the pastorate of the First Church at Hartford, and succeeded as pastor when Mr. Stone died in July, 1663. Following some differences, Mr. Whiting and a part of the congregation withdrew and formed the Second Congregational Society, over which he was ordained Feb. 12, 1669, and which he served until his death.

On Aug. 27, 1675, he was appointed Chaplain to the Connecticut troops in King Philip's War, and seems to have served until succeeded by Rev. James Noyes three months later.

His wife died June 3, 1672. His second wife's father, Mr. Thomas Gregson, was one of the chief founders of New Haven, and had been Secretary of that Colony. Some three years after Mr. Whiting's death, Phebe (Gregson) Whiting married second, Rev. John Russell of Hadley, Mass., who died soon after, on Dec. 10, 1692.

The inventory of Mr. Whiting's estate showed a valuation of £392 in realty, £162.18.6 in household furniture, and £67.12.0 in books. The names and ages of his surviving nine children are appended to the inventory. Capt. William Whiting, the eldest son, received the house and lot where he lived.

\* Born at Hartford; baptized at the Second Church, Hartford, but there is a hiatus in the church records at the period when Charles was born.



## CHILDREN OF JOHN AND SYBIL (COLLINS) WHITING

1. SYBIL, b. about 1655; m. (1st) before Aug. 30, 1674, ALEXANDER BRYAN of Milford, Conn.; m. (2nd) 1702, HUGH GRAY of Milford.
2. JOHN, b. probably 1657; d. young.
- +3. WILLIAM, b. about 1659; bapt. Feb. 19, 1659 (Cambridge Church records).
4. MARTHA, b. about 1661; m. (1st) Dec. 25, 1683, SAMUEL BRYAN of Milford, Conn.; m. (2nd) between Dec. 6, 1700, and Jan. 14, 1700/1, SAMUEL EELLS of Milford.
5. SARAH, b. about 1663; m. (1st) Mar. 19, 1684/5, MAJOR JONATHAN BULL of Hartford, Conn.; m. (2nd) Jan. 2, 1722/3, JOHN HAMLIN of Middletown, Conn.
6. ABIGAIL, b. about 1665; d. May 7, 1733; m. about 1685, REV. SAMUEL RUSSELL of Deerfield, Mass., and Branford, Conn.
7. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 22, 1670; bapt. Apr. 24, 1670; d. at Enfield, Conn., Sept. 27, 1725; m. at Windham, Conn., Sept. 14, 1696, ELIZABETH ADAMS, b. Feb. 21, 1681, d. Dec. 21, 1766, daughter of Rev. William and Alice (Bradford) Adams. He was the first minister of Windham, Conn., from 1700 until his death.

## CHILDREN OF JOHN AND PHEBE (GREGSON) WHITING

8. THOMAS, bapt. Nov. 8, 1674; d. young.
9. MARY, bapt. Nov. 5, 1676; d. Sept. 30, 1689.
10. ELIZABETH, b. May, 1679; bapt. May 25, 1679; d. at Hadley, Mass., May 8, 1753; m. NATHANIEL PITKIN of East Hartford, Conn.
11. JOSEPH, bapt. Feb. 27, 1680/1; d. at New Haven, Conn., Apr. 4, 1748; m. Jan. 30, 1709/10, HANNAH TROWBRIDGE. He served as Representative, and for many years as Assistant, in the General Assembly.
12. NATHANIEL, bapt. Aug. 5, 1683; d. young.
13. THOMAS, b. May 20, 1686; bapt. June 6, 1686; d. young.
14. JOHN, bapt. June 17, 1688; d. at Hartford, 1715, unmarried.

AUTHORITIES. *Genealogical Notes* (1856), Nathaniel Goodwin, pp. 330-333. *Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines* (1915), Frank Farnsworth Starr, pp. 367-381.

## WILLIAM WHITING

Born in England, about 1600-05; died at Hartford, Conn. (after July 24), 1647; married SUSANNAH ———, who died at Middletown, Conn., July 6, 1673. She married (2nd) early in 1651, Samuel Fitch, who died in 1659, and (3rd) about 1662, Alexander Bryan.

He was brother of Katherine, wife of Captain Thomas Wiggin, gentleman, and with Wiggin was one of the purchasers of the Piscataqua Patent (to lands in the present state of New Hampshire), along with Lord Saye and Sele, Lord Brooke, Sir Richard Saltonstall, and others. Wiggin settled there and later was agent for Lords Saye and Brooke.

He was a wealthy merchant, and along with his friend, Thomas Welles, later governor of Connecticut Colony, first appears in Hartford, Conn., early in 1637. He should have belonged to a family of some distinction,



but efforts to establish his English origin have thus far proved fruitless. His son William returned to England, and for a time was the London agent of Connecticut Colony; some of his letters, preserved in the Connecticut State Library, bear his seal which shows arms resembling those of the Whiting families of Leicestershire and Lincolnshire.

At Boston, co. Lincoln, the birthplace of Rev. Samuel Whiting of New England, a William, son of William Whiting, was baptized June 4, 1602; a William Whiting, Gent., was buried Feb. 8, 1618/19; and another William Whiting was buried Dec. 17, 1645. The parents of our Hartford William were living in 1643, when he made his will, so far as he was then informed; and so far as dates are concerned, he could have been the William baptized in 1602, it could have been his grandfather who died 1619, and his father who died 1645. But there were several of the name born in England at the right period (one William, son of Francis, was baptized at Croft, co. Lincoln, 1600/1), and until a thorough search has been made, all is conjecture.

He was one of the Committees (later called Deputies) in the General Court, 1637; Magistrate (later called Assistant) and also Treasurer of the Colony, 1641 until his death in 1647; and Commissioner for the United Colonies, January, 1647.

In addition to public employment, he was active in trading operations in Delaware, Long Island, Virginia, Piscataqua, England, and elsewhere.

His will, made Mar. 20, 1643, provided liberally for his wife, sons William, John, and Samuel, and daughters Sarah and Mary. He gave £20 to Mr. Hooker for the benefit of the Church, £10 to Mr. Stone, £5 to mend the highway between his house and the meeting house, and £5 to the town poor. He bequeathed to his father and mother, £20, "and if they bee dead," then to his brother and his children. He added a codicil Apr. 2, 1646, when "intending a voyage," chiefly to provide for another son, Joseph, since born, and gave to "my sister wigger" £5 and to her children £3 apiece. A final codicil was added July 24, 1647, when on "his death Bed," in which he increased his benefactions to the poor and to the families of the ministers and of friends. The inventory showed an estate worth £2853.19.01, a large property for the time and place.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND SUSANNAH (——) WHITING

1. WILLIAM, living in London, 1664, and appointed Colonial Agent for Connecticut, Aug. 24, 1686; d. 1699.
- +2. JOHN.
3. SARAH, b. about 1637; d. 1704; m. (1st) about Nov. 27, 1654, JACOB MYGATT of Hartford, Conn.; m. (2nd) November, 1683, JOHN KING of Northampton, Mass.
4. SAMUEL, probably d. young.

5. MARY, b. about 1643; d. Oct. 25, 1709; m. Aug. 3, 1664, REV. NATHANIEL COLLINS of Middletown, Conn., son of Deacon Edward Collins.
6. JOSEPH, b. about Oct. 2, 1645; d. 1707; m. (1st) Oct. 5, 1669, MARY PYNCHON, daughter of Hon. John Pynchon and granddaughter of Hon. William Pynchon; m. (2nd) about 1676, ANNA ALLYN, b. Aug. 18, 1654, d. Mar. 3, 1735. He settled first in Westfield, Mass., but returned to Hartford after the death of his first wife. Treasurer of Connecticut from 1678 until his death, and was succeeded in that office by his son John, who held it thirty-two years.

AUTHORITIES. *Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines* (1915), Frank Farnsworth Starr, Vol. 2, pp. 351-366. *Genealogical Notes* (1856), Nathaniel Goodwin, pp. 329, 343, 344. *Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, Sybil Noyes and Walter Goodwin Davis, pp. 749, 753.



## WICKHAM

### ELIZABETH WICKHAM

Daughter of William and Sarah (Churchill) Wickham; married at Glastonbury, Conn., Nov. 9, 1708, THOMAS MORLEY.

For her children see THOMAS MORLEY.

### WILLIAM WICKHAM

Son of Thomas and Sarah (——) Wickham, born at Wethersfield, Conn., Aug. 28, 1657, died at Glastonbury, Conn., after 1730; married SARAH CHURCHILL.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND SARAH (CHURCHILL) WICKHAM

1. JONATHAN, m. and had sons David and Deacon Hezekiah who continued the family in Glastonbury.
- +2. ELIZABETH.
3. NAOMI, m. (1st) JOSEPH STRICKLAND; m. (2nd) THOMAS LOVELAND.
4. JOHN, b. Apr. 14, 1696; d. Nov. 28, 1718, aged 22 years 7 months 14 days (grave-stone); m. Feb. 20, 1715/16, SUSANNAH PELLET, daughter of Thomas Pellet of Concord, Mass. She m. (2nd) Feb. 17, 1725/6, EBENEZER MORLEY.  
Children:
  1. *Margery*, b. Nov. 16, 1716; m. Gideon Spencer of Hartford, Conn.
  2. *Biel*, b. May 3, 1719; d. Dec. 20, 1748; m. Stephen Taylor.
5. WILLIAM, m. May 21, 1718, ABIGAIL PELLET, daughter of Thomas Pellet of Concord. He received a deed from his father in 1730, and the same year conveyed for love and good will to William Dinsmore.
6. THOMAS, d. at Glastonbury, Conn., between Apr. 10, 1771 (date of will) and May 2, 1771 (date of probate); m. (1st) ELIZABETH MORLEY, b. June 23, 1691; m. (2nd) JEMIMA ———. His will left his estate to his wife Jemima, and after her decease the house and lands to return to the heirs of Hezekiah Wickham.

AUTHORITIES. Glastonbury Vital and Land Records. Hartford Probate District.

### THOMAS WICKHAM

Born in England, about 1623; died at Wethersfield, Conn., Jan. 11, 1688/9, aged about 64; married SARAH ———, born about 1628, died at Wethersfield, Conn., Jan. 7, 1699/1700, aged about 70.

From the recorded births of three children at Wethersfield, Conn., we

take it that he was living there by 1648 and had returned there by 1653. In 1651 his wife was teaching school in New Haven, and a child born that year was recorded there, after Thomas Wickham had been complained of for not bringing the name and date to the Secretary. He pleaded that "he is a stranger and knew not y<sup>e</sup> order," so was let off without a fine. Freeman of Connecticut, May 20, 1658.

His wife seems to have been a woman of education and business. Thomas left no will, but she made one Dec. 15, 1699, stating that "I now am in a very weake and helpless Condition, and have been a long time at the great Charge and Care of my eldest son Thomas Wickham, and doe depend upon him under God for my maintenance and support while I live." She therefore gave him her whole estate except for legacies. The rest of the children had had their portions. The son William was indebted to her husband's estate £10, and to herself £3.6s., which is to be paid to her son Thomas. To daughter Sarah Hudson, and to the latter's son John Cherry, £20. To her son Samuel Wickham, £2, and another £2 he owes. To son Joseph Wickham, £1 besides the £5 he received of Jonathan Strickland of Long Island. To grandson John Cherry, £2. To son John Wickham, if he "should be living and appear," £2. Son Thomas Wickham to be executor.

#### CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND SARAH (——) WICKHAM

1. THOMAS, b. Oct. 10, 1648; d. young.
2. THOMAS, b. Oct. 14, 1651; d. at Wethersfield, Conn., Apr. 30, 1730; m. at Wethersfield, June 11, 1673, MARY HURLBUT, daughter of Sergt. Thomas Hurlbut. He was commissioned Cornet of the Troop of Horse, May, 1698, and thereafter was usually accorded that title in records. Administration on his estate was granted, June 2, 1730, to Gideon Wickham of Southold, N. Y.; two weeks later he rendered an account, was discharged, and administration was granted to Benjamin Deming of Wethersfield.

##### Children:

1. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 21, 1674; d. at Wethersfield, Oct. 17, 1706 in his 32d year; m. and had children:
  1. Abigail, bapt. Apr. 14, 1700; m. at Middletown, Conn., Apr. 11, 1723, Samuel Hull.
  2. Anne, bapt. Aug. 23, 1702; d. at Middletown, Conn., Oct. 23, 1729; m. at Middletown, Apr. 4, 1728, Jabez Brooks.
  3. William, bapt. Mar. 11, 1704/5.
2. *William*, b. Nov. 7, 1676; d. Nov. 20, 1688.
3. *Gideon*, b. Jan. 2, 1678/9; d. Mar. 2, 1682/3.
4. *Sarah*, b. June 4, 1682.
5. *Ann*, b. Jan. 22, 1684/5; m. at Wethersfield, Sept. 5, 1706, Charles Deming.
6. *Mary*, b. Apr. 7, 1687; m. at Wethersfield, Feb. 4, 1707/8, Benjamin Deming.



7. *Elizabeth*, b. about 1690; m. (1st) Apr. 18, 1712, Luther Latimer, b. May 22, 1692, d. 1722; m. (2nd) Mar. 19, 1727/8, Jonathan Carter.  
 8. *Gideon*, of Southold, N. Y.

3. SARAH, b. Oct. 29, 1653; m. (1st) probably SAMUEL CHERRY; m. (2nd) ——— HUDSON. Samuel "Sherry" was to have land at East Hampton, N. Y., 1686, having lived there four years.

Child (by 1st husband):

1. *John*, a shoemaker, m. by 1706, Sarah (Stanborough) Herrick, daughter of Peregrine Stanborough of Southampton, widow of James Herrick.

- +4. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 28, 1657.

5. SAMUEL, no record of him found in Connecticut, and he may be identical with Samuel Wickham of Warwick, R. I., who was Commander of the Train Band and Deputy for several years. If so, he was b. June 16, 1664; d. about 1712; m. (1st) Aug. 2, 1688, ANN ———, by whom he had Ann and a daughter; m. (2nd) June 4, 1691, BARBARA HOLDEN, b. July 2, 1668, d. 1707, by whom he had Sarah, Samuel, John, Gideon, Mary, Thomas, Benjamin, Charles, William, and Barbara; m. (3rd) May 23, 1707, MARY (SWEET) PLACE.

6. JOSEPH, went to Killingworth, Conn., and from there to Southold, N. Y., where he d. between Apr. 20, 1734 (date of will) and Aug. 17, 1734 (date of probate); m. (1st) SARAH [?SATTERLY], who d. at Southold, Feb. 18, 1706/7; m. (2nd) perhaps ELIZABETH ———. Children named in will: Joseph, William, Elizabeth Gardiner, Benjamin, Samuel, and Jonathan; and granddaughter, Elizabeth Stader. His grandson John Wickham founded the Virginia branch of the family and was ancestor of William Carter Wickham, noted Confederate General.

7. JOHN, no further record except that he was presumed living when his mother made her will in 1699.

AUTHORITIES. *New Haven Town Records 1649-1662*, pp. 88, 135. *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 9, pp. 30, 155-156. *History of Ancient Wethersfield* (1904), Henry R. Stiles, Vol. 2, pp. 789-790. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 1, pp. 595-596; Vol. 3, pp. 132, 602. *Colonial Records of Connecticut*, Vol. 1, p. 315; Vol. 4, p. 258. *Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island* (1887), John Osborne Austin, pp. 225-226. *Abstracts of Wills*, New York Historical Society, Vol. 3, pp. 154-155.

# WRIGHT

## MARTHA WRIGHT

Daughter of Abel and Martha (Kitcherel) Wright, born at Springfield, Mass., Nov. 29, 1662; died at Glastonbury, Conn., shortly before Jan. 2, 1740/1 (date of inventory of her estate); married at Westfield, Mass., Dec. 8, 1681, THOMAS MORLEY.

For her children see THOMAS MORLEY.

AUTHORITIES. *The First Century of the History of Springfield* (1898), Henry M. Burt, Vol. 2, p. 657. *Manwaring's Digest*, Vol. 3, p. 310.

## ABEL WRIGHT

Born about 1632; died at Springfield, Mass., Oct. 29, 1725; married at Springfield, Mass., Dec. 1, 1659, MARTHA KITCHEREL.

His parentage and relationship, if any, to other New England Wrights, have not been learned.

He settled in Springfield, Mass., about 1654. He received grants of land from the town in 1655, 1656, and several other times, as in 1665/6 when he received a homelot of eight or ten acres at Skeepnuck, and in 1671/2 when he was given two acres "by his house Lot formerly granted him at Skeepnuck," and "he is allowed Liberty to Build on his Lott there." This was a suburb which later became the town of Westfield, and was exposed to the incursion of Indians on the war-path. In 1708 his wife was scalped here.

Selectman, 1689 and 1698; Deputy to the General Court, 1695. Often called Lieutenant in the records, and in 1707 was one of five "trustees" chosen to appraise the town for tax purposes.

In 1695/6 he was one of seven who requested a stream to set up a corn mill.

## CHILDREN OF ABEL AND MARTHA (KITCHEREL) WRIGHT

1. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 1, 1660; d. June 14, 1736; m. Dec. 29, 1687, SARAH OSBORN.
- +2. MARTHA, b. Nov. 29, 1662.
3. ABEL, b. Sept. 25, 1664; d. at Lebanon, Conn., June 2, 1745; m. Sept. 6, 1691, REBECCA TERRY.
4. BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 14, 1667; d. Dec. 25, 1704; m. Jan. 24, 1695, MARY CHAPIN.
5. HANNAH, b. July 28, 1669; m. 1690, JOSEPH SAXTON.
6. HENRY, b. May 23, 1671; d. Dec. 6, 1674.
7. SARAH, b. May 8, 1673; d. July 26, 1770; m. Feb. 15, 1694, THOMAS CHAPIN.



8. MARY, b. Mar. 9, 1675/6; m. 1698, NATHANIEL BLISS.
9. HENRY, b. Jan. 6, 1676/7; d. 1768; m. (1st) May 24, 1705, HANNAH BLISS, b. Nov. 16, 1678, killed by the Indians, 1708; m. (2nd) Mar. 15, 1711, SARAH ROOT; m. (3rd) ELIZABETH ———.
10. SAMUEL, b. June 17, 1679; m. (1st) Nov. 22, 1710, MARY CASE; m. (2nd) Dec. 13, 1727, ANNA LOOMIS.
11. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 18, 1682; d. June 17, 1683.
12. JOHN, b. Apr. 21, 1685; d. May 11, 1685.
13. ELIZABETH, b. May 22, 1687; m. Nov. 8, 1709, EBENEZER DEWEY of Lebanon, Conn.

AUTHORITIES. *The First Century of the History of Springfield* (1898), Henry M. Burt, Vol. 1, pp. 29, 38, 44, 237, 241, 251, 342, 395; Vol. 2, pp. 287, 657, 658. *Our Colonial and Continental Ancestors (Dommerich)* (1930), Louis Effingham de Forest, chart opposite p. 219.

# WYATT

## MARGARET WYATT

Daughter of John and Frances (Chichester) Wyatt, born probably at Braunton, co. Devon, England; quite likely she was the "ould m<sup>sts</sup> Allyen" who died at Windsor, Conn., Sept. 12, 1675; married at Braunton, co. Devon, England, Feb. 2, 1626/7, MATTHEW ALLYN.

She is positively identified by the will of her uncle, Bartholomew Chichester, in 1635.

For her children see MATTHEW ALLYN.

AUTHORITIES. *The Founding of New England* (1926), Ernest Flagg, pp. 267, 358. *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, Vol. 50, p. 504; Vol. 51, p. 214.

## JOHN WYATT

Son of Philip and Jane (Paty) Wyatt, baptized at Braunton, co. Devon, England, Nov. 27, 1558; married FRANCES CHICHESTER.

He was admitted to the Inner Temple, 1576. Two brothers, Adam and Philip, served as Town Clerks of Barnstaple, co. Devon, and another, Nicholas, was Judge of the Admiralty. His father, Philip Wyatt, was Steward and Town Clerk of Barnstaple, 1562-3, and died 1592. His mother was buried at Braunton, July 22, 1588.

His children, in addition to Margaret, were Joan, Agnes, Philip, Hugh, and Anne.

Frances Chichester was one of the nineteen children of Amyas Chichester (born about 1527, died July 4, 1577), of Arlington, by his wife Joan Giffard. Amyas was a son of John Chichester (died Feb. 22, 1537) of Raleigh, co. Devon, by his second wife, Joan Brett, of Whitstaunton, co. Somerset, and grandson of Nicholas Chichester by his wife, Christina, daughter of Sir William Paulett and sister of Sir Amyas Paulett, ancestor of the Barons Poulett. Nicholas Chichester was great-grandson of John Chichester who founded the fortunes of the family by marrying in 1384 Thomasine, daughter and heir of Sir John Raleigh of Raleigh, co. Devon.

An elder half-brother of Amyas Chichester continued the line at Raleigh and was great-great-grandfather of Sir John Chichester, of Raleigh, created a baronet in 1641, ancestor of the present baronet. A descendant of Amyas himself was also created a baronet, of Arlington, in 1840, but this baronetcy became extinct at the death of the second baronet in 1881.

Joan Giffard, wife of Amyas Chichester, was daughter of Sir Roger



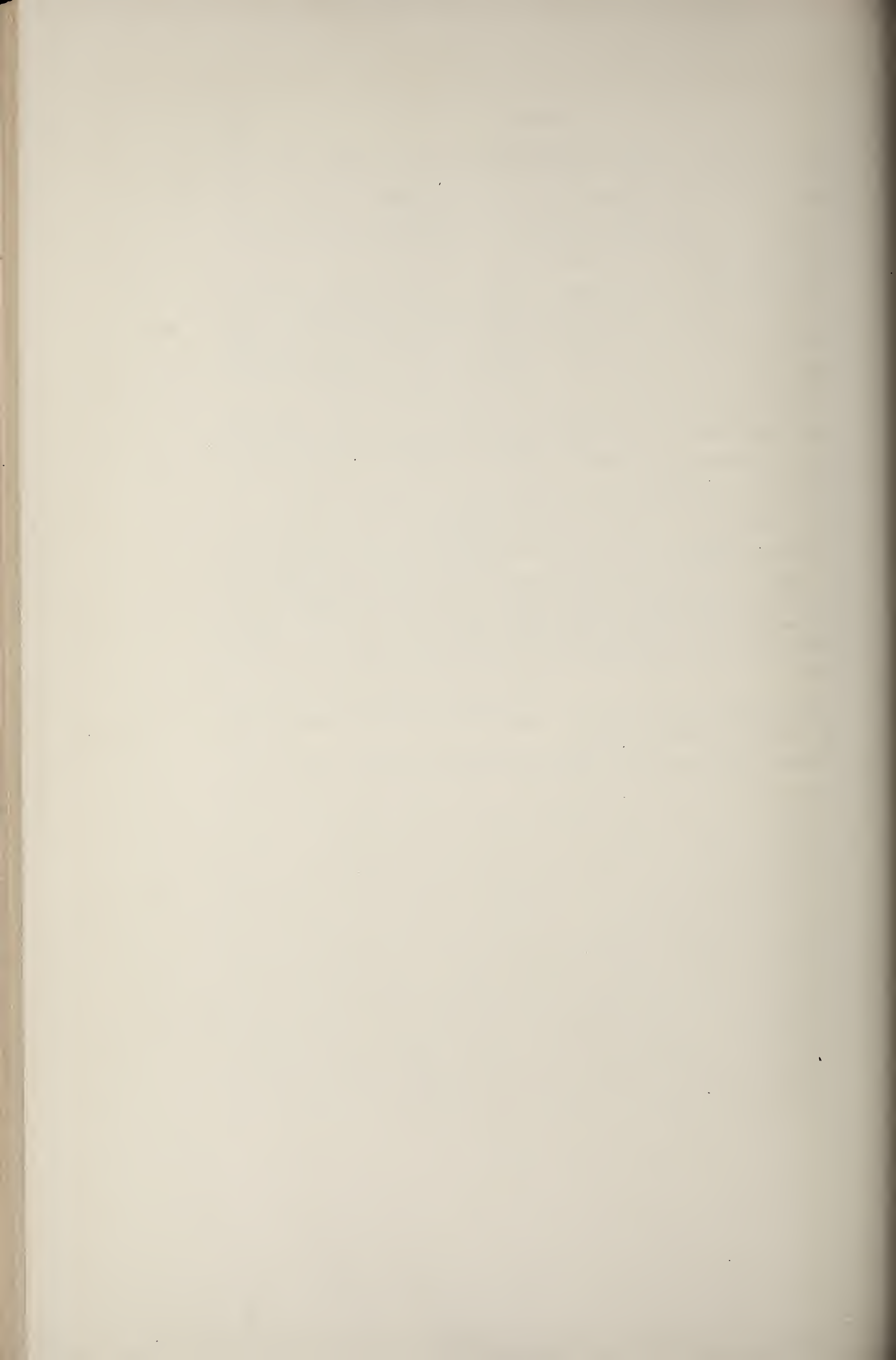
Giffard (died May 1, 1547) of Brightleigh, co. Devon, in right of his wife Margaret, daughter and heir of John Cobleigh. A descendant, Hardinge Stanley Giffard, a distinguished lawyer, was Lord High Chancellor, 1885-86, 1886-92, and 1895-1905, and High Steward of Oxford University from 1896; he was created Earl of Halsbury in 1898 and died in 1921 in his ninety-ninth year.

Because of these circumstances, the names of both maternal grandparents of Mrs. Matthew Allyn appear in recent editions of Burke's *Peerage and Baronetage*, Amyas Chichester under the title *Chichester* and Joan Giffard under the title *Halsbury*, a distinction that is almost unique as relating to the grandparents of an early New England colonist.

The ramifications of the ancestry of Mrs. Matthew Allyn, extending into a large number of the English gentry families, are too numerous to pursue in further detail. It may be added that Charles K. Bolton issued a folding chart containing some of the most interesting lines. One of these\* traces Joan Giffard through her mother, Margaret Cobleigh, daughter of John Cobleigh by Jane Fortescue, who was daughter of William Fortescue by Elizabeth Champernowne, who is followed paternally through seven generations to Richard Champernowne and his wife, Joan, daughter of Sir Alexander de Okeston and his wife, Joan de Valletort, daughter of Sir Richard de Valletort and his wife, Joan de Cornwall, one of the natural children of Richard [Plantagenet], Earl of Cornwall, younger son of King John.

\* It may be seen also facing p. 76 in *The Maternal Ancestry of Charles Whiting MacNair* (1912), Hannah Louise MacNair Crawford.

AUTHORITY. *The Visitations of the County of Devon* (1895), J. L. Vivian.





# INDEX

## ABEL

Joshua, 195.  
Lydia, 195.

## ADAM

Joan, 211.  
William, 211.

## ADAMS

Abigail, 3, 4.  
Alice, 96.  
Alyce (—), 5.  
Anne (—), 7.  
David, 4.  
Ebenezer, 119.  
Edith, 3-5, 230, 231.  
Edward, 4, 6, 7.  
Elizabeth, 4, 52, 316.  
George, 4.  
Henry, 4-6, 277.  
John, 4-7.  
Jonathan, 3-6, 138, 231.  
Joseph, 6, 7.  
Lydia, 3, 4.  
Margaret, 4.  
Mary, 4, 5.  
Mary (—), 3-5.  
Peletiah, 4.  
Peter, 6, 7.  
Rachel, 4.  
Rachel (—), 7.  
Rose (—), 5.  
Ruth (—), 4.  
Samuel, 3-6.  
Sarah, 144.  
Thomas, 3-6.  
Timothy, 3, 4.  
Ursula, 6, 7.  
William, 52, 96, 316.

## ADGATE

Abigail, 9.  
Elizabeth, 8, 9.  
Hannah, 8, 9, 194, 195.  
Rebecca, 9, 169.  
Sarah, 9.  
Thomas, 8, 9, 22, 24, 169.

## AGNEAU

Dr., 61.

## AKETT

William, 201.

## ALDEN

Alice, 220.  
David, 11, 82, 220.  
Elizabeth, 10, 11, 222.  
Elizabeth (—), 11.  
John, 10, 11, 101, 217.

Jonathan, 11.

Joseph, 11.  
Mary, 11.  
Mary (—), 11.  
Priscilla, 11.  
Rebecca, 11.  
Ruth, 11.  
Sarah, 11.  
Zachariah, 11.

## ALEXANDER

Jane, 38.

## ALLAN

Phebe, 308.

## ALLARD

Mary, 284.

## ALLEN

Alexander, 14.  
Benjamin, 107.  
Elizabeth, 185.  
Fitz John, 14.  
Hannah, 130.  
John, 107.  
Lucy, 313.  
Robert, 79.

## ALLGAR

Bridget, 12, 299, 301.  
William, 12.

## ALLYN, ALLIN

Anna, 14, 318.  
Emett, 15.  
Esther, 133.  
John, 13, 15, 103, 131, 132, 265.  
Margaret, 14.  
Martha, 14.  
Mary, 13-15, 312, 314.  
Matthew, 13-16, 71, 324, 325.  
Rebecca, 14.  
Richard, 16.  
Samuel, 15.  
Thomas, 15, 16, 133.  
Wilmot, 15.

## ALMANY

Phebe (Smith), 72.

## AMRY

Thomasine (—), 262.

## AMSDEN

Isaac, 149.

## ANDERSON

James, 17, 119.  
Mary (—), 17.  
Nancy, 17, 119.  
Samuel, 17, 119.

## ANDREW

Anne, 18, 236.  
William, 18.

## ANDREWS

H. Franklin, 144, 145.  
Lois, 313.  
Polly, 186.

## ANDRUS

Mary, 287.

## ANGIER

Bridget, 156.  
Mary, 7.

## ANNABLE

Mehitable, 73.

## ANSELL

Mary, 200.

## APPES

Mary, 19, 262.

## ARCHER

Henry, 279.

## ARNOLD

Benedict, 195.  
Daniel, 21.  
Elizabeth, 20, 21, 290.  
Elizabeth (—), 21.  
Esther, 73.  
Gideon, 73, 76, 77.  
John, 20, 21, 76.  
Jonathan, 20, 21.  
Joseph, 20, 21, 71, 72, 77, 269, 290, 291.  
Josiah, 20, 21.  
Martha, 106.  
Sally, 69.  
Samuel, 20, 21, 70, 267.  
Susannah, 20, 21, 75, 76, 290.  
Susannah (—), 20, 21.

## ATKINS

Thomas, 165, 270.

## ATWATER

Harriet Pomeroy, 190.  
Mary, 278.  
William, 190.

## ATWOOD

Mary, 51.

## AUSTIN

John, 30.

## AVERED

Tabitha, 114.

## AYLSWORTH

Rhena, 310.

## AYRES

John, 281.

- BACHELER  
Goddard, 262.
- BACKUS  
Anne, 22, 23, 193, 194.  
Clorinda, 194.  
Ebenezer, 23, 310.  
Eleazar, 311.  
Eleazar Fitch, 311.  
Elijah, 23.  
Elizabeth, 23-26.  
Elizabeth (—), 24.  
Hannah, 24, 25.  
James, 23.  
John, 24, 25.  
Joseph, 22-25, 168.  
Lydia, 26, 310.  
Mary, 24-26.  
Nathaniel, 24, 25.  
Ruth, 26.  
Samuel, 23, 25.  
Sarah, 23-26, 195.  
Simon, 23.  
Stephen, 26.  
Timothy, 26.  
William, 22-26, 234.
- BACON  
Sarah (Hinckley), 241.
- BAILEY  
Azubah, 283.  
Benjamin, 73.  
Comfort, 68.  
Ephraim, 70.  
Jemima, 283.  
Phebe, 73.  
Ruth, 285.
- BAKER  
——, 293-295.  
Alice, 211.  
Joan, 279, 280.  
John, 187.  
Kenelm, 52.  
Samuel, 52.  
Sarah, 294, 295.
- BALCH  
Abigail, 50.
- BALDOCK  
Anne, 28.  
Daniel, 28.  
Elizabeth, 28.  
Elizabeth (—), 27.  
Jane, 27.  
John, 27, 28.  
Martha, 27.  
Mary, 27, 28, 261, 262.  
Ralph, 27.  
Samuel, 27.  
Thomas, 28.
- Watcher, 28.  
William, 27, 28.
- BALDWIN  
Dorothy, 289.
- BALE  
Benjamin, 200.
- BALLET  
Lydia, 132.  
Samuel, 132.
- BANGS  
Bethia, 142.  
Hannah, 111.
- BANK  
Mary, 232.
- BANKER  
Josephine, 184.  
William, 184.
- BARBER  
Sarah, 247.
- BARBON  
Praise, 167.
- BARDING  
Sarah, 275.
- BARET  
Christopher, 29.  
Margaret, 29, 168-170.  
Peter, 29.
- BARNARD  
Frances, 103.  
Francis, 117.
- BARNES  
Abigail, 30, 31, 153.  
Daniel, 30.  
Elizabeth, 30, 31.  
Elizabeth (—), 30.  
Jane, 38.  
John, 30, 31, 253, 287.  
Martha, 30.  
Maybee, 30, 278.  
Mercy, 30.  
Thomas, 30, 31.
- BARRETT  
Joseph, 233.  
Rebecca, 233.
- BARRON  
Moses, 233.
- BARTHOLOMEW  
Henry, 255.  
Samuel, 119.  
William, 173.
- BARTLETT  
Anna Marsh, 309.  
Benjamin, 51, 52, 223.  
John, 248.  
Joseph, 114.  
Rebecca, 51.  
Samuel, 223.
- Sarah, 52, 86.
- BASS  
John, 11.  
Samuel, 11.
- BASSETT  
Goody, 91.  
Hannah, 225.
- BATES  
Elizabeth, 274.  
James, 129.  
Margaret, 274.  
Martha, 233.  
Mary (Olmstead), 72.
- BATT  
Robert, 277.
- BATTLE  
Mary, 186.
- BAXTER  
Abigail, 7.
- BAYLEY  
John, 26.
- BEACON  
Sibylla, 35.
- BEAMONT  
Sarah, 235.
- BEARSE  
Abigail, 33.  
Augustine, 32.  
Hannah, 33.  
Hester, 33.  
James, 33.  
Joseph, 32, 33.  
Lydia, 33.  
Martha, 32.  
Mary, 32.  
Priscilla, 32, 141, 143.  
Rebecca, 33.  
Sarah, 33.
- BECKLEY  
Sarah, 86.
- BEDLE  
Abigail, 97.  
Dorothy, 97.  
John, 97.  
Nathaniel, 97.  
Robert, 117.  
Samuel, 96.
- BEECHER  
Henry Ward, 66.  
Lyman, 278.  
Submit, 190.  
William, 263.
- BELCHER  
Andrew, 132.  
Ann, 132.  
Elizabeth, 132, 134.  
Jonathan, 132.



- Martha, 132.  
 Mary, 132.  
 Sarah, 132.  
**BELDING**  
   Joshua, 312.  
**BELL**  
   Ann (—), 218.  
   Thomas, 218.  
**BENJAMIN**  
   Abigail Merrill, 183.  
   Chester Harp, 183.  
**BENT**  
   Hopestill, 121.  
**BENTON**  
   Hannah, 267.  
   Mary, 24.  
**BETT**  
   Ralph, 301.  
**BETTES, BETTS**  
   John, 34.  
   Mercy, 30.  
**BEVIN, BEVINS**  
   Thomas, 39.  
   William, 230.  
**BIDWELL**  
   Elizabeth, 73.  
   Samuel, 155.  
   Sarah, 73.  
**BIGELOW**  
   Edward, 43-45.  
   Poultney, 43.  
   Susan Emeline, 184.  
**BIGFORD**  
   Mary, 270.  
**BIGGE**  
   Anna, 34, 35.  
   Elizabeth, 34, 278, 279.  
   Ellen (—), 34.  
   James, 34.  
   John, 35, 211.  
   Mary, 34, 35.  
   Patience, 34, 211.  
   Rachel, 34.  
   Richard, 34.  
   Samuel, 35.  
   Smallhope, 34.  
   Thankful, 35.  
**BIGNELL**  
   Martha, 279.  
**BILLINGS**  
   Ebenezer, 85.  
**BINGHAM**  
   Abigail, 169.  
   Isaac, 23.  
   Mary, 25.  
   Thomas, 25, 169.  
   William, 196.  
**BISSELL**  
   John, 206.  
   Thomas, 133.  
**BLAIR**  
   Abraham, 37, 286.  
   Adam, 150.  
   Ann, 150.  
   Asa, 36.  
   Betty, 46.  
   Charles, 37.  
   David, 36, 38.  
   Deborah, 36.  
   Dolly, 36-38, 43, 44.  
   Elizabeth, 38, 150.  
   Hannah, 36, 37, 286.  
   Increase, 37.  
   Isaac, 150.  
   Jacob, 150.  
   James, 37, 38, 49, 150.  
   John, 38.  
   Jonas, 36.  
   Joseph, 37, 38.  
   Julia, 36.  
   Linus, 120.  
   Mary, 38.  
   Mary (—), 38.  
   Matthew, 38, 146, 150.  
   Myra A., 187.  
   Phineas, 37.  
   Rachel, 36.  
   Robert, 36-38, 46, 150, 239, 286.  
   Rufus, 36, 37.  
   Sally, 36.  
   Samuel, 37.  
   Sarah, 38, 150.  
   Sherman, 36.  
   Sylvester, 37.  
   William, 36, 38, 286.  
**BLAKE**  
   Abigail, 39.  
   Elizabeth, 39, 129, 171.  
   John, 39, 139.  
   Jonathan, 39, 129, 172.  
   Mary, 39, 172.  
   Mercy, 39.  
   Richard, 39.  
   Sarah, 39.  
   Stephen, 39.  
**BLAND**  
   Katherine (Spencer), 276.  
**BLATCHFORD**  
   Peter, 268, 274.  
**BLISS**  
   Catherine (Chapin), 134.  
   Hannah, 323.  
   Nathaniel, 323.  
   Rebecca, 196, 198.  
**BLOSSOM**  
   Thomas, 243.  
**BLUNDEN**  
   Sarah (Mullins), 218.  
**BOARDMAN**  
   Jonathan, 267.  
**BODMAN**  
   Joseph, 85.  
**BODURTHA**  
   Abigail, 247.  
**BOGUE**  
   Aaron J., 190.  
   Arabella Grace, 190.  
**BOIES**  
   Abigail, 45, 46.  
   Albert, 45.  
   Albert Laflin, 43.  
   Albert R., 43.  
   Almira, 43.  
   Anna, 45, 46.  
   Anne (—), 45-48.  
   Artemas, 45.  
   Caroline E., 43.  
   Carrington, 42.  
   Catherine, 43.  
   Charles, 45.  
   Curtis Hooker, 43.  
   Cynthia, 44.  
   David, 36, 40-48, 119.  
   Dolly, 36, 44.  
   Eber, 46.  
   Edward Bigelow, 43.  
   Eli, 44.  
   Elias, 45, 46.  
   Ella Jessup, 43.  
   Enos, 44.  
   Ethel Marvin, 42.  
   Franklin, 44.  
   Gardner, 44.  
   H. W., 40, 130.  
   Harper, 46.  
   Helen Elizabeth, 42.  
   Helen Laflin, 43.  
   Henry, 44, 61.  
   Henry M., 45.  
   Henry Martyn, 42, 45, 67.  
   Henry Whiting, 42.  
   Horace, 46.  
   James, 40.  
   Joel, 45, 46.  
   John, 44, 48.  
   John P., 46.  
   Joseph, 40, 44.  
   Joseph Milton, 41-43, 63, 65, 67, 181.  
   Justus, 45.

- Lemuel, 44.  
 Mari Laffin, 41, 43, 61, 64, 65.  
 Mary, 42.  
 Mary A., 44.  
 Mary Dickson, 42.  
 Matthew, 40.  
 Matthew Laffin, 43.  
 Milton, 46.  
 Miriam, 36.  
 Molly, 45, 46.  
 Nancy Cordelia, 44.  
 Obadiah, 37.  
 Orpha, 44.  
 Orpha Maria, 43.  
 Rufus, 44.  
 Russell, 43.  
 Samuel, 37, 45, 47, 48.  
 Sarah, 45, 46.  
 Sylvester W., 43.  
 William, 43-46, 48, 148.
- BOLTWOOD**  
 Lydia, 294.  
 Robert, 294.
- BOTHALL**  
 Ephraim, 218.
- BOURNE**  
 Ann, 51.  
 Elizabeth (—), 55.  
 Martha, 55.  
 Thomas, 55.
- BOWEN**  
 Griffith, 297.  
 Henry, 173.  
 Margaret, 297.
- BOWER**  
 Lucien, 184.  
 Watson, 184.
- BOWTELL**  
 James, 301.
- BOYD**  
 Rachel, 37, 38, 49.  
 Thomas, 49.  
 William, 40.
- BOYNTON**  
 John, 295.
- BRADFORD**  
 Abigail, 50.  
 Alice, 52, 55, 241, 316.  
 David, 52.  
 Elisha, 55.  
 Elizabeth, 50, 307, 312.  
 Elizabeth (—), 56.  
 Ephraim, 52.  
 Gamaliel, 50.  
 Gershom, 50.
- Hannah, 50, 52, 241, 253.  
 Hezekiah, 52.  
 Israel, 52.  
 Jerusha, 50.  
 John, 51, 54, 55, 241.  
 Joseph, 52, 54, 82, 312.  
 Katherine (—), 51.  
 Margaret, 55.  
 Mary, 52, 241.  
 Meletiah, 52, 241.  
 Mercy, 52, 241.  
 Perez, 50, 252.  
 Peter, 56.  
 Robert, 55, 56.  
 Samuel, 50, 52, 241, 252.  
 Sarah, 52, 241.  
 Thomas, 51, 241.  
 Welthia, 50.  
 William, 50-56, 81, 82, 101, 109, 151, 163, 168, 240, 241.
- BRADISH**  
 Hannah, 58, 59.  
 James, 57-59.  
 John, 57, 59.  
 Joseph, 58, 59.  
 Mary, 57-59, 121, 124.  
 Mary (—), 57-59.  
 Robert, 57-59.  
 Samuel, 59.  
 Sarah, 59.  
 Vashti (—), 57, 58.
- BRAINERD**  
 Aaron, 69.  
 Abigail, 73.  
 Abijah, 70, 269.  
 Alice Bradford, 64.  
 Asher, 68.  
 Bezaleel, 72.  
 Caleb, 73.  
 Caroline Bigelow, 64.  
 Charles, 67.  
 Chiliab, 73.  
 Chloe, 67.  
 Dan, 69.  
 Daniel, 15, 20, 60, 70-73, 113, 260, 273.  
 David, 60, 74.  
 Deborah, 70, 72, 73.  
 Dorothy, 68, 74.  
 Dwight, 64.  
 Eleazer, 72.  
 Eliakim, 67-69, 105.  
 Elijah, 60, 73.  
 Eliphaz, 67.  
 Elizabeth, 64, 69, 71, 73, 74.
- Ella Boies, 64.  
 Emma Gertrude, 42, 61, 67.  
 Esther, 71, 73, 74.  
 Eunice, 68, 69.  
 Ezra, 73.  
 Fisk, 283.  
 Gideon, 69, 70, 74, 259.  
 Grace, 60.  
 Hannah, 70, 72, 73.  
 Heber, 70, 71.  
 Henry Boies, 64.  
 Herbert Whiting, 65.  
 Hezekiah, 68, 74, 267.  
 Israel, 74.  
 Jabez, 70, 73.  
 Jacob, 73.  
 James, 69, 70, 72, 112, 172, 284.  
 Jephthah, 70.  
 Jeremiah, 72.  
 Jerusha, 74.  
 Jesse, 65, 67-69, 75, 105, 282.  
 John, 69, 74, 283.  
 John G. C., 72.  
 John Whiting, 64.  
 Jonathan, 69.  
 Joseph, 69, 73.  
 Joshua, 72, 73, 75, 113.  
 Josiah, 73.  
 Lucy, 60, 62, 69.  
 Lydia, 72.  
 Margaret (—), 73.  
 Martha, 74.  
 Mary, 67, 68, 70, 73, 172.  
 Mary Alice, 65.  
 Mary Whiting, 67.  
 Mehitabel, 70, 72.  
 Nathan, 73.  
 Nathaniel, 73.  
 Nehemiah, 70, 74.  
 Noadiah, 72, 260.  
 Obadiah, 73, 171.  
 Oliver, 69.  
 Othniel, 70.  
 Phineas, 69, 74.  
 Rachel, 73.  
 Rebecca, 70.  
 Robert Shepard, 64.  
 Samuel, 73, 74.  
 Sarah, 69, 70, 73, 74.  
 Sarah (—), 73.  
 Seth, 67.  
 Stephen, 72.  
 Susannah, 72.



- Thankful, 73.  
 Thomas, 42, 61, 65-68, 71, 282, 304-306, 311.  
 Thomas Chalmers, 41, 42, 61-65, 67, 307.  
 Timothy, 68, 73.  
 William, 73.  
 William McLennan, 65.  
 Zechariah, 70.
- BRAMHALL  
 Martha, 142.
- BREED  
 Nancy, 310.
- BRETT  
 Frances, 236, 238.  
 Joan, 324.  
 Thomas, 238.
- BREWER  
 Lucinda, 185.
- BREWSTER  
 Benjamin, 9.  
 Elizabeth, 52.  
 John Milton, 186.  
 Jonathan, 101, 222.  
 Mary Minerva, 186.  
 Ruth, 9.  
 Sarah, 51.  
 William, 53, 222.
- BRIGGS  
 Agnes, 151.  
 Joshua, 182.  
 Nabby, 182.  
 Robert, 151.
- BROCKETT  
 Benjamin, 30.
- BROOKE  
 Joanne, 116.  
 John, 116.  
 Lord, 303, 316.  
 Margaret, 116.
- BROOKS  
 Abigail, 75, 76, 282.  
 Abraham, 75-77.  
 Alice, 78.  
 Charles, 75, 76.  
 Elizabeth, 20, 77.  
 Eunice, 77.  
 Harriet Bradford (Whiting), 311.  
 Henry, 77.  
 Jabez, 75, 77, 320.  
 Joseph, 20, 75, 77.  
 Lucy, 76.  
 Lucy (-), 77.  
 Mary, 77, 78.  
 Sarah, 77, 78.  
 Susannah, 77, 269.
- Thankful, 77, 86.  
 Thomas, 15, 20, 71, 75-78, 267-269, 273.  
 Wakeman, 20.
- BROWN, BROWNE  
 Beulah, 122.  
 Edmund, 125.  
 Edward, 295.  
 Elizabeth, 79, 80, 225.  
 Emme, 80.  
 Faith (-), 295.  
 Francis, 80.  
 Joan, 79.  
 John, 79, 80, 158, 252.  
 Margaret, 80.  
 Mary, 80, 99.  
 Phebe Hinsdale, 308.  
 Richard, 79.  
 Sarah, 122.  
 Thomas, 79.
- BROWNING  
 Joseph, 252.
- BROWNSON  
 Mary (-), 247.
- BRUCE  
 Benjamin, 120.
- BRUEN  
 Belle, 229.
- BRYAN  
 Alexander, 316.  
 Mary Stone, 311.  
 Samuel, 316.
- BUCK  
 Elizabeth, 114.  
 Henry, 88, 103.  
 Mary, 21.
- BUCKINGHAM  
 Daniel, 91.
- BUELL  
 Deborah, 113.  
 Samuel, 113.
- BULL  
 Jonathan, 316.
- BUNCE  
 Elizabeth, 300.  
 Sarah, 300.
- BUNG  
 Benjamin, 105.
- BUNKER  
 Anne, 220.
- BURR  
 Aaron, 74.  
 Elizabeth, 134.
- BURT  
 Sarah, 113.
- BURTON  
 Sarah (Lummys), 209.
- BURTT  
 Helen Miranda, 184.  
 William, 184.
- BUSH  
 Ebenezer, 113.
- BUSHNELL  
 Mary, 73.  
 Mary (Marvin) 8, 9.  
 Richard, 8, 9, 22.
- CADWELL  
 Abigail, 86.
- CADY  
 Daniel, 306.
- CALKINS  
 Sarah, 198.
- CALLEY  
 Thomas, 135.
- CAMMOCK  
 Martha (Smith), 265, 266.
- CAMPBELL  
 David, 190.  
 Electa, 190.  
 Elizabeth, 190.  
 George Washington, 190.  
 Lucinda (Rising) (Garner), 246.  
 Lucy, 190.  
 Mary, 190.  
 Matthew, 190.  
 Richard, 190.  
 Robert, 190.  
 Winthrop, 190.
- CANNON  
 John, 121.  
 William, 44.
- CAREW  
 Abigail, 307.  
 Thomas, 307.
- CARNACHAN  
 Samuel, 120.
- CARPENTER  
 Agnes, 83.  
 Alexander, 81, 83.  
 Alice, 51, 52, 81-83.  
 Joseph, 194.  
 Juliana, 83.  
 Mary, 82, 83, 119.  
 Priscilla, 83.
- CARTER  
 Jonathan, 321.
- CARVER  
 John, 11, 163, 218.
- CASE  
 Asa, 184.  
 Hosea, 184, 185.  
 Johanna, 184.  
 Mary, 323.

CASWELL  
Fannie A., 186.  
Homer, 186.

CENTER  
Hannah, 139.  
John, 70.

CHAMBLET  
Morris, 80.

CHAMPERNOWNE  
Elizabeth, 325.  
Richard, 325.

CHAMPION  
Henry, 73.

CHANDLER  
Edmund, 253.  
Joseph, 52.  
Mary, 52.

CHAPIN  
Catherine, 134.  
Mary, 322.  
Thomas, 322.

CHAPMAN  
Ann, 260.  
Edward, 281.  
Jabez, 260.  
John, 132.  
Jonathan, 260.  
Martha, 84, 179.  
Robert, 235.  
Sarah, 235.

CHAPPELL  
Mary, 70.

CHARLES  
John, 24.  
Sarah, 23-25.

CHAUNCEY  
Mary, 208.

CHENEY  
Ellen, 174.  
William, 139.

CHERRY  
John, 320, 321.  
Samuel, 321.

CHESEBROUGH  
James, 153.

CHICHESTER  
Amyas, 324, 325.  
Frances, 324.  
John, 324.  
Nicholas, 324.

CHOATE  
Hannah, 196.

CHRISTMAS  
John, 301.

CHURCH  
Ann, 86.

Anne (—), 85.  
Benjamin, 82, 87.  
Deliverance, 86.  
Edward, 85, 86, 259.  
Elizabeth, 86.  
Elizabeth (—), 86.  
Hannah, 85.  
Hepzibah, 85.  
John, 85-87.  
Joseph, 86, 87.  
Josiah, 86.  
Mary, 85, 86.  
Mary (—), 85.  
Matilda A., 311.  
Mehitable, 72, 86.  
Naomi, 85.  
Rebecca, 85, 259.  
Richard, 85, 86.  
Ruth, 86.  
Samuel, 85, 86, 88.  
Sarah, 85, 86.

CHURCHILL  
Benjamin, 88, 103.  
Elizabeth, 88, 103.  
Hannah, 88.  
Joseph, 88, 103.  
Josiah, 86, 88, 116.  
Mary, 86, 88.  
Mary (—), 88.  
Sarah, 88, 319.

CHURCHMAN  
Ann, 89, 253.  
Hugh, 89.

CLAFLIN  
William, 212.

CLAPP  
Barbara, 296.  
Edward, 296.  
Nicholas, 296.  
Thaddeus, 190.

CLARK, CLARKE  
——, 275.  
Abigail, 39, 195.  
Anne, 283.  
Edward, 226.  
Elizabeth, 90, 92, 234.  
George, 90.  
Hannah, 73, 171.  
Israel, 269.  
James, 200.  
John, 90-92, 169.  
Joseph, 92, 274.  
Mary, 169.  
Mary (—), 201.  
Rhoda, 206.  
Sarah, 23, 90, 92, 168, 169, 214.

Sarah (Tryon) (Sizer), 287.  
Susanna, 200.  
Thomas, 244.  
William, 75, 268.

CLEVELAND  
Benjamin, 86.

CLIFTON  
Rev., 53.

COBB  
Mercy, 108.

COBHAM  
Josiah, 252.  
Marah, 252.  
Mary (—), 252.

COBLEIGH  
John, 325.  
Margaret, 325.

COE  
John, 223.

COGSWELL  
Philena, 312.

COIT  
Joseph, 196.  
Martha (—), 300.

COLE  
A., 231.  
Daniel, 108.  
Hannah, 39.  
Hepzibah, 107, 108.  
Israel, 108.  
John, 272.  
Mary, 108, 200.  
Ruth, 107.  
William, 271.

COLEMAN  
Frances, 132.

COLFAX  
Richard, 229.  
William, 229.

COLLIER  
Elizabeth, 82.  
William, 82.

COLLINS  
Abigail, 93, 96.  
Alfred, 229.  
Daniel, 93, 95, 97.  
Edward, 93-96, 315, 318.  
Fannie, 229.  
John, 95-97.  
Martha, 93, 95, 96, 152.  
Martha (—), 94.  
Mary, 93, 95.  
Maudlen, 96.  
Nathaniel, 94-96, 318.  
Phebe, 96.  
Samuel, 93, 95-97, 213.



- Susannah, 93, 95, 155.  
 Sybil, Sybilla, 93-95, 314, 315.  
 Zeruiah, 187.
- COLT  
 Ezekiel Root, 190.  
 James Dennison, 190.
- CONE  
 Caleb, 77.  
 Daniel, 274.  
 Ebenezer, 73.  
 Elizabeth, 268.  
 Hannah, 72.  
 Martha (Spencer), 73.
- COOKE  
 Aaron, 14, 118.  
 Ann, 243.  
 Anna, 272.  
 Bethia, 243.  
 Deborah, 135.  
 Elizabeth (—), 153.  
 Jacob, 164.  
 John, 155.  
 Josiah, 101, 135, 243.  
 Noah, 188.  
 Samuel, 153.
- COOLEY  
 Obadiah, 294.
- COOPER  
 John, 83.  
 Mary, 115.  
 Mary (Adams), 5.
- COPPENDALE  
 Jane (—) (Lothrop), 201.
- CORBE  
 William, 76.
- CORNWALL, DE  
 Joan, 325.
- CORNWELL  
 Elizabeth, 139.  
 Esther, 278.  
 Joseph, 153.  
 Sarah, 152.
- CORY  
 Samuel, 3.
- COZZINS  
 William, 96.
- CRADDOCK  
 Gov., 94.
- CRAFT  
 Abigail, 7.  
 Alice (—), 7.  
 Griffin, 7.
- CRANE  
 Benjamin, 26.  
 Hannah, 170.  
 Jasper, 170.
- Zenas, 185.  
 Zenas Marshall, 185.
- CRISP, CRISPE  
 George, 107, 108.  
 Mary, 108.  
 Mercy, 108.  
 Richard, 242.
- CROCKER  
 Melatiah (Hinckley), 241.
- CROOKS  
 Anna, 48.  
 Elizabeth, 48.  
 Rachel, 48.
- CROSBY  
 Eleazer, 136.
- CROSS  
 Joseph, 311.
- CROW  
 Deborah, 196.  
 Sarah, 300.
- CULVER  
 Edward, 25.  
 Rhoda (Gibbs), 120.
- CURTIS  
 Mary, 140.
- CUSHMAN  
 Thomas, 54.
- CUTLER  
 Ann, 314.  
 Elizabeth (—), 99.  
 Hannah, 98, 99.  
 John, 98, 99.  
 Lydia, 98.  
 Mary, 98.  
 Mary (—), 98.  
 Nathaniel, 98, 99.  
 Samuel, 99.  
 Sarah, 98, 120, 121.  
 Thomas, 99.
- DALY  
 Joseph, 231.
- DANE  
 Mary, 262.
- DANIELS  
 Jonathan, 70.  
 Sarah, 70.
- DART  
 Anna, 9.  
 Richard, 250.  
 Roger, 250.
- DAVIE  
 Humphrey, 242.  
 John, Sir, 242.
- DAVIS  
 Benjamin, 237.  
 Sarah, 292.  
 Thomas, 237.
- William, 237, 291, 292.
- DAY  
 Ralph, 7.
- DEAN  
 Abbie C., 185.  
 Anna C., 185.  
 Charles P., 185.
- DEANE  
 Anne, 101.  
 Elizabeth, 101.  
 John, 101.  
 Miriam, 101, 243.  
 Rachel, 101.  
 Stephen, 100, 101, 243.  
 Susannah, 100, 101, 270.
- DELANO  
 Thomas, 11.
- DEMING  
 Benjamin, 320.  
 Charles, 320.  
 Clarence E., 311.  
 Elizabeth, 102, 116.  
 Honor, 312.  
 John, 88, 103.
- DENISON  
 Edward, 297.
- DENNE  
 Elizabeth, 295.
- DENNEN  
 Nicholas, 80.
- DERESLYE  
 Amye, 296, 297.  
 John, 298.
- DERIFIELD  
 Ann, 275.
- DEVOTION  
 Ebenezer, 196.
- DEWEY  
 Dolly, 183.  
 Ebenezer, 323.  
 Mary, 45.  
 Oliver, 183.
- DE WITT  
 Katherine, 311.
- DIBBLE  
 Thomas, 159.
- DICKINSON  
 Charles, 133.  
 John, 117.  
 Nehemiah, 86.  
 Obadiah, 160.  
 Submit, 113, 191.
- DICKSON  
 Elizabeth Linen, 42.  
 Thomas, 42.
- DILL  
 Lois, 184.

- Peter, 264.
- DIMMOCK  
Thomas, 199.  
Timothy, 108.
- DIXWELL  
John, 95.  
Mary, 95.
- DOANE  
Abigail, 108, 110, 111, 196, 270.  
Anne (—), 107, 109, 110.  
Constant, 108.  
Daniel, 107, 108, 110, 111.  
David, 165.  
Desire, 107.  
Elisha, 107.  
Elizabeth, 107.  
Ephraim, 110, 111, 272.  
Eunice, 68, 105, 106.  
Hannah, 107.  
Hepzibah, 108.  
Israel, 108.  
Jemima (—), 106.  
John, 101, 107, 109-111, 165, 197.  
Joseph, 105-108, 135, 219.  
Joshua, 107.  
Lydia, 107, 109, 111.  
Lydia (—), 109.  
Mary, 107, 270.  
Mary (—), 108.  
Nathaniel, 106, 108.  
Phineas, 106.  
Phoebe, 107.  
Prentice, 135.  
Rebecca, 4, 106-108.  
Ruth, 108.  
Sarah, 107, 165.  
Seth, 105.
- DOOLITTLE  
Abraham, 197.  
Ebenezer, 171.  
Hannah, 139.
- DORCHESTER  
Anthony, 84, 179.  
Sarah (Burt), 113.
- DOTY  
Edward, 164.
- DOUGLAS  
Elizabeth, 49.
- DOWNING  
Abigail, 294.
- DOWSE  
Lawrence, 125.
- DRAKE  
Jacob, 133.  
John, 133.
- DU BOIS  
Abraham, 40.  
Isaac, 40.  
Louis, 40.  
Sally, 184.
- DUCASSE  
John, 313.
- DUDLEY  
Abigail, 112.  
Anna, 114.  
Benjamin, 114.  
Caleb, 114.  
Daniel, 112, 113, 250.  
Deborah, 69, 70, 72, 112, 114, 260.  
Edmund, Sir, 236.  
Elizabeth, 112, 113, 250.  
Gov., 11.  
Joseph, 112, 114.  
Joshua, 114.  
Mary, 112, 114.  
Mehitable, 72, 112, 113.  
Mercy, 114.  
Miles, 114.  
Ruth, 114.  
Samuel, 112.  
Sarah, 112.  
William, 72, 112-114, 210, 250.  
Willingham, 113.
- DUDSON  
Abigail (—), 200.
- DUPONT  
Lamott, 63, 64.
- DURANT  
David, 311.
- DYER  
Eunice, 23.
- EDDY  
Elizabeth, 76.  
John, 221.  
Samuel, 221.  
Zechariah, 221.
- EDGERTON  
John, 195.  
Lydia, 25.  
Richard, 25.
- EDWARDS  
Eunice, 23.  
Hannah, 23.  
Jerusha, 74.  
Jonathan, 61, 74, 280.  
Richard, 23.  
Sarah, 212.  
Timothy, 23.  
William, 275.
- EELLS  
Mercy, 196.  
Samuel, 316.
- EGGLESFIELD  
Emanuel, 7.  
Mary, 6.
- ELDERKIN  
John, 197.
- ELDREDGE  
Catherine, 190.  
Mary (—), 190-191.  
Samuel, 190.
- ELIOT  
John, 34, 170, 290.  
Lydia, 7.
- ELY  
William, 260, 269.
- EMERSON  
John, 200.
- EMPSON  
Jane, 236, 238.  
Richard, Sir, 236.
- ENDICOTT  
John, 159.
- ENSIGN  
Mary, 212.
- ESTE  
Catherine, 255.
- EVERILL  
Elizabeth (Phillips), 11.
- EWER  
Thomas, 200, 255, 256.
- FAIRBANK  
Tirzah, 183.
- FAUNCE  
Mary, 141.  
Priscilla, 51.
- FAWER  
Barnabas, 173.
- FERING  
John, 99.
- FERRY  
Charles, 294.  
Sarah, 294.
- FIELD  
David Dudley, 60, 75, 113, 191.  
Matthew Dickinson, 113, 191.
- FINCH  
Martha, 184.
- FINNEY  
Elizabeth, 52.  
John, 52.
- FISHER  
Christopher, 230.  
Elizabeth, 162, 164.



## FISKE

Abigail, 73.  
Elizabeth, 74.  
Mary, 74.  
Rebecca, 114.  
Thomas, 212.

## FITCH

Anne, 52, 178, 206, 313.  
Daniel, 52.  
Elizabeth, 310.  
Ichabod, 196.  
James, 24, 52.  
Joseph, 178.  
Samuel, 316.  
William, 307.

## FLEMING

Margaret, 297.

## FLETCHER

Abigail, 91, 92.  
Hope, 115, 278.  
John, 92.  
Mary (Ward), 90, 92.  
Pendleton, 115.  
Seth, 115.  
William, 115.

## FOBES

Caleb, 169.  
William, 82.

## FOLLET

Abigail (Doane), 108.

## FOOTE

Daniel, 103, 116, 190.  
Frances, 117.  
Francis, 116.  
Elizabeth, 88, 103, 116,  
117.  
James, 116.  
John, 116.  
Joseph, 116.  
Joshua, 116.  
Lucy, 190.  
Mary, 116, 117.  
Nathaniel, 102-104, 116,  
117, 207.  
Rebecca, 118.  
Robert, 103, 116, 117.  
Samuel, 116.  
Sarah, 103, 117.  
Thomas, 116.

## FORBES

William, 223.

## FORD

Elizabeth, 191.

## FORTESCUE

Jane, 325.  
William, 325.

## FOSTER

Hopestill, 211, 222, 279.  
Mary, 224.  
Patience (Bigge), 211.  
Richard, 34.

## FOWLER

Bildad, 245.  
Daniel, 191.  
Jonathan, 188, 191.  
Noble, 182.  
Silas, 189, 245.

## FOX

Margaret, 56.  
William, 215.

## FOXCROFT

Francis, 3.

## FOYE

John, 46, 132.

## FRANK

John, 297.

## FRANKLYN

Sybil, 97.

## FRARY

Cornelia W., 310.  
Ellen A., 310.  
George W., 310.  
Harriet L., 310.

## FREEMAN

Hannah (—), 196.  
Lydia, 135.  
Mary, 107.  
Prince, 107.  
Ruth, 108.  
Samuel, 82, 271.  
William, 107.

## FROST

Abigail, 30, 31.  
John, 31.

## FULFORD

Richard, 226.

## FULLER

Hannah (—), 200.  
John, 200.  
Margaret, 194.  
Samuel, 83, 200, 243.  
Thankful, 70.

## FULLUM

Elisha, 231.

## GAGER

Bethia, 195.  
John, 169.  
Lydia, 169.

## GAINES

Samuel, 216.

## GALLANT

John, 201.

## GARDINER

David, 196.  
Elizabeth (Wickham), 321.  
Hannah, 196.  
John, 14.  
Mary (Whiting), 312.

## GARDNER

Joanna, 294.  
Samuel, 294.  
Sarah, 220.

## GARNER

Lucinda (Rising), 246.

## GATES

Abigail (Hurd), 72.  
George, 72.  
Joseph, 72.  
Joshua, 72.  
Mary, 72.  
Sarah, 73.  
Susannah, 72.  
Thomas, 72.

## GAY

Ebenezer, 50.

## GEMILL

Abigail, 148.  
John, 148.  
Margaret (—), 148.  
Samuel, 148.

## GIBBONS

Sarah, 242.  
William, 268.

## GIBBS

Abigail, 123, 124.  
Abner, 119, 120.  
Abraham, 123.  
Anna, 124.  
Asahel, 124.  
Clarissa (—), 120.  
Cynthia, 120.  
David, 119, 123.  
Elizabeth, 43, 57, 119-121,  
126.  
Elizabeth (—), 126.  
Ephraim, 17, 119, 121, 124.  
Eunice, 119, 120.  
Hannah, 57, 123, 124, 126.  
Hannah (—), 123.  
Hepzibah, 124.  
Isaac, 121-124, 149.  
Israel, 119-122, 124, 146,  
147, 149.  
Jacob, 121-124.  
Jesse, 123.  
John, 57, 98, 120-126.  
Jonas, 124.  
Jonathan, 126.

- Joseph, 126.  
Joshua, 123.  
Josiah, 126.  
Lester P., 119.  
Lois, 124.  
Maribah, 120.  
Mary, 57, 121, 126.  
Mary (—), 124.  
Matthew, 57, 121, 124-126.  
Meliscent, 124.  
Mercy, 122, 123.  
Naomi, 124.  
Nathaniel, 121, 124.  
Polly, 119, 120.  
Rachel, 124.  
Rebecca, 121.  
Rhoda, 119, 120.  
Russell, 119, 120.  
Samuel, 119, 126.  
Sarah, 119-122, 124.  
Solomon, 123.  
Thankful, 124.  
Thomas, 122-126.  
Uriah, 124.
- GIFFORD  
Hardinge Stanley, 325.  
Joan, 324, 325.  
Roger, 324-325.
- GILBERT  
Abigail, 129.  
Daniel, 128.  
David, 129.  
Ebenezer, 130, 131, 133.  
Eleazer, 171.  
Elizabeth, 127-129, 228.  
Ezekiel, 127-130, 133, 153.  
Hester, 131, 133.  
John, 130, 132, 134, 152.  
Jonathan, 127-133, 152,  
153, 278, 299, 300.  
Joseph, 129.  
Josiah, 134.  
Lament, 129.  
Lydia, 131, 132.  
Lydia (—), 131, 133.  
Martha, 128.  
Mary, 130-132.  
Mehitable, 130.  
Nathaniel, 50, 130, 131,  
133.  
Obadiah, 134.  
Patience, 128, 129.  
Prudence, 128.  
Rachel, 131, 133.  
Samuel, 131, 133.  
Sarah, 128, 130-133.  
Thomas, 131-134.
- William, 128.
- GILLET, GILLETTE  
Anna, 313.  
John, 289.  
Sarah Maria, 191.
- GILSON  
William, 101.
- GLEASON  
Anne, 121, 123.  
Thomas, 123.
- GLOVER  
Hannah (Hinckley), 241.
- GODBERTSON  
Godbert, 101.
- GODFREY  
Elizabeth, 135, 136.  
Francis, 135.  
George, 135.  
Hannah, 135.  
Jonathan, 136.  
Lydia, 136.  
Mary, 105, 106, 135.  
Moses, 135.  
Phebe, 136.  
Rebecca, 136.  
Richard, 135.  
Ruth, 135.  
Samuel, 135.
- GOLD  
Samuel, 108.
- GOODE  
Anne, 137, 290, 291.
- GOODRICH  
Hezekiah, 312.  
Honor, 312.  
John, 117.  
Mary, 103.  
Samuel, 33.  
Sarah, 287.
- GOODRIDGE  
John, 126.
- GOODWIN  
Nancy, 313.  
Ozias, 179.  
William, 299, 301.
- GORDON  
Nancy (Whiting), 314.
- GORE  
Elizabeth, 169.
- GOSSE  
Dr., 61.
- GOULD  
Alexander, 80.  
Francis, 138.  
Hannah, 138.  
John, 138.  
Leah, 3, 138.
- Martha, 233.  
Rachel, 138.  
Rose (—), 138.
- GRANT  
Noah, 198.  
Ulysses S., 198.
- GRAVES  
Isaac, 86.  
Nathaniel, 103.  
Rebecca, 7.  
Thomas, 7.
- GRAY  
Desire, 82.  
Edward, 135.  
Elliott, 310.  
Hugh, 316.  
Katherine, 7.  
Susanna, 7.
- GREEN  
Elizabeth (Tryon), 288.  
John, 246.  
Jonas, 39.
- GREGSON  
Jane (—), 315.  
Phebe, 315.  
Thomas, 315.
- GRESSAM  
Margaret, 151.
- GRIFFIN  
Elsie, 288.
- GRIFFITH  
Lazarus, 107.
- GRIGGS  
Mary, 279.
- GRINNELL  
Daniel, 223.
- GRISWOLD  
Samuel, 25.
- GROSS  
Sarah, 270.
- GUNN  
Thomas, 133.
- HACKLETON  
Francis, 291.
- HAGGETT  
William, 4.
- HAINES  
Elizabeth, 98.  
Hezekiah, 84.
- HALE  
Hezekiah, 230.  
Sarah, 247.  
Timothy, 247.
- HALL  
Anna, 139, 140.  
Benjamin, 142.  
Bethia (—), 141-143.



- David, 141.  
 Elisha, 142.  
 Elizabeth, 143.  
 Elizabeth (—), 140.  
 Esther (—), 142.  
 Gershom, 142, 143.  
 Hannah, 247.  
 Helen Maria, 186.  
 Hester, 141.  
 Jane, 139, 140.  
 John, 32, 39, 139-143, 220.  
 Johnson, 186.  
 Joseph, 141, 142.  
 Lydia (—), 142.  
 Martha, 141, 219.  
 Mary, 139, 141.  
 Mary (—), 139.  
 Nathaniel, 141-143.  
 Priscilla, 141, 220.  
 Richard, 39, 139, 140.  
 Samuel, 139, 140, 142, 143.  
 Sarah, 39, 139, 140.  
 Shebar, 142.  
 William, 142.
- HALLETT**  
 Abigail, 11.
- HAMBLIN**  
 Elizabeth, 144.  
 John, 144.  
 Mary, 144, 145, 247.  
 Miriam, 144.  
 Nathaniel, 144, 145, 225.  
 Sarah, 144, 245, 246.  
 William, 144, 145.
- HAMILTON**  
 Agnes, 121.  
 Agnes (—), 148, 149.  
 Anne, 148.  
 Anne (—), 148.  
 Armour, 150.  
 Elizabeth, 150.  
 Ephraim, 119, 150.  
 Hugh, 147-150.  
 John, 38, 120, 146, 148-150.  
 Margaret, 150.  
 Mary, 38, 44, 45, 119, 120, 146-150.  
 Mary (—), 146.  
 Patrick, 148, 150.  
 Sarah, 119, 148.  
 Sophronia A., 310.
- HAMLIN**  
 Elizabeth, 256.  
 Giles, 95.  
 John, 33, 95, 171, 316.  
 Mehitabel, 171.  
 William, 95.
- HAMMOND**  
 Elizabeth, 167.  
 Lawrence, 96.  
 William, 167.
- HAMPDEN**  
 John, 207.
- HANBURY**  
 William, 109.
- HANCHETT**  
 Hannah, 206.  
 Thomas, 206.
- HANSON**  
 Alice, 52, 55, 151.  
 Catherine, 151.  
 George, 151.  
 Joan, 151.  
 John, 151.  
 Robert, 151.
- HARDING**  
 Josiah, 243.
- HARMON**  
 Anna, 246.  
 Sarah, 294.
- HARRIS**  
 Abigail, 153.  
 Alice, 157.  
 Anna, 156.  
 Anne (—), 157.  
 Anthony, 156.  
 Daniel, 30, 129, 153-156, 287, 296.  
 Edith (—), 156.  
 Elizabeth, 152, 153, 155, 287.  
 Elizabeth (—), 156.  
 Hannah, 155.  
 John, 93, 154-157.  
 Joseph, 152, 153, 155.  
 Martha, 152.  
 Mary, 130, 134, 152-155, 172.  
 Patience, 127, 128, 153.  
 Prudence, 127, 128, 152, 153.  
 Rachel, 297.  
 Sarah, 155.  
 Sybil, 152, 153.  
 Tabitha (—), 155.  
 Thomas, 155-157, 232.  
 William, 93, 152, 153, 155-157, 171.  
 Zipporah, 152.  
 Zipporah (—), 155.
- HARWOOD**  
 Mary, 233.  
 Nathaniel, 233.
- HATCH**  
 Edward W., 44.
- HAWES**  
 John, 100.
- HAWKINS**  
 Elizabeth, 241.  
 John, 207.
- HAWKS**  
 Elizabeth (—), 159.  
 John, 159.  
 Mary, 160.
- HAWLEY**  
 Jehiel, 278.
- HAYES**  
 Joel, 185.  
 Oliver B., 185.
- HAYLETT**  
 Susan (—), 99.
- HAYNES**  
 Mr., 117.
- HAYWARD**  
 Francis, 79, 158.  
 Hannah, 36.  
 Margaret, 79, 158.  
 Mercy, 38.  
 Rebecca, 274.
- HAZELTON**  
 Fanny, 69.  
 James, 75.
- HEALE**  
 Giles, 218.
- HEATH**  
 Isaac, 174.  
 Margery, 173.
- HEDGE**  
 Mary, 220.
- HERRICK**  
 James, 321.
- HERSEY**  
 William, 99.
- HESS**  
 Louise L., 229.
- HEWES**  
 John, 116.  
 Joshua, 116.
- HEWITT**  
 Thomas, 99.
- HICKMAN**  
 Alvin Rufus, 187.  
 Elsie Marguerite, 187.
- HICKS**  
 Margaret, 110.  
 Robert, 111.  
 Samuel, 111.
- HICKSON**  
 Walter, 300.

## HIGGINS

Elkanah, 107.

## HIGGINSON

John, 58.

Nathaniel, 58.

## HIGLEY

Philena, 186.

## HILL

Elizabeth, 112.

Mary, 112.

Sarah, 115, 208.

Thomas, 112.

## HILLS

Joseph, 289.

## HINCKES

Barbara, 226.

## HINCKLEY

Bathshua, 241.

Mehitable, 241.

Samuel, 241.

Thomas, 240, 241.

## HINMAN

Henrietta Armenia, 186.

Ransom, 186.

## HINSDALE

Ann, 160.

Barnabas, 160, 300.

Elizabeth, 159, 160, 247,  
248.

Ephraim, 160.

Experience, 160.

Gamaliel, 160.

Hannah (—), 159-161.

John, 160.

Mahuman, 160.

Mary, 160.

Mehitable, 160.

Mehitable (—), 160.

Robert, 159-161, 248.

Samuel, 160.

Sarah, 160.

## HITCHCOCK

Luke, 113.

Thankful, 113.

## HOBART

Dorothy, 74.

Elizabeth, 52.

Hannah, 252.

Jael, 55.

Jeremiah, 74.

Peter, 55, 252.

## HODGESON

Robert, 202.

## HODGKINS

Elizabeth, 221.

## HOES

Betsey, 313.

## HOG

John, 150.

## HOLDEN

Barbara, 321.

## HOLDER

Elizabeth (Selkeden), 262.

## HOLLAND

John, 222.

## HOLMAN

Elizabeth, 6.

William, 6.

Winnifred, 6.

## HOLMES

John, 51.

## HOLTON

Samuel, 132.

## HOLYOKE

Elizur, 237.

## HOOKER

Thomas, 317.

## HOPKINS

Caleb, 164.

Constant, 162-164, 271.

Damaris, 162-164.

David, 135.

Deborah, 135, 164, 243,  
244.

Edward, 303.

Elizabeth, 164, 292.

Giles, 162-164.

Mark, 313.

Mary, 153, 261.

Mary Rebecca, 187.

Moses, 313.

Nathaniel, 135.

Oceanus, 162-164.

Ruth, 164.

Stephen, 101, 162-164, 244,  
271.

## HORTON

Dorothy, 165.

Hannah (—), 165.

Hope, 165, 270.

Jere, 187.

John, 165.

Samuel, 165, 187.

## HOSIER

Samuel, 7.

## HOSMER

James, 263.

Stephen, 263.

Thomas, 261, 263.

## HOUGH

Ensign, 246.

William, 198.

## HOUGHTON

James, 312.

## HOUSE

Alice (—), 166.

"Colonel," 166.

Drucilla, 166, 167.

Elizabeth, 167.

Hannah, 166, 198.

Henry, 167.

John, 166, 167.

Penina, 166, 167.

Priscilla, 166.

Samuel, 167.

Thomas, 167.

## HOW

Martha, 124.

Sarah (—), 149.

Thomas, 149.

William, 4.

## HOWARD

William, 126.

## HOWES

John, 220.

Thomas, 167.

## HOWKINS

Mary, 178.

## HOWLAND

John, 82, 101.

Joseph, 82.

## HUBBARD

Abigail, 114.

Mary, 30, 31.

Samuel, 86.

Thomas, 31, 140, 171.

Timothy, 283.

## HUBBELL

Richard, 292.

## HUDSON

Hannah, 242.

Sarah (Wickham), 320,  
321.

## HUIT

Ephraim, 207.

## HULL

Calvin Edwards, 184.

Joseph, 199.

Josiah, 208.

Nathaniel, 184.

Samuel, 320.

## HUMPHREY

E., 246.

## HUNGERFORD

Thomas, 274.

## HUNNEWELL

Abiel, 154.

Bridget, 154, 155.

Elizabeth, 154, 155.

John, 154, 155, 287.



- Lydia (—), 154.  
Mary, 154.
- HUNT  
Ephraim, 240, 241.  
John, 241.  
Martha, 52.  
William, 52.
- HUNTER  
William, 33.
- HUNTINGTON  
Abigail, 194, 307.  
Ann, 170.  
Benjamin, 169.  
Charles P., 194.  
Christopher, 9, 168, 170.  
Daniel, 169.  
Elizabeth, 22, 168, 169.  
James, 169.  
John, 198.  
Jonathan, 196.  
Joseph, 9, 169.  
Martha, 198.  
Mary, 169.  
Nathaniel, 169.  
Ruth, 235.  
Samuel, 169, 170.  
Sarah, 92, 169.  
Simon, 24, 29, 90, 168-170, 197.  
Thomas, 25, 170.
- HUNTLEY  
Lydia, 23.
- HURD  
Abigail, 72.
- HURLBUT  
Mary, 70, 320.  
Thomas, 96, 207, 320.
- HUSTON  
Robert, 47.
- HUTCHINSON  
Anne, 296.
- HUXLEY  
William, 226.
- HYDE  
Anne, 151.  
Anne (—), 298.  
Thomas, 25.
- ILES  
Richard, 157.
- INGHAM  
Samuel, 78.
- JACOB  
Henry, 198.
- JACOBS  
Anna (—), 95.  
Bartholomew, 30.
- JANES  
Samuel, 160.
- JEFFERIE  
Jane (—), 27.  
Margaret, 27.
- JENKINS  
Joel, 133.
- JENNEY  
John, 109.
- JESSUP  
Augustus Collins, 187.  
Charles, 187.  
Charles Albert, 187.  
Edward, 187.  
Ella Moore, 187.  
Elnathan Gridley, 187.  
Emerson, 187.  
Henry, 187.  
Mary Edith, 187.
- JEWELL  
Nathaniel, 264.
- JEWETT  
Maximilian, 295.
- JOHNSON  
Alonzo, 229.  
Anna, 171, 229.  
Anna Frances, 307.  
Caleb, 70.  
Daniel, 172.  
Ebenezer, 129, 171, 172.  
Edward, 171.  
Elizabeth, 39, 152, 171-175.  
Fanny, 229.  
Humphrey, 174.  
Isaac, 70, 154, 171-174, 227.  
Jacob, 250.  
Jemima, 172.  
John, 172-174.  
Joseph, 39, 171-173.  
Lovisa, 68.  
Margery (—), 172-174.  
Martha, 171.  
Mary, 39, 73, 171-173, 175.  
Mehitable, 160, 174.  
Miner, 171.  
Nathaniel, 39, 70, 172, 173.  
Oliver, 172.  
Richard, 171.  
Samuel, 152, 171.  
Stephen, 73.  
Thankful, 171.  
William, 172.  
Zipporah, 73, 171.
- JONES  
Alice (—), 176.
- Anne, 221.  
Christopher, 218.  
Dorothy, 176, 257.  
Elizabeth, 176, 257.  
Jeremiah, 142.  
Richard, 176, 257.  
Samuel, 257.  
Sarah, 112, 235.  
Thomas, 235.
- JORDAN  
Hannah, 291.
- JUDD  
Benjamin, 178.  
Elizabeth, 177, 178, 206.  
Elizabeth (—), 177, 178.  
John, 178.  
Mary, 178, 206.  
Philip, 178.  
Ruth, 178.  
Samuel, 178.  
Thomas, 177, 178, 206.  
William, 178.
- JUDGE  
Samuel, 165.
- JUDSON  
Jeremiah, 117.  
Sarah, 103.
- KANE  
Elisha Kent, 112.
- KELLOGG  
Aaron, 313.  
Ezra, 313.  
Hannah, 313.  
Nathan, 184.  
Stephen, 184.
- KELLY  
Hannah, 131.  
John, 291.
- KELSEY  
Mary, 67.
- KEMPTON  
Manasseh, 83.
- KENNARD  
John, 274.
- KENNOE  
John, 78.
- KENT  
Abigail, 250.  
Chancellor, 306.  
John, 112.  
Samuel, 112.
- KEOGH  
Martin J., 311.
- KICKE  
Katherine, 157.
- KIDD  
Capt., 59.

## KILBOURN

Abraham, 288.  
Susannah, 216.

## KING

Catherine, 186.  
James, 144.  
John, 271.  
Lydia, 183.  
Mary, 255.  
Polly, 184, 186.

## KINGSLEY

Harriet, 311.  
John, 175.

## KIRTLAND

Hannah, 235.  
John, 235.  
Nathaniel, 235.

## KITCHEREL

Hannah, 179.  
Martha, 179, 322.  
Samuel, 84, 179.

## KNIGHT

George, 86.

## KNOWLES

Barbara, 136.  
Esther, 69.  
Mary, 111.  
Prudence, 190.

## LAFLIN

Addison Henry, 186.  
Agnes (—), 188, 191, 192.  
Almira Jane, 184.  
Byron, 186.  
Caroline Elizabeth, 185.  
Catherine M., 191.  
Charles, 180, 188, 190-192.  
Charlotte, 184.  
Chauncey Matthew, 184.  
Clarissa, 113, 191.  
Cutler, 191.  
Dolly A., 184.  
Electa Caroline, 41, 65,  
181, 187.  
Elener, 192.  
Elizabeth, 192.  
Ellen Howard, 191.  
Emeline, 187.  
Fordyce Luther, 184.  
George, 183.  
George Hinman, 186.  
George Winthrop, 185.  
Georgiana, 187.  
Grace Madeline, 186.  
Harriet Maria, 185.  
Helen Maria, 184.  
Heman, 190, 191, 246.  
Henry Dwight, 184.

James Winthrop, 185.

Jane Elizabeth, 187.

John Francis, 187.

Josephine M., 185.

Lester, 191.

Louis, 41, 180.

Louise Fanny, 185.

Lucy, 190.

Luther, 41, 183, 184.

Lycurgus, 187.

Lydia, 186.

Lydia A., 184.

Mari Loomis, 185, 186.

Marietta King, 184.

Matthew, 113, 180-183,  
186, 188-192, 204, 245.

Nancy, 191.

Oliver Dewey, 183.

Ralph Dewey, 183.

Rosabell, 185.

Rowland, 183.

Rowland George, 183.

Sylvester Hall, 184.

Tehan, 186.

Walter, 41, 182, 185, 186.

Wells, 191.

Wells Austin, 185.

William, 183.

Winthrop, 182, 185.

## LAKE

Martha, 156.

## LAMBERTON

George, 13.

Hannah, 13.

## LANGDON

Abigail, 205.

## LANGHEAD

Samuel, 150.

## LANGLEY

Simes, 226.

## LANGSTROTH

John, 66.

L. L., 66.

Rebecca, 66.

Sarah Jennings, 66.

## LARNED

Sarah, 200, 256.

## LATHAM

Robert, 222.

## LATHROP, LOTHROP

Abby, 310.

Abigail, 198, 200.

Amy, 193, 194, 306, 307.

Andrew, 201.

Ann (—), 198.

Anne, 194, 198, 200, 201.

Asa, 194.

Audrey, 201.

Azariah, 194.

Barbara, 200.

Barnabas, 200.

Bartholomew, 201.

Bathsheba, 200.

Benjamin, 200.

Catherine, 201.

Charlotte, 194.

Chloe, 194.

Daniel, 195.

Dorothy (—), 201.

Elijah, 196.

Elizabeth, 194-196, 198,  
201.

Elizabeth (—), 201, 202.

Ellen (—), 201, 202.

Eunice, 196.

Hannah, 195, 196.

Isabell, 201.

Israel, 196, 198.

Jane, 200, 201.

Jane (—), 201.

John, 143, 166, 196-202,  
255.

Joseph, 194, 198, 200, 201.

Joshua, 196.

Lawrence, 201, 202.

Lucy, 194, 196, 201.

Lydia, 196.

Margaret, 196, 201, 202.

Mark, 201.

Martha, 196, 198.

Martha (—), 200.

Martin, 201.

Mary, 194, 196, 201.

Mary (—), 201.

Nathaniel, 22, 193, 194,  
196, 197.

Richard, 201.

Robert, 201, 202.

Rufus, 196.

Samuel, 8, 111, 168, 194-  
198, 200, 255, 256.

Simon, 195, 196.

Thomas, 195, 199-202, 256.

William, 201.

Zebadiah, 194.

Zeruiah, 196.

## LATIMER

Bezaleel, 288.

Luther, 321.

## LAW

Thomas, 151.

## LAWTON

Christopher Jacob, 46, 47.

Sarah (—), 47.



- LAY**  
 Thomas, 152.  
**LEAMING**  
 Jeremiah, 139.  
**LEARNED**  
 Elizabeth, 143.  
 William, 143.  
 William Law, 143.  
**LEE**  
 John, 188, 191.  
 Rebecca (Smith), 265, 266.  
**LEEK**  
 Abigail, 172.  
**LEFFINGWELL**  
 Daniel, 312.  
 Elizabeth, 23.  
 Fanny, 311.  
 Lydia, 310.  
 Thomas, 24.  
**LEONARD**  
 David, 44.  
 Lucy, 205.  
**LESTER**  
 Elizabeth, 77.  
 James, 77.  
**LEVITT**  
 Mary, 203, 299.  
 William, 203.  
**LEWIS**  
 Felix, 261.  
 Harriet Gertrude, 184.  
 Mary, 178.  
 Mary (Browne), 99.  
 Rachel (Tryon), 288.  
 William, 261.  
**LILLY**  
 Mary, 132.  
**LIMER**  
 Anne, 275.  
**LINNELL**  
 Robert, 166.  
**LISTER**  
 Edward, 164.  
**LLOYD**  
 Israel, 120.  
**LOBDELL**  
 Simon, 273, 274.  
**LONG**  
 Elizabeth, 226.  
 Margaret (Pierce), 226.  
 Mary, 88.  
**LOOMIS**  
 Agnes (—), 207, 209.  
 Amos, 205.  
 Ann, 205, 209.  
 Anna, 323.  
 Benjamin, 178, 204-206, 215.  
 Elizabeth, 205, 206, 208, 209.  
 Enos, 205.  
 Eunice, 119.  
 Fanny, 185.  
 Ham, 185.  
 Hannah, 178.  
 Hannah (—), 206.  
 Hezekiah, 205.  
 Israel, 205.  
 James, 119, 205.  
 Jane, 209.  
 Jeffrey, 209.  
 Joanna, 206.  
 John, 207-209.  
 John Mason, 207.  
 Joseph, 178, 206-209, 301.  
 Joshua, 205.  
 Lucy, 182, 188, 204, 205.  
 Martha, 205.  
 Mary, 206, 209.  
 Mindwell, 215.  
 Nathaniel, 208, 209.  
 Nehemiah, 205, 206.  
 Noah, 206.  
 Philip, 206.  
 Riley, 182.  
 Ruth, 206.  
 Samuel, 177, 205, 206, 209.  
 Sarah, 206, 208, 209.  
 Thankful, 205.  
 Thomas, 178, 206, 209.  
 William, 204-206, 216.  
**LORD**  
 Amy, 134.  
 Cyprian, 23.  
 Mary (Smith), 265.  
 Richard, 196, 266.  
 Susanna, 196.  
 William, 78.  
**LORING**  
 Thomas, 241.  
 Welthian, 240, 241.  
**LOTHROP, see LATHROP**  
**LOVELAND**  
 Thomas, 319.  
**LOWERS**  
 Elizabeth, 255.  
 John, 255.  
**LUCAS**  
 Mabel, 69.  
**LUMKIN**  
 Richard, 295.  
**LUSK**  
 William, 121.  
**LUTMAN**  
 Jane, 112-114, 210.  
**LYMAN**  
 Emma C., 190.  
 Esther, 278.  
 Miles, 190.  
 Mindwell, 155.  
**LYNDE**  
 Elizabeth, 196.  
**LYON**  
 Experience, 74.  
**MCCLENACHAN**  
 William, 47.  
**MC CONOUGHEY**  
 David, 119.  
**MACDOWELL**  
 Elizabeth, 187.  
**MCGAY**  
 Damaris (Thomas), 283.  
**MCKINSTRY**  
 Nancy, 314.  
**MCLAF LIN**  
 Abigail, 212.  
 Antipas, 212.  
 Daniel, 212.  
 Elizabeth, 212.  
 Joanna, 212.  
 Mary, 212, 247.  
 Priscilla, 212.  
 Robert, 212, 293.  
**MCLENNAN**  
 Elizabeth Paterson, 65.  
**MACKENZIE**  
 William, 311.  
**MAN SER**  
 Anne, 262.  
**MAP LISDEN**  
 Edward, 35.  
 Mary, 35.  
**MARSH**  
 Alexander, 200.  
 Anne, 86.  
 Onesiphorus, 99.  
**MARSHALL**  
 Elizabeth, 247.  
**MARSHFIELD**  
 Josiah, 133.  
**MARTIN**  
 Anthony, 139.  
 Calvin, 190.  
 James, 211.  
 Rachel, 34, 160, 211, 279.  
**MARVIN**  
 Abigail, 214.  
 Christian, 214.  
 Edward, 213.  
 Elizabeth, 214.

- Elizabeth (—), 9.  
 Johan (—), 213.  
 John, 213, 214.  
 Margaret, 214.  
 Margaret (—), 213.  
 Marion, 214.  
 Mary, 8, 42, 93, 213, 214.  
 Mary (—), 213, 214.  
 Matthew, 9.  
 Reinold, 213, 214.  
 Richard, 213, 214.  
 Roger, 213.  
 Sarah, 214.  
 Thomas, 213, 214.  
 William, 214.
- MASON  
 Agnes, 157.  
 Clemence (—), 177.  
 Daniel, 74.  
 Jeremiah, 74.  
 John, 74, 91, 117, 131.  
 Nicholas, 112.  
 Thomas, 177.
- MASTERS  
 Peter, 35.
- MATTHEWS  
 Mehitable, 142.
- MAVERICK  
 Elias, 156.
- MAY  
 Dorothy, 52.  
 Eleazer, 76.  
 Samuel, 174.  
 Samuel Pearce, 176, 257.
- MAYNARD  
 Joseph, 149.
- MAYO  
 John, 271.  
 Mercy, 136.  
 Nathaniel, 108.  
 Thomas, 136.
- MEADE  
 George Gordon, 260.
- MEIGS  
 Return Jonathan, 228.
- MERRIAM  
 Sarah, 230, 231.
- MERRILL  
 Anne, 275, 276.  
 Thomas, 251.
- MERRITT  
 Elizabeth, 225.  
 Mary, 225.
- METCALF  
 Clarissa, 44.  
 Mary, 309.
- MIGHELL  
 Thomas, 212.
- MILES  
 Elizabeth (—), 116.
- MILLER  
 David, 74.  
 Elizabeth, 174.  
 Hannah, 141.  
 Margaret, 141, 172.  
 Priscilla, 169.  
 Thomas, 289.
- MILLS  
 Agnes Sheffield, 43.  
 Caroline Bigelow, 43.  
 Charlotte E., 185.  
 Electa Boies, 43.  
 Jared, 184.  
 Jared Winthrop, 185.  
 John, 183.  
 John Rodney, 184.  
 Luther Laffin, 43, 185.  
 Mari Brainerd, 43.  
 Matthew, 43.  
 Norman, 184.  
 Walter Norman, 43, 185.
- MINOR  
 Thomas, 197.
- MITCHELL  
 Robert, 184.
- MITCHELSON  
 Bethiah, 297.  
 Edward, 297.  
 Ruth (—), 297.
- MONTAGUE  
 Abigail, 294.  
 Richard, 294.
- MONTGOMERY  
 Agnes, 150.
- MOODY  
 Joshua, 95.
- MOORE  
 Elizabeth, 126.  
 Hetty Eliza, 309.  
 Mary, 126.  
 Miriam, 274.  
 Richard, 93.
- MORGAN  
 Elizabeth, 9.  
 George D., 74.  
 James, 9.  
 Joseph, 198.  
 Martha, 198.  
 Mary, 223.
- MORLEY  
 Abel, 216.  
 Ebenezer, 216, 319.
- Elizabeth, 204, 205, 215, 216, 319.  
 Enos, 215.  
 Huldah, 183.  
 John, 215, 216.  
 Martha, 204, 205, 216.  
 Mary, 216.  
 Mercy, 215.  
 Sarah (—), 215.  
 Thankful, 216.  
 Thomas, 215, 216, 319, 322.  
 Timothy, 215.  
 William, 215.
- MORRELL  
 Ezekiel, 58.  
 Isaac, 58.
- MORRIS  
 John, 179.
- MORSE  
 Joseph, 225.
- MORTON  
 George, 82, 83.  
 John, 244.  
 Lettice (—), 244.  
 Mary (Faunce), 141.  
 Nathaniel, 54, 81, 83.
- MOSELY  
 David, 204.
- MOSS  
 John, 198.
- MOTTE  
 Elizabeth, 116.
- MOULD  
 Martha (Coit), 300.
- MOWRY  
 Roger, 175.
- MULLINS  
 Alice (—), 217, 218.  
 Joseph, 218.  
 Priscilla, 10, 217, 218.  
 Sarah, 218.  
 William, 10, 217, 218.
- MURRAY  
 Daniel, 182.
- MYNNE  
 Jane, 82.
- MYRICK  
 Benjamin, 108.  
 William, 108.
- NASH  
 John, 259.  
 Joseph, 250.  
 Joshua, 227.
- NEGUS  
 Grace, 173.



- NEVINS  
David, 196.
- NEWBERRY  
Benjamin, 15.
- NEWTON  
Jane, 241.
- NICHOLS  
Adam, 292.  
Allen, 33.  
Elizabeth Field, 187.  
James Hervey, 187.  
Mary Lee, 307.
- NICKERSON  
Elkanah, 270.  
Mercy, 219.
- NOBLE  
Elizabeth (Warriner), 86.  
Ephraim, 246.  
Eunice, 205.  
Tahan, 205.
- NORTHWAY  
Hannah, 289.
- NOTT  
Gershom, 144.
- NOURSE  
Mary, 231.
- NOYES  
Dorothy, 50.  
John, 50.  
Oliver, 132.  
William, 312.
- OGILVIE  
Albert Edward, 64.  
Bartlett McLennan, 65.  
Helen Brainerd, 64.  
Ian, 65.  
William Watson, 65.
- OKESTON, DE  
Alexander, Sir, 325.  
Joan, 325.
- OLIVER  
Daniel, 132.  
Peter, 132.  
Thomas, 277.
- OLMSTEAD  
Elizabeth (Burr), 134.  
James, 208.  
John, 72.  
Mary 72.,  
Nehemiah, 208.  
Nicholas, 208.
- OLNEY  
Angelica, 128.
- ORTON  
Mary, 294.
- OSBORNE, OSBORN  
Edward, 166.
- John, 47.  
Mary, 166.  
Sarah, 322.
- OSTERHOUDT  
John, 184.  
Matthew, 184.
- OWANECO, 8.
- PABODIE, PEABODY  
Annis, 224.  
Elizabeth, 222, 223, 252.  
Elizabeth (—), 223.  
Francis, 223, 224.  
Hannah, 223.  
Isabel (—), 222-224.  
John, 222-224.  
Judith (—), 223.  
Lydia, 223.  
Lydia (—), 224.  
Martha, 223.  
Mary, 82, 223.  
Mercy, 223.  
Priscilla, 223.  
Rebecca, 223.  
Ruth, 52, 223.  
Ruth (—), 223.  
Sarah, 223.  
Thomas, 224.  
William, 10, 222-224, 253.
- PADDOCK  
Alice, 221.  
Bethia (—), 220.  
Deborah, 105, 219.  
Elizabeth, 220.  
Eunice, 219.  
Ichabod, 219.  
John, 141, 219, 221.  
Joseph, 219.  
Judah, 219.  
Mary, 221.  
Mary (—), 220, 221.  
Robert, 141, 219-221.  
Seth, 219.  
Susanna, 221.  
Zechariah, 141, 219-221, 257.
- PAINE  
Dorcas, 4.  
Elisha, 4.  
Elizabeth, 6, 167.  
Moses, 6.  
Thomas, 271, 272.
- PALMER  
Clarissa, 68.  
William, 221.
- PARDEE  
Zeruah (Williams), 69.
- PARENTS  
John, 268.
- PARKE  
Dorothy, 198.  
Thomas, 22.
- PARKER  
Ebenezer, 269.  
Elizabeth, 229.  
Eunice, 105, 106.  
John, 105.  
Margaret, 235.  
Mercy, 105.  
Sarah, 222.  
William, 90, 235.
- PARMELEY  
Sarah, 106.
- PARMENTER  
Bathsheba, 124.
- PARSONS  
Achsa, 190.
- PARTRIDGE  
Elizabeth, 171.  
Mary, 132.  
William, 132, 268.
- PATTISON  
Ann, 201.
- PAULETT  
Amyas, Sir, 324.  
Christina, 324.  
William, Sir, 324.
- PAYNE  
John, 139.
- PEARCE  
Mary, 310.  
Robert, 281.
- PEARSON  
Henry, 115.
- PECK  
Elizabeth, 235.  
Joseph, 194.
- PELL  
Ellen, 295.
- PELLET  
Abigail, 319.  
Susannah, 216, 319.  
Thomas, 319.
- PENDLETON  
Bryan, 115.  
Mary, 115.
- PENGALLY  
Jane (Lummys), 209.
- PENNIMAN  
James, 7.  
Lydia, 7.
- PEPOON  
Daniel, 190.  
Nancy, 190.

- PEPPER  
   Robert, 174, 175.
- PERKINS  
   Isaac, 293.  
   Jabez, 195.  
   Joseph, 198.  
   Nancy, 313.
- PERRY  
   Sarah, 114.  
   Sophronia, 191.
- PETTEE  
   Rebecca, 111.
- PHELPS  
   John, 113.  
   Lavinia, 190.  
   Rachel (—), 204.  
   Sarah (—), 246.
- PHILBROOK  
   Judith (Sill), 264.
- PHILLIPS  
   Elizabeth, 11.  
   Frederick, 58.
- PHINLEY  
   John, 292.
- PHINNEY  
   Elihu, 309.
- PHIPPEN  
   Eliza Rhodes, 185.  
   George, 185.
- PHIPPES  
   James, 79.  
   William, 79.
- PIERCE  
   Abigail, 226.  
   Benjamin, 225.  
   Elizabeth, 225, 226.  
   Francis, 226.  
   George, 225, 226.  
   Hannah, 225.  
   John, 225, 226.  
   Joseph, 225, 226.  
   Lydia (—), 226.  
   Margaret, 226.  
   Mary, 144, 225, 226.  
   Mary (—), 225.  
   Miriam, 226.  
   Rebecca, 226.  
   Rebecca (—), 226.  
   Richard, 79, 144, 225, 226.  
   Robert, 225.  
   Samuel, 226.  
   Sarah, 226.  
   Thomas, 225, 226.  
   William, 226.
- PIERPONT  
   James, 280.  
   John, 280.
- Sarah, 280.
- PIKE  
   James, 98.  
   Jonathan, 122.  
   Naomi, 124.
- PITKIN  
   Nathaniel, 316.
- PLACE  
   Mary (Sweet), 321.
- PLANTAGENET  
   John, King, 325.  
   Richard, Earl of Cornwall, 325.
- PLATT  
   Susan (Pinchon), 238.
- PLUMB  
   Jacob, 230.
- PLUMBER  
   Alice (Selkeden), 262.
- PLYER  
   Simon, 166, 167.
- POLLARD  
   Elizabeth, 142.
- POMEROY  
   Harriet, 190.
- POND  
   Mindwell, 73.  
   Moses, 73.
- POPE  
   Elizabeth, 226.  
   Mindwell, 226.  
   Thomas, 226.
- PORTER  
   Edward, 172, 227.  
   Elisha, 44.  
   Elizabeth, 172, 227.  
   Hannah, 227.  
   John, 302.  
   Martha, 77.  
   Mary, 171.  
   William, 85.
- POTTER  
   Sarah, 117.
- POULTER  
   John, 232.  
   Mary, 232.
- POWERS  
   Abigail, 229.  
   Bartholomew, 229.  
   Charles, 229.  
   Daniel, 229, 233.  
   David, 230.  
   Edward, 230, 231.  
   Elizabeth, 127, 228, 229, 304, 306.  
   Elizabeth (—), 233.  
   Esther, 230, 231.
- Genevieve, 229.  
   Harriet, 229.  
   Increase, 233.  
   Isaac, 232.  
   Jacob, 3, 228-233.  
   Jonas, 228-231, 287.  
   Louise, 229.  
   Lydia, 230, 231.  
   Mary, 229, 230, 232.  
   Patty, 229.  
   Philip, 229.  
   Prudence, 230.  
   Rachel, 230.  
   Sarah, 230-232.  
   Thomas, 233.  
   Timothy, 127, 228-230.  
   Titus, 229.  
   Titus William, 229.  
   Walter, 230-232, 264.  
   William, 229, 231, 232.
- PRATT  
   Elizabeth, 22, 23, 234, 235.  
   John, 112, 234.  
   Joseph, 235.  
   Lydia, 235.  
   Nathaniel, 235.  
   Rebecca (—), 235.  
   Samuel, 235.  
   Sarah, 112, 198, 235.  
   Susannah (—), 268.  
   William, 90-92, 234, 235.
- PRENCE  
   Jane, 272.  
   Thomas, Gov., 11, 54, 101, 109.
- PRESTON  
   William, 209.
- PRICE  
   Elizabeth (—), 74.
- PROUT  
   Elizabeth, 130.
- PRYOR  
   Daniel, 130.
- PURCHASE  
   Aquila, 277.
- PUTNAM  
   G. O., 309.
- PYNCHON, PINCHON  
   Alice, 238.  
   Anne, 236, 237, 265.  
   Annes, 238.  
   Hetabell, 237.  
   Isabel, 238.  
   Jane, 238.  
   John, 236-238, 249, 318.  
   Joseph, 237.  
   Margaret, 237.



- Mary, 237, 318.  
 Nicholas, 236.  
 Peter, 238.  
 Susan, 238.  
 William, 18, 236-238, 265.
- RALEIGH**  
 John, Sir, 324.  
 Thomasine, 324.
- RAND**  
 ———, 63.  
 Thomas, 125, 230.
- RANKIN**  
 David, 239.  
 Isabel, 36, 37, 150, 239.
- RANNEY**  
 Timothy, 283.
- RAYMOND**  
 Ann, 51.  
 Joshua, 51.
- READ**  
 Thomas, 125.
- REDDING**  
 Richard, 80.
- REED**  
 George, 93.
- REESE**  
 Harriet, 310.
- REGIS**  
 Margaret, 314.
- REMINGTON**  
 Jonathan, 212, 247.  
 Joseph, 113.  
 Sarah, 251.  
 Thomas, 113.
- REYNER**  
 Elizabeth, 82.
- REYNOLDS**  
 John, 26, 195.  
 Mary, 195.
- RHETT**  
 Col., 305.
- RHODES**  
 Eliza, 185.
- RICE**  
 Isaac, 93.  
 John, 122.  
 Phinehas, 129.
- RICH**  
 Thomas, 219.
- RICHARDS**  
 Alice, 50, 51, 240, 241.  
 Ann, 240.  
 Benjamin, 240, 242.  
 Elizabeth, 242.  
 Hannah, 240, 242.  
 James, 240-242.  
 Jerusha, 242.
- John, 240, 241.  
 Joseph, 240, 242.  
 Mary, 240, 241.  
 Samuel, 240, 241.  
 Thomas, 240, 292.
- RICHARDSON**  
 Jonathan, 132.  
 Mary, 144, 145.  
 Sarah, 69.  
 Stephen, 132.
- RICHMOND**  
 Abigail, 254.  
 Edward, 253-254.  
 John, 254.  
 Joseph, 253.  
 William, 252.
- RIGGS**  
 Abigail, 184.
- RING**  
 Andrew, 164, 243, 244.  
 Elizabeth, 100, 243, 244.  
 Mary (—), 243.  
 Susanna, 243, 244.
- RIPLEY**  
 John, 52.  
 Joshua, 52.
- RISING**  
 Aaron, 144, 245, 246, 248.  
 Abel, 247.  
 Abner, 247.  
 Amos, 190, 245-247.  
 Anna, 246.  
 Charlotte, 245, 246.  
 Clarissa, 190, 246.  
 Elener, 192.  
 Elizabeth, 246.  
 Eunice, 247.  
 Hannah, 247-249.  
 James, 159, 192, 247-249.  
 John, 144, 212, 247-249.  
 Jonathan, 246, 247.  
 Joseph, 247.  
 Josiah, 247.  
 Lucinda, 246.  
 Lydia, 180, 190, 245.  
 Lydia (—), 245, 246.  
 Martha (—) (Bartlett), 248.  
 Mary, 248.  
 Mercy, 248.  
 Moses, 248.  
 Rachel, 248.  
 Ruth, 246.  
 Sarah, 247.  
 Tarsey, 245, 246.  
 Tehan, 245, 246.  
 Viena, 245, 246.  
 Walter, 245, 246.
- RISLEY**  
 Anne, 70.
- ROBBINS**  
 Thomas, 3, 4, 275.
- ROBERTS**  
 Deborah, 230.  
 John, 39.  
 Jonathan, 153.  
 Nathaniel, 70.  
 Prudence (Tryon), 288.  
 Samuel, 39.  
 Thomas, 221.
- ROBINS**  
 John, 27.
- ROBINSON**  
 Ann, 114.  
 David P., 43.  
 Saint, 288.  
 Thomas, 288.  
 William, 7.
- ROCKWELL**  
 Ruth, 170.  
 William, 170.
- ROE**  
 Abigail, 250, 251.  
 Elizabeth, 250, 251.  
 Esther, 250.  
 Hugh, 112, 250.  
 Mary, 112, 250.  
 Peter, 250, 251.  
 Samuel, 250.  
 Sarah, 250.
- ROGERS**  
 Abigail, 254.  
 Anne, 254.  
 Elizabeth, 253, 254.  
 Hannah, 50, 252, 253.  
 Hannah (—), 254.  
 John, 89, 222, 252-254.  
 Joseph, 100, 253, 254, 272.  
 Mary, 52, 133.  
 Mr., 94.  
 Ruth, 253.  
 Samuel, 133.  
 Sarah, 253.  
 Thomas, 100, 253, 254, 272.
- ROMANS**  
 Elizabeth (Whiting), 313.
- ROOT**  
 Gideon, 191.  
 Huldah, 191.  
 John, 205.  
 Mary (Orton), 294.  
 Polly (Whiting), 312.  
 Sarah, 323.

- ROSE  
     Abigail, 96.  
 ROSENSTAMM  
     June, 65.  
 ROSSITER  
     John, 132.  
 ROUSE  
     John, 224.  
 ROWE  
     John, 224.  
 ROWLANDSON  
     Joseph, 103.  
 ROWLES  
     Elizabeth, 271.  
 ROWOOD  
     Thomas, 201.  
 ROYCE  
     Isaac, 198.  
     Nathaniel, 198.  
     Robert, 197.  
     Ruth, 197, 198.  
     Samuel, 88.  
 RUDD  
     Mary, 25, 169.  
 RUGGLES  
     John, 7.  
 RUSCOE  
     Johanna, 84.  
     Nathaniel, 84.  
 RUSSELL  
     John, 96, 126, 315.  
     Noadiah, 278.  
     Philip, 85.  
     Richard, 94.  
     Samuel, 316.  
 RYSLEY  
     Bridget, 18.  
 SABIN  
     Benajah, 194.  
 SAGE  
     Comfort, 228.  
 SALTONSTALL  
     Gurdon, 242.  
     Richard, Sir, 303, 316.  
 SANFORD  
     Frances (—) (Smith), 236,  
         237.  
     Indiana, 307.  
 SATTERLY  
     Sarah, 321.  
 SAVAGE  
     Ebenezer, 146.  
 SAWYER  
     Hepzibah, 233.  
     William, 233.  
 SAXTON  
     Abigail, 205.  
     George, 72.  
     Joseph, 322.  
 SAYE AND SELE  
     Lord, 303, 316.  
 SCANTLIN  
     John, 184.  
     Mary Law, 184.  
 SCHELLINX  
     Rachel, 196.  
 SCHIPPER  
     G., 127.  
 SCHUYLER  
     Gen., 308.  
 SCOTCHFORK  
     John, 34.  
 SCOTT  
     William, 46.  
     Winfield, 305.  
 SCOVILL  
     Edward, 267.  
 SCRANTON  
     Thomas, 114.  
 SCUDDER  
     Elizabeth, 196, 255.  
     Hannah, 256.  
     Henry, 255.  
     John, 255, 256.  
     Margery (—), 255.  
     Martha, 255.  
     Mary (—), 255.  
     Mercy, 198.  
     Penelope (—), 255.  
     Sarah, 256.  
     Thomas, 255.  
     William, 255.  
 SEABURY  
     Samuel, 139, 223.  
 SEARLE  
     Nathaniel, 252.  
 SEARS  
     Anna (—), 258.  
     Deborah, 219, 220, 258.  
     Elizabeth (Thomas), 283.  
     Paul, 258.  
     Richard, 176, 257.  
     Silas, 258.  
 SELDEN, SELKEDEN  
     Alice (—), 262.  
     Deborah (Dudley), 72.  
     Dorothy, 263.  
     Edward, 262.  
     Esther, 260, 261.  
     Francis, 262.  
     Hannah, 72, 205, 260, 261.  
     Hester, 260.  
     John, 27, 261-263.  
     Joseph, 85, 259-262.  
     Marian (—), 262.  
     Mary, 260-263, 294.  
     Nicholas, 262.  
     Rebecca, 260.  
     Richard, 262, 263.  
     Robert, 262.  
     Samuel, 260.  
     Sarah, 69, 74, 259-261.  
     Sarah (—), 260.  
     Thomas, 27, 259-262, 291.  
     William, 19, 262, 263.  
 SENET  
     Salome (—), 183.  
 SERGEANT  
     Margaretta, 260.  
 SEWALL  
     Samuel, 278.  
 SEWARD  
     Noadiah, 269.  
 SHAW  
     George, 108.  
     Jonathan, 108.  
 SHAYLOR, SHALER  
     Abel, 273.  
     Anna, 273.  
     Nathaniel, 273.  
     Thomas, 77, 78, 129, 273.  
     Timothy, 76, 273.  
 SHEAFFE  
     Elizabeth, 6.  
 SHELDON  
     Thomas, 77, 160.  
 SHEPARD  
     Abraham, 264.  
     Eleanor, 64.  
     Ezra, 46.  
     Gerald F., 264.  
     Isaac, 264.  
     Jacob, 264.  
     Jonathan, 46.  
     Ralph, 264.  
     Sarah, 264.  
     Thanks, 264.  
     Thankslord (—), 264.  
     Trial, 230, 231, 264.  
 SHEPHERD  
     John, 277.  
 SHERWOOD  
     Mary, 52.  
 SHORTHOUSE  
     Katharine, 264.  
 SIKES  
     Deliverance, 248.  
 SILL  
     Judith, 264.  
 SIMMONS  
     John, 223.



Mary, 11.  
**SIZER**  
 Anthony, 287.  
**SKINNER**  
 Aaron N., 311.  
**SMALLEY**  
 Mary, 111, 272.  
**SMEDLEY**  
 Baptist, 264.  
 Mary, 264.  
**SMITH**  
 Abigail, 266.  
 Abner, 70.  
 Abraham, 278.  
 Alpheus, 185.  
 Ann, 13, 265, 266, 269.  
 Benjamin, 76, 206, 267, 269.  
 Caroline, 43.  
 Caroline Josephine, 185.  
 Christopher, 268.  
 Daniel, 267, 268.  
 David, 74, 269.  
 Dolly, 191.  
 Dorothy, 267, 268.  
 Dorothy (—), 269.  
 Ebenezer, 73.  
 Eliphalet, 267.  
 Elisha, 265, 266.  
 Elizabeth, 51, 117, 237, 265, 266, 269.  
 Elizabeth (—), 186.  
 Esther, 70, 269.  
 Esther (Knowles), 69.  
 Experience, 205.  
 Frances (—), 236.  
 Hannah, 269.  
 Henry, 78, 212, 236, 237, 265.  
 Hephzibah (—), 267.  
 Jacob, 267, 268.  
 James, 77, 269.  
 John, 69, 259, 269, 271.  
 Jonathan, 70, 269.  
 Joseph, 206, 267-269.  
 Lucy, 68, 69.  
 Lydia, 274.  
 Lydia (—), 267, 269.  
 Lydia (Wright), 156.  
 Margaret, 266.  
 Martha, 237, 265, 266.  
 Mary, 73, 75, 82, 173, 237, 247, 265-269.  
 Mary (—), 269.  
 Matthew, 99.  
 Nehemiah, 51.  
 Phebe, 72.

Philip, 118.  
 Ralph, 109.  
 Rebecca, 103, 237, 265, 266.  
 Ruth, 73.  
 Samuel, 86, 117, 118, 212, 266.  
 Sarah, 73, 266.  
 Sarah (—), 268.  
 Simon, 21, 71, 267-269.  
 Solomon, 186.  
 Solomon Albert, 185, 186.  
 Stephen, 75.  
 Susannah, 21, 77, 267-269.  
 Thomas, 268.  
 William, 268.  
 Williams, 76.  
**SNOW**  
 Aaron, 270.  
 Bathshua, 270, 271.  
 Bethiah, 271.  
 Ebenezer, 165, 270, 271.  
 Elisha, 270.  
 Elizabeth, 272.  
 Elizabeth (—), 272.  
 Hannah, 270-272.  
 Henry, 270.  
 Hope, 270.  
 Jabez, 271, 272.  
 John, 271, 272.  
 Joseph, 271, 272.  
 Mark, 243, 271, 272.  
 Mary, 272.  
 Mary (—), 272.  
 Mary (Smalley), 111.  
 Mehitable, 271.  
 Micajah, 271.  
 Nathaniel, 270.  
 Nicholas, 162, 270-272.  
 Rebecca, 272.  
 Samuel, 270.  
 Sarah, 272.  
 Stephen, 100, 270-272.  
 Susannah, 270, 282, 284.  
 Thankful, 270.  
 Thomas, 270.  
**SOMERBY**  
 Horatio G., 257.  
**SOUTHMAYD**  
 William, 14.  
**SOUTHWORTH**  
 Alice, 82.  
 Alice (Carpenter), 52, 55, 81, 82.  
 Constant, 81, 82, 253.  
 Edward, 81, 82, 223.  
 Elizabeth, 82.

Mary, 11, 82, 220.  
 Mercy, 82.  
 Nathaniel, 82.  
 Priscilla, 82.  
 Rebecca (—), 82.  
 Thomas, 54, 81, 82, 253.  
 William, 82, 223.  
**SPARHAWK**  
 Esther, 7.  
 Nathan, 44.  
 Nathaniel, 7.  
**SPARROW**  
 Elizabeth, 107.  
 Joseph, 107.  
 Mercy (Cobb), 108.  
 Richard, 164.  
**SPENCER**  
 Agnes, 276.  
 Agnes (—), 275.  
 Anne, 276.  
 Daniel, 275, 276.  
 Elihu, 260.  
 Elizabeth, 275.  
 Elizabeth (—), 275.  
 Ellen (—), 276.  
 Esther, 72.  
 Francis, 275.  
 Gerard, 15, 78, 273-276.  
 Gideon, 319.  
 Hannah, 70-73, 113, 273, 274.  
 Hannah (—), 273, 274.  
 Henry, 276.  
 Isaac, 260.  
 Isabel (—), 275.  
 Jared, 71.  
 Joan, 276.  
 John, 78, 274-276.  
 Joseph, 74, 228, 260.  
 Katherine, 276.  
 Marah, 76, 77, 273, 274.  
 Martha, 73.  
 Mehitable, 274.  
 Michael, 274-276.  
 Nathaniel, 274.  
 Rebecca, 78, 274.  
 Richard, 275, 276.  
 Ruth, 274.  
 Samuel, 74, 85, 274.  
 Sarah, 26.  
 Thomas, 274-276.  
 Timothy, 20, 76, 275.  
 William, 85, 273-276.  
**SPRAGUE**  
 Jonathan, 155.  
**SQUIRE**  
 Andrew, 277.

- Anne, 277.  
 Edith, 4, 5, 277.  
 Frances, 277.  
 Francis, 277.  
 Henry, 277.  
 Margaret, 277.  
 Sarah, 277.  
 William, 277.
- STAATS  
 Anna W., 184.
- STADER  
 Elizabeth, 321.
- STANBOROUGH  
 Peregrine, 321.  
 Sarah, 321.
- STANDISH  
 Alexander, 11.  
 Miles, 10, 11, 101, 163,  
 164, 200.  
 Thomas, 86.
- STANLEY  
 Caleb, 132.  
 John, 92.
- STANNARD  
 Joseph, 275.
- STANSFULL  
 Abigail, 174.
- STARR  
 Comfort, 297.  
 Frank Farnsworth, 268.  
 Jonathan, 9.  
 Mary (Morgan), 223.  
 Mary E., 310.  
 Moregift, 34.  
 Mr., 11.  
 Thomas, 297.
- STEBBINS  
 Edward, 250.  
 Phineas, 44.
- STEELE  
 John, 52, 178.  
 Mary, 178.  
 Samuel, 52.  
 Sarah, 178.
- STENTON  
 Ann, 25.
- STEPHENS  
 Esther, 205.
- STETSON  
 William, 156.
- STEVENS  
 Adelia, 184.  
 Judith, 113.  
 Samuel, 52.
- STEWART  
 Jane, 185.
- STILES  
 Doras, 182.  
 Francis, 133.  
 Henry, 133.
- STILLMAN  
 Nathaniel, 144.
- STOCKWELL  
 Eleazer, 226.
- STODDARD  
 Anthony, 132, 296.  
 Esther, 23.  
 John, 103, 117.
- STONE  
 Agnes, 5.  
 John, 5.  
 Samuel, 315, 317.  
 Simon, 295.
- STORMS  
 Thomas, 219.
- STOUGHTON  
 Thomas, 29.
- STOW, STOWE  
 Christopher, 280.  
 Dorothy, 128, 129, 278.  
 Elizabeth, 30, 278-280.  
 Elizabeth (—), 279.  
 Hope, 278.  
 Ichabod, 278.  
 Joan, 280.  
 John, 34, 278-280.  
 Margaret, 279.  
 Nathaniel, 279.  
 Rachel, 279.  
 Samuel, 115, 129, 130, 278,  
 279.  
 Thankful, 279, 280.  
 Thomas, 279, 280.  
 William, 280.  
 Zachary, 280.
- STRATTON  
 Samuel, 4.
- STREETER  
 Stephen, 7.
- STRICKLAND  
 Eunice, 205.  
 Jonathan, 320.
- STRONG  
 Martha, 178.  
 Rachel, 114.  
 Ruth, 114.
- STUART  
 Charles S., 309.
- SUMMERSETT  
 John, 225.
- SUMNER  
 Hannah, 171.
- Hannah (—), 139-40.  
 Mary, 152.  
 William, 140.
- SURRIAGE  
 Edward, 225.
- SWALLOW  
 John, 3.  
 Mary, 294.
- SWAN  
 Mercy, 294.  
 Richard, 294.
- SWEET  
 Mary, 321.  
 Polly, 68.
- SYLVESTER  
 Almira, 184.  
 George Hall, 184, 186.  
 Mary, 25.  
 Sophronia, 186.
- SYMONDS  
 Abigail, 281.  
 Joanna (—), 281.  
 Mark, 281.  
 Mary, 281.  
 Priscilla, 281, 293.  
 Susannah, 281.
- TALBOT  
 Mary A., 68.
- TALCOTT  
 Jerusha, 195.  
 John, 13.  
 Joseph, 195.  
 Mary, 23.  
 Samuel, 88, 103.
- TALMAN  
 Harriet C., 310.
- TANNER  
 John, 78, 274.
- TAPPEN  
 Mary, 30.
- TAYLOR  
 Clarissa, 187.  
 Hester, 294.  
 John, 261, 294.  
 Martha, 33.  
 Sarah, 7.  
 Stephen, 160, 300, 319.  
 Thomas, 251.
- TEA  
 Mary Louise, 132.
- TERRY  
 Anne, 253.  
 Rebecca, 322.  
 Thomas, 254.
- TESDALL  
 Jane (Pinchon), 238.



## THACHER, THATCHER

Anthony, 176, 257.  
Hannah, 182.  
John, 257.  
Josiah, 220.  
Stephen, 182.

## THOMAS

Aaron, 284, 285.  
Abigail, 283.  
Anne, 285.  
Calvin, 283.  
Damaris, 283.  
Ebenezer, 75, 282-285.  
Elizabeth, 283.  
Elizabeth (—), 283, 284.  
Elizabeth (Godfrey)  
(Doane), 135.  
Esther, 283.  
Eunice, 282, 283.  
Evan, 284, 285.  
Hannah Snow, 285.  
Henry, 282, 283.  
James, 282, 283.  
Jedidah, 284, 285.  
Jerusha (—), 283.  
Martha (—), 285.  
Mary, 65, 75, 282-284.  
Prince, 285.  
Roger, 270, 282, 284, 285.  
Susannah, 283, 285.  
Temperance (—), 283.

## THOMPSON

Ebenezer, 114.  
Hannah, 36, 286.  
Joseph, 30, 198.  
Olive, 99.  
William, 286.

## THORNTON

Ann, 142.

## TIBBALS

Mary, 184.

## TIBBITS

George, 306.

## TIFFANY

Frederick French, 309.  
Harriet Bradford, 309.  
Isaiah, 309.  
John Leffingwell, 309.  
Nancy Whiting, 309.

## TILLEY

Edward, 163.

## TISDALE

John, 163, 253, 254.

## TOMLYNS

Elizabeth (Spencer), 275,  
276.

## TOWNER

Jerusha, 74.

## TRACY

Anna, 309.  
Daniel, 9.  
Elizabeth, 23, 25.  
Ellen, 309.  
Fannie, 309.  
George, 309.  
Harriet, 309.  
John, 23, 25.  
Robert, 309.  
Solomon, 169.  
Thomas, 24, 55, 117, 169.

## TREAT

Samuel, 271.

## TREITHERNE

Maudlen, 96.

## TROWBRIDGE

Hannah, 316.  
Mary (Lilly), 132.  
William, 279.

## TRUMBULL

Abigail, 23.  
Elizabeth, 247.

## TRYON

Abel, 154, 287-289.  
Abial, 288, 289.  
Abiel (—), 287.  
Charles, 287, 288.  
David, 288.  
Elizabeth, 287-289.  
Eunice, 287.  
Joseph, 288.  
Lydia (—), 288.  
Mabel, 288, 289.  
Mary, 228, 229, 287, 288.  
Prudence, 287, 288.  
Rachel, 287, 288.  
Sarah, 287-289.  
Thomas, 287-289.  
William, 287.  
Ziba, 288, 289.

## TURNER

Abigail, 139.  
Edward, 139.  
Stephen, 139.

## TWINING

Mehitable, 108.  
William, 101.

## UNCAS, 8, 24.

## USHER

Bloomfield, 186.  
Jane (—), 186.  
Margaret Rebecca, 186.

## VALLETORT, DE

Joan, 325.

Richard, Sir, 325.

## VAN SCHAAK

Peter, 306.

## VAUGHAN

George, 132.

## VENTRES

Susannah, 72.  
William, 72.

## VERMAYES

Benjamin, 55.

## VERY

Mary, 99.

## WABAN

John, 231.

## WADHAMS

Hannah, 288.

## WADSWORTH

Capt., 125.  
William, 60.

## WAGGER

Grace, 96.

## WAKEMAN

Anne, 291, 292.  
Elizabeth, 20, 71, 72, 290,  
291.  
Elizabeth (—), 290.  
Ezbon, 290, 291.  
Francis, 137, 290-292.  
Grace, 291.  
Hester, 259, 261, 291, 292.  
Isaac, 292.  
Joanna, 291.  
John, 261, 291, 292.  
Joseph, 291, 292.  
Martha, 291, 292.  
Mary, 292.  
Priscilla, 291, 292.  
Samuel, 290-292.  
Sarah, 292.

## WALKER

Cuthbert, 265.  
John, 98.  
Mehitable, 113.  
William, 272.

## WALKLEY

Richard, 268.

## WARD

Goodman, 86.  
John, 230.  
Joyce, 92.  
Mary, 90, 92.  
Mary (Harris), 134.  
Matilda S., 310.  
Nathan, 226.  
Phebe, 140.  
William, 93, 153.

- WARHAM**  
 Abigail, 15.  
 John, 15.
- WARNER**  
 Abigail, 250, 295.  
 Alida R., 310.  
 Andrew, 259, 261, 291.  
 Anna, 193, 309.  
 Daniel, 250, 294, 295.  
 Eleazer, 293, 294.  
 Elizabeth, 72.  
 Fanny Leffingwell, 309.  
 George, 309.  
 George Whiting, 310.  
 Henry, 310.  
 Henry Martyn, 310.  
 Henry Whiting, 309.  
 Jacob, 291.  
 Jason, 309.  
 Joanna, 212, 293, 294.  
 John, 250, 281, 293-295.  
 Joseph, 294.  
 Mark, 212, 293, 294.  
 Mary, 248.  
 Mehitabel, 294.  
 Mercy, 52.  
 Nancy, 309.  
 Nathaniel, 293, 294.  
 Samuel, 294.  
 Sarah, 294.  
 Susan, 309.  
 Thomas, 250, 309.  
 William, 293-295.
- WARR**  
 Ann (Lummys), 209.
- WARREN**  
 Joseph, 51.  
 Mercy, 51.
- WARRINER**  
 Elizabeth, 86.
- WATERHOUSE**  
 Elizabeth, 198.  
 Isaac, 198.
- WATERMAN**  
 Hannah, 195.  
 John, 195.
- WATERS**  
 Henry F., 218.  
 L. H., 184.
- WATROUS**  
 Isaac, 235.
- WATSON**  
 John, 38, 121.  
 Oliver, 38.
- WEBB**  
 Ruth, 218.
- WEBSTER**  
 Noah, 304.
- WELD**  
 Alice (—), 298.  
 Benjamin, 297, 298.  
 Daniel, 159, 160, 296-298.  
 Edmund, 296-298.  
 Elizabeth, 297, 298.  
 Elizabeth (—), 296.  
 Hannah, 296, 297.  
 James, 297, 298.  
 John, 173, 227, 296-298.  
 Joseph, 296-298.  
 Judith (—), 298.  
 Marah, 296, 297.  
 Margaret (—), 298.  
 Mary, 154, 155, 296-298.  
 Sarah, 296, 297.  
 Thomas, 296-298.
- WELLER**  
 Thankful, 206.
- WELLES**  
 Elizabeth, 103, 104.  
 Hugh, 132.  
 Mary, 131.  
 Samuel, 14.  
 Thomas, 14, 94, 102, 316.
- WELLS**  
 James, 21, 260, 269.  
 Mary, 21.  
 Thomas, 295.
- WENTWORTH**  
 John, 180.
- WESTCOTT**  
 Sophia, 185.
- WETMORE**  
 Beriah, 279.  
 Izrahiah, 279.  
 Thomas, 140.
- WHEELER**  
 Elizabeth (Whiting), 313.  
 Joseph, 232.  
 Thankful, 124.
- WHELDON**  
 Catherine, 164.
- WHITBRED**  
 Alice, 273, 275.
- WHITCOMB**  
 Elizabeth, 233.  
 Jonathan, 233.
- WHITE**  
 Anne, 301, 302.  
 Bridget, 301.  
 Daniel, 184, 300, 301.  
 Elizabeth, 301.  
 Elizabeth (—), 300.
- Isabella, 183.  
 Jacob, 299, 300.  
 John, 203, 298-302.  
 Mary, 131, 206, 207, 299-301.  
 Nathaniel, 248, 300, 301.  
 Philippa, 300.  
 Robert, 12, 299, 301.  
 Sarah, 160, 300, 301.
- WHITFIELD**  
 Henry, 113.
- WHITING**  
 Aaron Skinner, 311.  
 Abigail, 309, 316.  
 Albertus D., 311.  
 Alexander Backus, 311.  
 Alice H., 310.  
 Angelica Gilbert, 307.  
 Anna, Anne, 309, 313.  
 Anna Colfax, 310.  
 Augusta, 313.  
 Berenice, 313, 314.  
 Betsey, 314.  
 Bowen, 314.  
 Catherine, 303.  
 Charles, 50, 307, 311-315.  
 Charles L., 310.  
 Charles Lathrop, 307.  
 Charlotte, 314.  
 Charlotte L., 310.  
 Charlotte Lathrop, 310.  
 Christopher Leffingwell, 310.  
 Daniel, 127, 228, 304, 306-308, 310.  
 Daniel Powers, 307.  
 Daniel Wadsworth, 304, 311.  
 DeGarmo Jones, 310.  
 Ebenezer, 313.  
 Edward, 310, 313.  
 Eliza Coit, 310.  
 Elizabeth, 127, 307, 311-313, 316.  
 Elizabeth H., 310.  
 Elizabeth Heroine, 310.  
 Emma L., 310.  
 Esther Parsons, 311.  
 Frances Leffingwell, 311.  
 Francis, 317.  
 Francis Colborne, 310.  
 Gamaliel, 313.  
 George Backus, 310.  
 George Bradford, 310.  
 George L., 310.  
 George Loring, 310.



Hannah, 310.  
 Hannah More, 311.  
 Harriet, 311.  
 Harriet Backus, 311.  
 Harriet Bradford, 311.  
 Harriet Isabella, 310.  
 Harriet Lathrop, 307.  
 Harriet M., 310.  
 Harriet Talman, 310.  
 Harriet Winslow, 310.  
 Henry, 61, 304, 313.  
 Henry Jay, 310.  
 Henry Laurens, 127, 307.  
 Henry Reese, 310.  
 Hezekiah, 313.  
 Honor, 313.  
 Isabella Graham, 311.  
 James, 303.  
 James Church, 311.  
 James Wolf, 312.  
 Jeffrey, 313.  
 Joanna Lathrop, 310.  
 John, 94, 300, 310, 312-318.  
 John DeWitt, 311.  
 John Leffingwell, 310.  
 John Talman, 310.  
 Joseph, 14, 316-318.  
 Kate DeWitt, 311.  
 Louis Albertus, 311.  
 Lydia Frances, 310.  
 Lydia Gray, 310.  
 Martha, 316.  
 Mary, 42, 65, 95, 304, 305, 307, 311-313, 315-318.  
 Mary Church, 311.  
 Mary L., 310.  
 Mary Pritchard, 311.  
 Mary Smith, 310.  
 Matilda, 311.  
 Matilda Ward, 310.  
 Nancy, 314.  
 Nathan, 193, 310.  
 Nathan C., 311.  
 Nathaniel, 303, 316.  
 Philena, 312.  
 Polly, 312.  
 S. Conant, 310.  
 Samuel, 52, 303, 311, 316, 317.  
 Samuel Bradford, 310.  
 Sarah, 310, 313, 316, 317.  
 Sarah DeWitt, 311.  
 Susannah (—), 315, 316.  
 Sybil, 312, 316.  
 Thomas, 27, 316.  
 Virginia Hook, 311.

William, 13, 95, 303, 304, 308, 309, 312-317.  
 William Bradford, 193, 194, 305-310, 313.  
 William Henry Warner, 310.  
 William Huntington, 310.  
 William Loring, 310.  
 William Whitney, 310.  
 WHITNEY  
 Eunice, 191.  
 Jonathan, 191.  
 Mary Brainerd, 191.  
 WHITTLESEY  
 John, 114.  
 WIBORNE  
 Mary (Hinckley), 241.  
 WICKHAM  
 Abigail, 320.  
 Ann, 320, 321.  
 Ann (—), 321.  
 Audrey (Lothrop), 201.  
 Barbara, 321.  
 Benjamin, 321.  
 Biel, 319.  
 Charles, 321.  
 David, 319.  
 Elizabeth, 215, 319, 321.  
 Gideon, 320, 321.  
 Hezekiah, 319.  
 Jemima (—), 319.  
 John, 216, 319-321.  
 Jonathan, 319, 321.  
 Joseph, 320, 321.  
 Margery, 319.  
 Mary, 319.  
 Naomi, 319.  
 Samuel, 320, 321.  
 Sarah, 319-321.  
 Sarah (—), 319.  
 Thomas, 216, 319-321.  
 William, 88, 319-321.  
 WIGGIN  
 Thomas, 303, 316.  
 WILCOX  
 Ann, 140.  
 Esther (Cornwell), 278.  
 WILLARD  
 Deborah, 258.  
 Sarah, 235.  
 WILLETT  
 John, 96.  
 Nathaniel, 290, 291.  
 Thomas, 54, 96, 221.  
 WILLEY  
 Hannah, 274.  
 Miriam (Moore), 274.

WILLIAMS  
 Dorothy (Smith), 268.  
 Elizabeth, 253.  
 John, 294.  
 Nancy (Breed), 310.  
 Nathaniel, 254.  
 Rebecca, 294.  
 Samuel, 154, 155, 254.  
 Zeruiah, 69.  
 WILLIAMS ALIAS HARRIS  
 Thomas, 156.  
 WILLIAMSON  
 George, 108.  
 WILLIS  
 Mary (Whiting) (Ducasse), 313.  
 WILSON  
 Samuel, 121.  
 Thomas, Sir, 236.  
 WINCH  
 Daniel, 124.  
 Samuel, 126.  
 WINCHCOMBE  
 Alice, 157.  
 WINCHELL  
 Abigail, 112.  
 David, 144.  
 Ebenezer, 205.  
 WINCHESTER  
 L., 310.  
 WINSHIP  
 Edward, 91.  
 Samuel, 232.  
 WINSLOW  
 Edward, 163.  
 Elinor, 52.  
 Josiah, 217.  
 Margaret, 111.  
 Mary, 25.  
 WINTER  
 Hannah, 89.  
 Josias, 89.  
 William, 89.  
 WINTHROP  
 Adam, 241.  
 Ann, 241.  
 John, 178, 197, 241.  
 WISWELL, WISWALL  
 Ichabod, 223.  
 Priscilla, 50.  
 WOLCOTT  
 Rachel, 169.  
 Samuel, 96.  
 WOOD  
 Mary, 215.  
 Mary (Foster), 224.

## WOODALL

Frances, 112.

## WOODAM

John, 293.

## WOODS

Benjamin, 149.

Elizabeth, 149.

## WOODWARD

Ann, 160, 161.

Isaac, 152.

John, 197.

Peter, 160.

## WOOLCUT

Sarah, 123.

## WORTHINGTON

Nicholas, 300.

## WOWEN

John, 292.

Mary, 292.

## WRIGHT

Abel, 179, 322.

Benjamin, 322.

Eliza, 185.

Elizabeth, 323.

Elizabeth (—), 323.

Hannah, 322.

Henry, 322, 323.

John, 323.

Joseph, 114, 322.

Lydia, 156.

Martha, 215, 216, 322.

Mary, 323.

Samuel, 323.

Sarah, 322.

Timothy, 72.

William, 83.

## WYATT

Adam, 324.

Agnes, 324.

Anne, 324.

Hugh, 324.

Joan, 324.

John, 324.

Margaret, 15, 324.

Nicholas, 324.

Philip, 324.

## WYOTT

Margaret, 13, 14.

## WYLLYS

Amy, 237.

Gov., 14, 71, 117, 237, 303.

Samuel, 13.

## YATES

Mary, 108.

## YOUNG

George, 307.

Mercy, 271.

Sarah, 270.



